





New York  
State College of Agriculture  
At Cornell University  
Ithaca, N. Y.

---

Library

Cornell University Library  
**QK 306.B113**

**Manual of British botany, containing the**



**3 1924 003 268 665**

mann



Cornell University  
Library

The original of this book is in  
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in  
the United States on the use of the text.



MANUAL  
OF  
BRITISH BOTANY,  
CONTAINING THE  
FLOWERING PLANTS AND FERNS  
ARRANGED ACCORDING TO  
THE NATURAL ORDERS.

BY  
CHARLES CARDALE BABINGTON, M.A.,  
F.L.S., F.G.S. ETC. ETC.

THIRD EDITION.  
WITH MANY ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.



LONDON:  
JOHN VAN VOORST, PATERNOSTER ROW.  
MDCCCLI.

PRINTED BY RICHARD TAYLOR,  
RED LION COURT, FLEET STREET.

## P R E F A C E.

---

IN this work it has been the Author's wish to adopt in all cases those names which have the claim of priority, unless good cause could be shown for a contrary proceeding, and with this object he has carefully examined nearly all the best European Floras, comparing our plants with the descriptions contained in them, and in very many cases with foreign specimens of undoubted authenticity. In the adoption of genera and species an endeavour has been made, by the examination of the plants themselves, to determine what are to be considered as truly distinct, thus, it is hoped, taking Nature as a guide, and not depending upon the authority of any name, however distinguished. Still let it not be supposed that any claim is made to peculiar accuracy, nor that the Author considers himself qualified to dictate to any student of botany, for he is well aware that there are many points upon which persons who have carefully studied

the subject may form different conclusions from those to which he has been led.

This volume being intended as a field-book or travelling companion for botanists, it was advisable to restrict the space allotted to each species as much as possible, and accordingly it will be found that the characters and observations are only such as appear to be necessary for an accurate discrimination of the plants. Synonyms have been almost wholly omitted, but usually one British and often a foreign figure of each plant is quoted. Localities are only given for new or rare plants, the existence of so complete a work as Mr. Watson's *New Botanist's Guide* having made it unnecessary inconveniently to swell the present volume by their introduction; but in order to convey some idea of the distribution of plants throughout the United Kingdom, the letters E., S., and I. have been appended to the descriptions of such species as have, it is believed, been only found in England, Scotland, or Ireland respectively,—all plants without such an addition and not inclosed in brackets having been observed in each of them. The descriptions of a considerable number of plants which only occur in the Channel Islands; or, although included in our lists, there is reason to suppose have never been really detected in Britain; or have been added to our Flora by previous writers but are not now to be found; or, although decidedly naturalized, have very slender claims to be considered as aboriginal natives, are included within [ ]; and notices of a few plants concerning which more accurate information is requisite are distinguished in a similar manner. It is hoped that by this arrangement the truly indigenous species will be clearly distinguished from those which have little or no claim to be

considered as aboriginal or even thoroughly naturalized. The attempt to do this is necessary for two seemingly contradictory reasons ; namely, the great tendency of many collectors to consider as native any plant found growing upon a spot where it is not cultivated ; and the peculiar scepticism of some of our botanists concerning the claims of many local or thinly scattered species to be considered as indigenous, even when their distribution upon the European continent is not unfavourable to the belief that they inhabit Britain. It has been recommended that the descriptions of these excluded species should be placed in an Appendix, but as some of them are not unlikely to be observed by collectors, it is more convenient that they should be arranged with their allies. Those who desire to obtain a complete knowledge of the distribution of our plants should consult Watson's *Cybele Britannica*.

A very concise Synopsis of the genera, according to the Linnæan method, is given for the convenience of those botanists who may not be quite familiar with the Natural Orders.

Dr. Lindley's *Vegetable Kingdom* being accessible to nearly all the readers of this little work, it has not been considered advisable to introduce detailed descriptions of the Orders ; but in the preparation of the short distinctive characters the author has availed himself of that work, of Dr. Arnott's elaborate treatise contained in the *Encyclopedia Britannica*, of Endlicher's *Genera Plantarum* and Koch's *Synopsis Floræ Germanicæ*. To the latter work, which may be considered as the model of the present publication, he has pleasure in acknowledging himself to be peculiarly indebted.

To his botanical friends and correspondents too numerous to record here, he takes this opportunity of returning most sincere thanks for the great assistance they have rendered to him by the communication of valuable suggestions, observations, and specimens.

The present edition has been carefully revised, so as, if possible, to keep pace with the rapidly advancing knowledge of British plants; the description of several of the more difficult genera have been altogether remodelled and an account of the Characeæ is added.

The portability of the volume being one of its most valuable qualities, it has been found impossible to accord to the wishes of some young botanists by prefixing to it a short *Introduction to Botany*, or a *Glossary of botanical terms*; since sufficient space could not have been afforded to them to admit of their possessing that fullness and detail without which they would be worse than useless. Students are recommended to make themselves well acquainted with the contents of some good introductory work, such as Balfour's *Class-Book of Botany*, which is now in the press and will contain a "copious glossary;" Henfrey's *Outlines*; or Gray's *Botanical Text-Book*.

It is hoped that those who use this book will favour the author with information of any (even the slightest) addition, correction or alteration that may appear to be necessary, in order that it may be employed in the preparation of a future edition, as it is only through such assistance that the Flora of an extensive country can attain to even a moderate degree of perfection.

A few terms are used in this edition which may not as yet have become familiar to botanists, and it is therefore

advisable to direct attention to them and the meaning which is attached to them. This is done nearly in the words of my friend Mr. Joseph Woods (Introduction to the *Tourists Flora*).

The word *Phyllaries* is used for the parts in Compositæ which were considered by Linnæus as the leaves of a common calyx, and by later writers as the bracts or scales of an involucre.

Botanists have used the word *Joint* (*articulus*) as signifying the point of union of two different parts, or the space between these points. *Joining* is here employed in the former of these senses; and *Joint* is used as in common speech for the parts so joined.

In the Orchidaceæ the term *Label* is used for that appendage to the flower which was called the Terminal division of the lip in the former editions of this book.

St. John's College, Cambridge,  
May 21, 1851.

# NATURAL ORDERS OF BRITISH PLANTS.

## Class I. *Dicotyledones*.

### Subclass I. ANGIOSPERMÆ.

#### Subdivision I. THALAMIFLORÆ.

##### Order I. RANUNCULACEÆ.

- II. BERBERIDACEÆ.
- III. NYMPHÆACEÆ.
- IV. PAPAVERACEÆ.
- V. FUMARIACEÆ.
- VI. CRUCIFERÆ.
- VII. RESEDACEÆ.
- VIII. CISTACEÆ.
- IX. VIOLACEÆ.
- X. DROSERACEÆ.
- XI. POLYGALACEÆ.
- XII. FRANKENIACEÆ.
- XIII. ELATINACEÆ.
- XIV. CARYOPHYLLACEÆ.
- XV. MALVACEÆ.
- XVI. TILIACEÆ.
- XVII. HYPERICACEÆ.
- XVIII. ACERACEÆ.
- XIX. GERANIACEÆ.
- XX. LINACEÆ.
- XXI. BALSAMINACEÆ.
- XXII. OXALIDACEÆ.

#### Subd. II. CALYCIFLORÆ.

- XXIII. CELASTRACEÆ.
- XXIV. RHAMNACEÆ.
- XXV. LEGUMINOSÆ.

##### Order XXVI. ROSACEÆ.

- XXVII. LYTHRACEÆ.
- XXVIII. TAMARISCACEÆ.
- XXIX. ONAGRACEÆ.
- XXX. HALORAGACEÆ.
- XXXI. CUCURBITACEÆ.
- XXXII. PORTULACEÆ.
- XXXIII. PARONYCHIACEÆ.
- XXXIV. CRASSULACEÆ.
- XXXV. GROSSULARIACEÆ.
- XXXVI. SAXIFRAGACEÆ.
- XXXVII. UMBELLIFERÆ.
- XXXVIII. ARALIACEÆ.
- XXXIX. CORNACEÆ.

#### Subd. III. COROLLIFLORÆ.

- XL. LORANTHACEÆ.
- XLI. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ.
- XLII. RUBIACEÆ.
- XLIII. VALERIANACEÆ.
- XLIV. DIPSACEÆ.
- XLV. COMPOSITÆ.
- XLVI. CAMPANULACEÆ.
- XLVII. ERICACEÆ.
- XLVIII. AQUIFOLIACEÆ.
- XLIX. OLEACEÆ.
- L. APOCYNACEÆ.
- LI. GENTIANACEÆ.
- LII. POLEMONIACEÆ.
- LIII. CONVULVULACEÆ.
- LIV. BORAGACEÆ.
- LV. SOLANACEÆ.



## Order LVI. OROBANCHACEÆ.

LVII. SCROPHULARIACEÆ.

LVIII. LABIATÆ.

LIX. VERBENACEÆ.

LX. LENTIBULARIACEÆ.

LXI. PRIMULACEÆ.

LXII. PLUMBAGINACEÆ.

LXIII. PLANTAGINACEÆ.

## Subd. IV. MONOCHLAMYDEÆ.

LXIV. AMARANTHACEÆ.

LXV. CHENOPODIACEÆ.

LXVI. POLYGONIACEÆ.

LXVII. ELÆAGNACEÆ.

LXVIII. THYMELEACEÆ.

LXIX. SANTALACEÆ.

LXX. ARISTOLOCHIACEÆ.

LXXI. EMPETRACEÆ.

LXXII. EUPHORBIACEÆ.

LXXIII. CERATOPHYLLACEÆ.

LXXIV. CALLITRICHACEÆ.

LXXV. URTICACEÆ.

LXXVI. ULMACEÆ.

LXXVII. AMENTIFERÆ.

## Subclass II. GYMNOSPERMÆ.

LXXVIII. CONIFERÆ.

Class II. *Monocotyledones*.

## Subdivision I. DICTYOGENÆ.

LXXIX. TRILLIACEÆ.

LXXX. TAMACEÆ.

## Subdivision II. FLORIDÆ.

LXXXI. HYDROCHARIDACEÆ.

LXXXII. ORCHIDACEÆ.

LXXXIII. IRIDACEÆ.

LXXXIV. AMARYLLIDACEÆ.

LXXXV. ASPARAGACEÆ.

LXXXVI. LILIACEÆ.

LXXXVII. COLCHICACEÆ.

LXXXVIII. ERIOCAULACEÆ.

LXXXIX. JUNCACEÆ.

XC. ALISMACEÆ.

XCI. TYPHACEÆ.

XCII. ARACEÆ.

XCIII. LEMNACEÆ.

XCIV. POTAMOGETONACEÆ.

XCV. NAIADACEÆ.

## Subd. III. GLUMIFERÆ.

XCVI. CYPERACEÆ.

XCVII. GRAMINEÆ.

Class III. *Cryptogameæ*.

XCVIII. EQUISETACEÆ.

XCIX. FILICES.

C. MARSILEACEÆ.

CI. LYCOPODIACEÆ.

CII. CHARACEÆ.

# ABBREVIATIONS.

## *In the descriptions.*

<i>anth.</i>	... anther.	<i>pan.</i>	... panicle.
<i>caps.</i>	... capsule.	<i>ped.</i>	... peduncle.
<i>carp.</i>	... carpel.	<i>pet.</i>	... petal.
<i>cor.</i>	... corolla.	<i>phyll.</i>	... phyllary.
<i>fl.</i>	... flower.	<i>sep.</i>	... sepal.
<i>fr.</i>	... fruit.	<i>st.</i>	... stem.
<i>ft.</i>	... feet.	<i>stam.</i>	... stamen.
<i>gl.</i>	... glume.	<i>stigm.</i>	... stigma.
<i>in.</i>	... inch.	<i>stip.</i>	... stipule.
<i>interm.</i>	... intermediate.	<i>t.</i>	... plate.
<i>inv.</i>	... involucre.	<i>term.</i>	... terminal.
<i>L., l.</i>	... leaves.	<i>Tr.</i>	... Tribe.
<i>lt.</i>	... leaflet.	<i>var.</i>	... variety.
<i>nect.</i>	... nectary.		

## *Books.*

<i>A.N.H.</i>	... Annals of Natural History.
<i>E.B.</i>	... English Botany.
<i>E.B.S.</i>	... Supplement to E. B.
<i>G.F.G.</i>	... Nees von Esenbeck's Genera Plantarum Floræ Germanicæ.
<i>H.</i>	... Hoppe, in Sturm's Deutschlands Flora.
<i>N.</i>	... Newman's History of British Ferns, ed. 2.
<i>P.</i>	... Parnell's Grasses of Britain.
<i>R.</i>	... Reichenbach's Icones Floræ Germanicæ.
<i>R.I.</i>	... Reichenbach's Iconographia Botanica.
<i>Schk.</i>	... Schkuhr's Riedgräser.
<i>St.</i>	... Sturm's Deutschlands Flora.

## *Duration.*

<i>A.</i>	... Annual.
<i>B.</i>	... Biennial.
<i>P.</i>	... Perennial.
<i>Sh.</i>	... Shrub.
<i>T.</i>	... Tree.

## *Native country.*

<i>E.</i>	... England.
<i>S.</i>	... Scotland.
<i>I.</i>	... Ireland.

†	... Possibly introduced but now having the appearance of being a true native.
*	... Certainly naturalized.
!	... After the name of a plant shows that an authentic specimen has been seen.

I. II. III. &c. represent the months of flowering, viz. Jan., Feb., March, &c.

# SYNOPSIS

OF THE

## NATURAL ORDERS OF BRITISH PLANTS.

---

*The number prefixed to each Order indicates the page where the description of the Genera will be found.*

---

### I. PHANEROGAMEÆ or FLOWERING PLANTS.

#### Class I. DICOTYLEDONES.

Wood of stem youngest at the circumference. Cotyledons 2 or more.

#### Subclass I. ANGIOSPERMÆ.

Seeds inclosed in seed-vessels.

Subdivision I. Fl. with a calyx and corolla, polypetalous, inferior.

A. Ovaries numerous, distinct or united, each bearing a style ; or solitary with 1 lateral placenta.

#### I. Corolla regular.

a. Sepals distinct. Stam. hypogynous.

1. RANUNCULACEÆ. Anth. opening by 2 longitudinal clefts.  
11. BERBERIDACEÆ. Anth. opening by a valve from the bottom to the top.

b. Sepals more or less combined below.

121. CRASSULACEÆ. Stam. as many as, or twice the number of, the pet., on the base of the calyx.  
84. ROSACEÆ (part). Stam. 20 or more, on the calyx.

#### II. Corolla irregular.

32. RESEDACEÆ. Cal. persistent. Ovary 3-lobed, 1-celled, open at the end. Stam. 10—24.  
67. LEGUMINOSÆ. Ovary 1-celled, closed. Fr. a pod. Stam. 10, 1—2-adelphous.

- B. Ovary one ; placentas 2 or more, parietal or on the dissepiments, not forming a central axis.

I. Corolla regular. Pet. 4.

12. PAPAVERACEÆ. Sepals 2. Stam. numerous.  
16. CRUCIFERÆ. Sepals 4. Stam. tetradynamous.

II. Corolla regular. Pet. 5.

33. CISTACEÆ. Sep. 5, distinct, imbricate. Seeds without an arillus.  
112. TAMARISCACEÆ. Sep. 5, combined below. Seeds comose.

III. Corolla regular. Pet. numerous.

11. NYMPHÆACEÆ. Pet. gradually passing into the stamens.

IV. Corolla irregular.

14. FUMARIACEÆ. Sep. 2 or 0. Stam. 6, in two bundles.  
34. VIOLACEÆ. Sep. 5. Stam. 5, filaments free at the base.

C. Ovary 1 ; placentas central.

I. Æstivation of calyx valvate or with distant lobes.

54. MALVACEÆ. Stam. monadelphous.  
56. TILIACEÆ. Stam. distinct, hypogynous.  
66. RHAMNACEÆ. Stam. distinct, opposite the pet. and equaling them in number, perigynous.  
111. LYTHRACEÆ. Stam. distinct, alternating with the pet. or twice as many.

II. Æstivation of calyx imbricate. Cal. and cor. irregular.

64. BALSAMINACEÆ.

III. Æstivation of gamosepalous calyx imbricate. Cor. regular.

84. ROSACEÆ (Tr. Amygdaleæ). Fruit a drupe. Stam. epigynous.  
41. CARYOPHYLLACEÆ (Tr. Sileneæ). Fr. a capsule. Stam. hypogynous.

IV. Æstivation of cal. imbricate ; sep. distinct or slightly connected below. Cor. regular.

\* Ovary 1-celled.

118. PORTULACEÆ. Sep. 2. Stam. opposite the petals.  
41. CARYOPHYLLACEÆ (Tr. Alsineæ). Sep. 3—5. Stam. 10 or fewer, opposite the sepals. Stipules 0.  
118. PARONYCHIACEÆ. Sep. 3—5. Stam. 5, opposite the sepals. Stipules present.

\*\* Ovary many-celled. Stam. polyadelphous.

57. HYPERICACEÆ.

\*\*\* Ovary many-celled. Stam. monadelphous.

63. LINACEÆ. Ovary with 4—5 complete and 4—5 incomplete dissepiments.

65. OXALIDACEÆ. Ovary 5-celled; cells many-seeded.

60. GERANIACEÆ. Ovary 5-celled; cells 1-seeded.

\*\*\*\* Ovary many-celled. Stam. free. Style 1.

59. ACERACEÆ. Stam. usually 8. Pet. 5. Fr. winged, separating into 2 capsules.

280. EMPETRACEÆ. Stam. 3. Pet. 3. Fr. fleshy.

39. FRANKENIACEÆ. Stam. 5 or more. Pet. 5. Caps. 3-valved.

65. CELASTRACEÆ. Stam. and pet. 4—5, inserted in an hypogynous disk.

205. ERICACEÆ (Tr. Pyroleæ and Monotropeæ). Stam. 10. Hypogynous disk 0.

\*\*\*\*\* Ovary many-celled. Stam. free. Styles 3—5.

39. ELATINACEÆ. Pet. 3—5. Stam. 3—5 or 6—8.

Subdivision II. Fl. with a calyx and corolla, polypetalous, superior.

A. Ovary 1-celled; placentas parietal.

124. GROSSULARIACEÆ. Stam. and pet. 4—5, alternating.

B. Ovary 2—many-celled; placentas central.

a. Stamens numerous.

86. ROSACEÆ (Tr. Pomeæ). Fr. a 1—5-celled pome.

b. Stam. as many as, and alternating with, the petals, or twice as many.

129. UMBELLIFERÆ. Styles 2, from a bifid epigynous disk. Fr. of 2 carpels pendulous from a common axis and adhering by their face.

147. ARALIACEÆ. Pet. valvate in æstivation. Fr. a berry.

148. CORNACEÆ. Pet. valvate in æstivation. Fr. a drupe.

113. ONAGRACEÆ. Pet. imbricate or twisted in æstivation. Style 1.

125. SAXIFRAGACEÆ. Pet. imbricate in æstivation. Styles 2 or more. (Fl. sometimes inferior.) Caps. 2-valved.

116. HALORAGACEÆ (in part). Pet. imbricate in æstivation. Styles 4. Caps. not bursting.

C. Stam. as many as, and opposite to, the petals.

148. **LORANTHACEÆ.** Filaments or anthers adnate to the petals.

Subdivision III. Fl. with a calyx and corolla, gamopetalous, superior.

A. Stam. inserted in an epigynous disk.

205. **ERICACEÆ** (Tr. *Vacciniæ*).

B. Stam. inserted with the corolla.

200. **CAMPANULACEÆ.** Filaments free.

117. **CUCURBITACEÆ.** Stam. 5, triadelphous.

C. Stam. inserted on the tube of the corolla or between its lobes.

159. **COMPOSITÆ.** Anthers syngenesious. Fl. capitate.

151. **RUBIACEÆ.** Stam. free. Ovary usually didymous, 2-celled, with 2 ovules. Cal. simple.

155. **VALERIANACEÆ.** Stam. free. Ovary with 1 perfect cell and 1 ovule. Cal. simple.

149. **CAPRIFOLIACEÆ.** Stam. free. Ovary 3—5-celled. Cal. simple.

157. **DIPSACEÆ.** Stam. free. Cal. double.

Subdivision IV. Fl. with a calyx and corolla, gamopetalous, inferior.

A. Ovary 4-parted, 4-seeded. Style 1. Fr. of 4 nuts.

218. **BORAGINACEÆ.** Stam. 5.

241. **LABIATÆ.** Stam. 4, didynamous, or 2.

B. Ovary simple, 1-celled, 1-seeded.

261. **PLUMBAGINACEÆ.** Stam. 5.

C. Ovary simple, 1-celled, many-seeded; placenta central, free, simple.

255. **LENTIBULARIACEÆ.** Cor. irregular. Stam. 2.

257. **PRIMULACEÆ.** Cor. regular. Stam. 4—5, opposite to the segments of the cor.

D. Ovary simple, 1-celled, many-seeded; placenta central, free, winged.

262. **PLANTAGINACEÆ.** Cor. 4-fid, scarious. Stam. 4.

E. Ovary simple, 2- or more-celled, with central placentas; 1-celled with a parietal placenta; or 2 ovaries with parietal placentas.

I. Stam. hypogynous, scarcely attached to the corolla, distinct.

204. **ERICACEÆ** (Tr. *Arbutæ* and *Ericæ*).

## II. Stam. on the corolla, filaments connected.

38. **POLYGALACEÆ.** Filaments monadelphous, separating into 2 bundles above.

## III. Stam. on the corolla, distinct.

## a. Stam. 2. Cor. regular.

11. **OLEACEÆ.**

## b. Stam. 2, or 4 and didynamous. Cor. irregular.

26. **OROBANCHACEÆ.** Ovary 1-celled, with 2 or more parietal placentas, in a fleshy disk.  
 29. **SCROPHULARIACEÆ.** Ovary 2-celled, placentas central.  
 55. **VERBENACEÆ.** Ovary 2—4-celled. Carpel dividing into 4 nuts.

## c. Stam. 4—5, not didynamous. Cells of the ovary with 1—2 ovules.

10. **AQUIFOLIACEÆ.** Cor. 4—6-parted. Hypogynous disk 0. Fr. fleshy, not bursting.  
 16. **CONVOLVULACEÆ.** Cor. 4—5-lobed. An hypogynous disk surrounding the ovary. Fr. a capsule, bursting.

## d. Stam. 4—5, not didynamous. Cells of the ovary with many ovules.

15. **POLEMONIACEÆ.** Ovary 3-celled. Caps. 3-valved.  
 12. **GENTIANACEÆ.** Ovary 1—2-celled. Caps. 2-valved.  
 24. **SOLANACEÆ.** Ovary 2-celled.  
 11. **APOCYNACEÆ.** Ovaries 2, 1-celled.

## Subdivision V. Perianth single or none.

## A. Flowers not in catkins. Perianth superior.

79. **ARISTOLOCHIACEÆ.** Stam. 6 or 12, epigynous. Ovary 3—6-celled.  
 16. **HALORAGACEÆ** (part). Stam. 1. Perianth very minute.  
 78. **SANTALACEÆ.** Stam. 4—5. Ovary 1-celled.

## B. Flowers not in catkins. Perianth inferior.

## I. Fr. separating into several carpels.

16. **HALORAGACEÆ** (part). Carp. 4, not bursting. Stam. 8.  
 84. **CALLITRICHACEÆ.** Carp. 4, not bursting. Stam. 1.  
 80. **EUPHORBIACEÆ.** Carp. 3 or 2, opening with elasticity.

## II. Fruit indehiscent.

## a. Leaves with stipules.

71. **POLYGONACEÆ.** Stipules (ochreæ) connected quite round the stem.

88. **ROSACEÆ** (part of *Tr. Sanguisorbeæ*). Stipules adnate to the petiole.
285. **URTICACEÆ**. Stipules free, deciduous. Ovary 1-celled.
286. **ULMACEÆ**. Stipules free, deciduous. Ovary 2-celled.
- b. Stipules 0. Fl. monœcious. Perigone 0.
283. **CERATOPHYLLACEÆ**.
- c. Stipules 0. Fl. hermaphrodite or polygamous. Embryo straight.
278. **THYMELACEÆ**. Fr. a nut or drupe. Radicle superior.
277. **ELÆAGNACEÆ**. Fr. clothed with the berry-like perigone. Radicle inferior.
- d. Stipules 0. Fl. hermaphrodite or polygamous. Embryo curved or spiral.
121. **PARONYCHIACEÆ** (*Scleranthus*). Fr. inclosed in the hardened calyx-tube.
265. **CHENOPODIACEÆ**. Cal. not hardened. Stam. from the base of the perianth.
264. **AMARANTHACEÆ**. Cal. not hardened. Stam. hypogynous.

C. Male flowers always in catkins.

287. **AMENTIFERÆ**.

Subclass II. **GYMNOSPERMÆ**.

Seeds quite naked.

300. **CONIFERÆ**.

Class II. **MONOCOTYLEDONES**.

Wood of stem youngest at the centre. Cotyledon single.

Subdivision I. **DICTYOGENÆ**. Leaves net-veined, deciduous. Floral envelopes whorled.

302. **TRILLIACEÆ**. Perianth inferior.
302. **DIOSCOREACEÆ**. Perianth superior.

Subdivision II. **FLORIDÆ**. Leaves parallel-veined, persistent. Floral envelopes whorled.

A. Ovaries several, each bearing a style or stigma.

334. **ALISMACEÆ**. Perianth 6-parted. Caps. not bursting.
340. **POTAMOGETONACEÆ**. Perianth 4-parted.
326. **COLCHICACEÆ**. Perianth 6—7-parted. Caps. opening at the inner edge.



## B. Ovary 1, inferior.

304. ORCHIDACEÆ. Stam. and style united in a central column.  
 303. HYDROCHARIDACEÆ. Stam. free. Sep. 3. Pet. 3.  
 315. IRIDACEÆ. Stam. free, 3. Anth. bursting outwards.  
 Perianth coloured.  
 317. AMARYLLIDACEÆ. Stam. free, 6. Anth. bursting in-  
 wards. Perianth coloured. Fr. a 3-valved capsule.

## C. Ovary 1, superior.

## I. Perianth like a corolla of 6 petals.

319. LILIACEÆ. Fr. dry, bursting with 3 valves.  
 318. ASPARAGACEÆ. Fr. succulent, not bursting.

## II. Perianth more or less glumaceous, or partly coloured, or none.

327. JUNCACEÆ. Perianth 6-parted. Stam. 6. Fl. herma-  
 phrodite.  
 327. ERIOCAULACEÆ. Perianth 4—5-parted. Stam. 2—6.  
 Fl. monœcious.  
 337. TYPHACEÆ. Fl. monœcious, on a spadix. Anth. wedge-  
 shaped, erect; filaments long.  
 338. ARACEÆ. Fl. monœcious, on a spadix. Anth. ovate;  
 filaments very short.  
 339. LEMNACEÆ. Fl. monœcious, 2 in a spath, no spadix.  
 345. NAIADACEÆ. Perianth 0. Fl. in 2 rows upon one side  
 of a spadix, or solitary.

Subdivision III. GLUMIFERÆ. Leaves parallel-veined, per-  
sistent. Floral envelopes imbricated.

345. CYPERACEÆ. Leaves with entire sheaths. Anth. entire  
 at the end.  
 371. GRAMINEÆ. Leaves with split sheaths. Anth. notched  
 at both ends.

## II. CRYPTOGAMEÆ or FLOWERLESS PLANTS.

## Class III. CRYPTOGAMEÆ DUCTULOSÆ.

403. EQUISETACEÆ. Leafless branched plants with a fistular  
 stem, with sheaths at the joinings.  
 406. FILICES. Leafy plants. Thecæ from the veins on the  
 underside or at the end of the leaves.  
 417. LYCOPODIACEÆ. Leafy plants. Thecæ axillary, sessile.  
 419. CHARACEÆ. Leafless branched plants with a fistular stem,  
 not sheathed at the joinings.

# CLASSES AND ORDERS

## IN THE

# LINNÆAN ARTIFICIAL SYSTEM.



### CLASSES.

*\* Flowers perfect, each with stamens and pistils.*

- |   |  |  |
|---|--|--|
| Cl. 1. MONANDRIA, stam. 1.<br>2. DIANDRIA, stam. 2.<br>3. TRIANDRIA, stam. 3.<br>4. TETRANDRIA, stam. 4.<br>5. PENTANDRIA, stam. 5. |  | Cl. 6. HEXANDRIA, stam. 6.<br>7. HEPTANDRIA, stam. 7.<br>8. OCTANDRIA, stam. 8.<br>9. ENNEANDRIA, stam. 9.<br>10. DECANDRIA, stam. 10. |
|---|--|--|
11. DODECANDRIA, stam. 12—19.  
 12. ICOSANDRIA, stam. 20 or more, inserted on the calyx.  
 13. POLYANDRIA, stam. 20 or more, inserted on the receptacle.  
 14. DIDYNAMIA, stam. 4 ; 2 long and 2 short.  
 15. TETRADYNAMIA, stam. 6 ; 4 long and 2 short. Fl. cruciform.  
 16. MONADELPHIA, filaments united below in 1 set.  
 17. DIADELPHIA, filaments united in 2 sets. Fl. papilionaceous.  
 18. POLYADELPHIA, filaments united in 3 or more sets.  
 19. SYNGENESIA, stam. 5, anth. united. Fl. compound.  
 20. GYNANDRIA, stamens and pistils combined.

*\*\* Stamens and pistils in different flowers.*

21. MONECIA, stam. and pistils on the same individual.  
 22. DIOECIA, stam. and pistils on different individuals.  
 23. POLYGAMIA, fl. perfect and unisexual on the same or on different individuals.

*\*\*\* Fructification concealed.*

24. CRYPTOGAMIA.

### ORDERS.

The Orders in the first 13 Classes are founded on the number of styles or stigmas in each flower; viz. MONOGYNIA, 1 style; DIGYNIA, 2 styles; &c. The Orders of the other Classes are explained in the Synopsis of Genera.

SYNOPSIS  
OF  
THE GENERA OF BRITISH PLANTS,  
ARRANGED ACCORDING TO  
THE LINNÆAN SYSTEM.

---

*The number prefixed to each Genus indicates the page where the description of the Species will be found.*

*Where the Group is a natural one the Order is referred to for the generic characters.*

---

Class I. MONANDRIA. Stamen 1.

Order I. MONOGYNIA. Style 1.

268. SALICORNIA. Perianth single, tumid. Fr. included in the enlarged perianth.  
 117. HIPPURIS. Perianth single with a very indistinct rim crowning the ovary.  
 155. CENTRANTHUS. Perianth double.  
 (See *Alchemilla*, Nat. Ord. 26.)

Order II. DIGYNIA.

284. CALLITRICHE.

Class II. DIANDRIA.

Order I. MONOGYNIA.

\* *Fl. inferior.* Perianth single or none.

344. RUPPIA. Perianth 0. Nuts 4.  
 339. LEMNA. Perianth single, urceolate.  
 347. CLADIUM. Perianth single, a chaffy glume.

**\*\* *Fl. inferior, monopetalous, regular. Perianth double.***

211. **LIGUSTRUM.** Cor. 4-cleft. Berry with 2 cells and 4 seeds.

211. **FRAXINUS.** Cor. 4-cleft or 0. Caps. compressed, 2-celled, 2-seeded.

**\*\*\* *Fl. inferior, monopetalous, irregular. Perianth double.***  
*Carp. simple.*

256. **PINGUICULA.** Cal. 5-fid. Cor. ringent. Caps. 1-celled.

256. **UTRICULARIA.** Cal. of 2 sepals. Cor. ringent. Caps. 1-celled.

238. **VERONICA.** Cor. 4-cleft, rotate. Caps. 2-celled.

**\*\*\*\* *Fl. inferior, monopetalous, irregular. Perianth double.***  
*Carp. 4-lobed.*

246. **LYCOPUS.** Filaments simple. Anthers 2-celled.

246. **SALVIA.** Filaments bifid; 1 branch barren. Anth. 1-celled.

**\*\*\*\*\* *Fl. superior. Perianth double.***

116. **CIRCÆA.** Cal. of 2 sepals connected below. Cor. of 2 petals.

(Pet. 0. *Salicornia*, Nat. Ord. 65. *Fraxinus*, N. O. 49.  
*Rhynchospora*, N. O. 96.)

(Pet. 4. *Lepidium* and *Senebiera*, N. O. 6.)

## Order II. DIGYNIA.

278. **ANTHOXANTHUM.** Perianth glumaceous. A grass.

## Class III. TRIANDRIA.

### Order I. MONOGYNIA.

**\* *Fl. superior, with calyx and corolla.***

155. Nat. Order 43. **VALERIANACEÆ.**

**\*\* *Fl. superior. Perianth single, petaloid.***

315. Nat. Order 83. **IRIDACEÆ.**

**\*\*\* *Fl. inferior, glumaceous, chaffy.***

346. Nat. Order 96. **CYPERACEÆ** (in part). Sheaths of the leaves entire. Stem angular. Cor. 0.

402. **NARDUS.** Cor. of 2 valves. Cal. 0. A grass.  
(*Juncus*, N. O. 89.)

### Order II. DIGYNIA.

371. Nat. Order 97. **GRAMINEÆ.** Fl. glumaceous. Grasses.

## Order III. TRIGYNIA.

118. MONTIA. Cal. of 2 leaves. Cor. of 1 petal. Caps. 3-valved, 3-seeded.  
 120. POLYCARPON. Cal. of 5 leaves. Pet. 5. Caps. 1-celled, 3-valved.  
 50. HOLOSTEUM. Cal. of 5 leaves. Pet. 5. Caps. 1-celled, opening with 6 teeth at the end.  
 (*Tillæa*, N. O. 34.)

## Class IV. TETRANDRIA.

## Order I. MONOGYNIA.

\* *Perianth double. Cal. double, inner adnate to the fr. Cor. monopetalous.*

157. Nat. Order 44. DIPSACACEÆ.

\*\* *Perianth double. Cal. single. Cor. monopetalous, inferior.*

263. PLANTAGO. Segments of cor. reflexed. Stam. very long.  
 214. CICENDIA. Cor. salvershaped, spreading. Stam. included. Caps. opening at the top by two valves.  
 260. CENTUNCULUS. Cor. tubular, spreading. Stam. included. Caps. bursting transversely.  
 (*Gentiana*, N. O. 51.)

\*\*\* *Perianth double. Cal. single. Cor. monopetalous, superior.*

151. Nat. Order 43. RUBIACEÆ. Limb of the cal. often obsolete.

\*\*\*\* *Perianth double. Pet. 4.*

11. EPIMEDIUM. Cor. inferior.  
 148. CORNUS. Cor. superior. Cal. 4-cleft.  
 (*Cardamine*, N. O. 6. *Senebiera*, N. O. 6. *Euonymus*, N. O. 23.)  
 150. LINNÆA. Cor. superior. Cal. 5-cleft.

\*\*\*\*\* *Perianth single.*

319. MAIANTHEMUM. Perianth petaloid, 4-parted, inferior.  
 89. ALCHEMILLA. Perianth a calyx, inferior, 8-parted : 4 larger and 4 smaller.  
 88. SANGUISORBA. Perianth a calyx, inferior, 4-parted. Stam. inserted on a ring closing the tube.  
 285. PARIETARIA. Perianth inferior, 4-parted, bellshaped. Stam. at its base.  
 116. ISNARDIA. Perianth superior, 4-parted, persistent.

## Order II. DIGYNIA.

46. *BUFFONIA*. Cal. of 4 persistent sepals.  
(*Cuscuta*, N. O. 53.)

## Order III. TETRAGYNIA.

210. *ILEX*. Cal. 4-toothed. Cor. rotate. Berry with 4 1-seeded nuts.  
52. *MOENCHIA*. Pet. 4. Caps. 1-celled, opening at the top with 8 teeth.  
46. *SAGINA*. Pet. 4. Caps. 1-celled, opening with 4 valves.  
64. *RADIOLA*. Cal. 4-fid: lobes 2—3-fid. Pet. 4. Caps. with 8 cells and 8 valves.  
122. *TILLÆA*. Cal. 3—4-parted. Caps. several, each 2-seeded.  
340. *POTAMOGETON*. Perianth single, of 4 scales. Drupes 4.  
(*Cerastium*, N. O. 14.)

## Class V. PENTANDRIA.

## Order I. MONOGYNIA.

\* *Cor. monopetalous, inferior. Ovary 4-lobed. Fr. 4 nuts.*

218. Nat. Order 54. *BORAGINACEÆ*.

\*\* *Cor. monopetalous, inferior. Caps. 1-celled. Stam. opposite to the segments of the corolla.*

257. Nat. Order 61. *PRIMULACEÆ* (in part).

\*\*\* *Cor. monopetalous, inferior. Stam. and cor.-segments alternate.*

212. Nat. Order 51. *GENTIANACEÆ* (in part). Fr. 1- or imperfectly 2-celled, many-seeded.  
224. Nat. Order 55. *SOLANACEÆ*. Fr. 2-celled, many-seeded. Stam. on the corolla, equal.  
231. *VERBASCUM*. Fr. 2-celled, many-seeded. Stam. on the corolla, unequal; 2 or more hairy at the base.  
216. *POLEMONIUM*. Fr. 3-celled. Stam. on the cor.-tube.  
216. Nat. Order 53. *CONVOLVULACEÆ*. Fr. 2—3-celled, mostly few-seeded. Stam. on the base of the corolla.  
208. *AZALEA*. Fr. 2—3-celled. Stam. on the receptacle.  
211. *VINCA*. Fr. consisting of 2 follicles.

\*\*\*\* *Cor. monopetalous, superior.*

200. Nat. Order 46. *CAMPANULACEÆ*. Stam. separate from the corolla. Fr. a capsule.

150. LONICERA. Stam. on the irregular cor. Fr. a berry.  
 260. SAMOLUS. Stam. on the half-inferior bellshaped cor. and  
 opposite to its segments, 5 scales (barren stam.) above.  
 Fr. a capsule.

\*\*\*\*\* *Cor. of 4 or 5 petals, inferior.*

64. IMPATIENS. Fl. irregular. Sep. 3, unequal, deciduous.  
 Pet. 3.  
 34. VIOLA. Fl. irregular. Sep. 5, persistent. Pet. 5.  
 66. RHAMNUS. Fl. regular. Stam. opposite to the petals.  
 66. EUONYMUS. Fl. regular. Stam. alternate with the petals.

\*\*\*\*\* *Petals distinct, superior.*

124. RIBES. Pet. and stam. on the limb of the calyx. Pet.  
 clawed.  
 148. HEDERA. Pet. and stam. below the margin of an epigy-  
 nous disk. Pet. sessile with a broad base.

\*\*\*\*\* *Perianth single.*

260. GLAUX. Perianth inferior, bellshaped, coloured.  
 278. THESIUM. Perianth superior, persistent.  
 (*Illecebrum* and *Herniaria*, N. O. 33.)

## Order II. DIGYNIA.

\* *Perianth single or pet. resembling abortive stamens.*

286. ULMUS. Caps. compressed, winged all round. L. with  
 stipules.  
 265. Nat. Order 65. CHENOPODIACEÆ (in part). Caps. not  
 winged. Stip. 0.  
 119. HERNIARIA. Cal. 5-cleft; segments plane-concave. Pet.  
 (or abortive stam.) 5, setaceous.  
 120. ILLECEBRUM. Cal. of 5 thick laterally compressed hooded  
 leaves. Pet. (or abortive stam.) 5, subulate.

\*\* *Perianth double. Cor. monopetalous, inferior.*

214. GENTIANA. Caps. 1-celled, 2-valved. Cor. without nec-  
 tariferous pores.  
 217. CUSCUTA. Caps. 2-celled, bursting transversely. Cor.  
 bellshaped.

\*\*\* *Perianth double, superior. Cal.-limb often obsolete. Pet. 5.*

129. Nat. Order 37. UMBELLIFERÆ.

## Order III. TRIGYNIA.

66. STAPHYLEA. Pet. 5, inferior. Caps. 2 or 3, inflated.  
 112. TAMARIX. Pet. 5, inferior. Caps. 1-celled, 3-valved. Seeds numerous.  
 119. CORRIGIOLA. Pet. 5, inferior. Caps. 1-seeded, not opening.  
 150. VIBURNUM. Cor. superior. Berry 1-seeded.  
 149. SAMBUCUS. Cor. superior. Berry 3-seeded.  
 (*Polycarpon*, N. O. 33. *Chenopdiaceæ*, N. O. 65.)

## Order IV. TETRAGYNIA.

38. PARNASSIA. Nectaries 5, heartshaped, fringed with stalked glands.

## Order V. PENTAGYNIA.

63. LINUM. Ovary 1, 10-celled.  
 89. SIBBALDIA. Ovaries 5, free.  
 261. STATICE. Ovary 1, 1-seeded. Fl. in loose panicles.  
 262. ARMERIA. Ovary 1, 1-seeded. Fl. capitate.  
 (*Cerastium* and *Spergula*, N. O. 14.)

## Order VI. HEXAGYNIA.

37. DROSERA. Ovary 1, 1-celled, many-seeded.

## Order VII. POLYGYNIA.

4. MYOSURUS. Ovaries many, 1-seeded, on a very long receptacle.

## Class VI. HEXANDRIA.

## Order I. MONOGYNIA.

\* *Fl. with calyx and corolla.*

11. BERBERIS. Cal. inferior, 6-leaved. Pet. 6.  
 39. FRANKENIA. Cal. inferior, 5-parted. Pet. 5. Caps. 1-celled.  
 112. PEPLIS. Cal. inferior, 6-parted. Pet. 6. Caps. 2-celled.  
 (*Lythrum*, N. O. 27.)

\*\* *Perianth single, coloured, superior.*

317. Nat. Order 84. AMARYLLIDACEÆ.



\*\*\* *Perianth single, coloured, inferior, 6-parted.*

319. CONVALLARIA. Perianth bellshaped. Fr. a berry. Fl. jointed to the pedicel.  
 319. POLYGONATUM. Perianth tubular. Fr. a berry. Fl. not jointed to the pedicel.  
 326. ENDYMION. Perianth tubular-bellshaped. Fr. a capsule.  
 326. MUSCARI. Perianth globose or cylindrical, contracted at the mouth.

\*\*\*\* *Perianth single, coloured, inferior, of 6 leaves.*

† Style trifid.

318. ASPARAGUS. Perianth tubular below, persistent. Fr. succulent.  
 321. FRITILLARIA. L. of perianth each with a nectariferous cavity at the base. Fr. dry.

†† Style entire or 0. Stigma obtuse or 3-lobed.

322. GAGEA. Anthers erect, their base attached to the end of the filament.

*Anthers incumbent.*

321. LILIUM. L. of perianth with a longitudinal nectariferous furrow below.  
 321. LLOYDIA. L. of perianth with a transverse nectariferous fold below.

*Nectary none.*

323. ALLIUM. Umbel inclosed in a spath before flowering.  
 328. NARTHECIUM. Spath 0. Filaments bearded. Style trigonous.  
 322. ORNITHOGALUM. Spath 0. Filaments inserted on the receptacle. Style trigonous.—Fl. white or yellow.  
 322. SCILLA. Spath 0. Filaments at the base of the perianth, naked. Style trigonous.—Fl. never white or yellow.  
 325. SIMETHIS. Spath 0. Filaments on the base of the perianth, bearded.  
 321. TULIPA. Spath 0. Style 0. Stigma 3-lobed.  
 338. ACORUS. Spath 0. Style 0. Stigma obscurely 3-lobed. Fl. on a spadix.

\*\*\*\*\* *Perianth single, glumaceous, inferior.*

328. JUNCUS. Caps. 3-celled, 3-valved. Seeds numerous.  
 332. LUZULA. Caps. 3-celled, 3-valved. Seeds 3.

## Order II. DIGYNIA.

274. OXYRIA. Perianth 4-leaved.

## Order III. TRIGYNIA.

326. COLCHICUM. Perianth funnelshaped; tube very long.  
 326. TOFIELDIA. Perianth 6-leaved. Caps. 3, connected up to the middle.  
 336. SCHEUCHZERIA. Perianth 6-leaved. Caps. 3, inflated.  
 336. TRIGLOCHIN. Perianth 6-leaved. Caps. 3—6, united to a longitudinal receptacle.  
 272. RUMEX. Perianth 6-leaved. Caps. 1, triquetrous. Styles feathery.

## Order IV. HEXAGYNIA.

336. ACTINOCARPUS. Caps. combined at the base, radiating, 6—8.

## Order V. POLYGYNIA.

335. ALISMA. Caps. many, clustered, distinct.

## Class VII. HEPTANDRIA.

260. TRIENTALIS. Cal. and cor. 7-parted. Style 1. Caps. 1-celled, 7-valved.

## Class VIII. OCTANDRIA.

## Order I. MONOGYNIA.

\* *Flowers with calyx and corolla.*

59. ACER. Cal. inferior, 5-parted. Pet. 5. Fr. 2-winged.  
 115. ŒNOTHERA. Cal. superior, 4-parted. Pet. 4. Seeds without hairs.  
 113. EPILOBIUM. Cal. superior, 4-parted. Pet. 4. Seeds hairy at the end.  
 213. CHLORA. Cal. inferior, 8-fid.  
 204. Nat. Order 47. ERICACEÆ (in part). Cal. and cor. inferior, 4—5-fid.  
 205. VACCINIUM. Cal. and cor. superior, 4—5-fid.

\*\* *Perianth single.*

278. DAPHNE. Limb of the perianth 4-fid, deciduous, inferior.

## Order II. DIGYNIA.

274. *POLYGONUM*. Perianth single, inferior.  
 129. *CHRYSOSPLENIUM*. Perianth single, half-superior.

## Order III. TRIGYNIA.

277. *FAGOPYRUM*.  
 (*Polygonum*, N. O. 66.)

## Order IV. TETRA- PENTA- GYNIA.

147. *ADOXA*. Cal. 2-fid, cor. 4-fid in the terminal fl.; cal. 3-fid, cor. 5-fid in the lateral fl.  
 39. *ELATINE*. Cal. 3—4-parted. Pet. 3—4. Anth. terminal.  
 302. *PARIS*. Sep. and pet. 4. Filaments continued beyond the anthers.

## Class IX. ENNEANDRIA.

336. *BUTOMUS*. Perianth of 6 coloured leaves. Stigmas 6.

## Class X. DECANDRIA.

## Order I. MONOGYNIA.

204. Nat. Order 47. *ERICACEÆ* (in part). Cor. 5-cleft or of 5 petals.

## Order II. DIGYNIA.

121. *SCLERANTHUS*. Cal. 5-cleft. Pet. 0.  
 125. *SAXIFRAGA*. Cal. 5-toothed or 5-parted. Pet. 5. Fr. with 2 beaks.  
 43. *SAPONARIA*. Cal. 5-toothed, naked below. Pet. 5.  
 41. *DIANTHUS*. Cal. 5-toothed, with scales at the base. Pet. 5.  
 (*Chrysosplenium*, N. O. 36. *Polygonum*, N. O. 66.)

## Order III. TRI- TETRA- PENTA- GYNIA.

40. Nat. Order 14. *CARYOPHYLLACEÆ* (in part). Caps. opening by teeth at the end or valves. Stipules none.  
 43. *CUCUBALUS*. Fr. a berry. Styles 3.  
 65. *OXALIS*. Caps. 5-celled, opening at the angles. Pet. connected below.  
 122. *SEDUM*. Caps. 5 or more. Pet. usually 5.  
 124. *COTYLEDON*. Caps. 5. Cor. tubular, 5-cleft.  
 (*Adoxa*, N. O. 38.)

## Class XI. DODECANDRIA.

279. ASARUM. Perianth 3-fid, superior. Style 1.  
 120. LEPIGONUM. Caps. opening by valves alternate with the sepals. With stipules.  
 120. SPERGULA. Caps. opening by valves opposite to the sepals. With stipules.  
 112. LYTHRUM. Cal. tubular, inferior, with 10 teeth. Pet. 6. Style 1.  
 88. AGRIMONIA. Cal. turbinate, with hooked bristles. Pet. 5. Styles 2.  
 32. RESEDA. Pet. irregular. Styles 3. Caps. open at the end.  
 124. SEMPERVIVUM. Pet. and styles 12 or more.  
     (Styles 3. *Euphorbia*, N. O. 72.)  
     (Styles 4. *Potentilla*, N. O. 26.)

## Class XII. ICOSANDRIA.

84. Nat. Order 26. ROSACEÆ (in part).

## Class XIII. POLYANDRIA.

## Order I. MONOGYNIA.

12. Nat. Order 4. PAPAVERACEÆ. Sep. 2. Pet. 4.  
 10. ACTÆA. Sep. 4. Pet. 4.  
 33. HELIANTHEMUM. Æstivation of cal. twisted. Pet. 5.  
 56. TILIA. Æstivation of cal. valvate. Pet. 5.  
 11. Nat. Order 3. NYMPHÆACEÆ. Pet. numerous.

## Order II. DI- POLY- GYNIA.

1. Nat. Order 1. RANUNCULACEÆ. Cal. and cor. inferior.  
     (*Reseda*, N. O. 7.)

## Class XIV. DIDYNAMIA.

## Order I. GYMNOSPERMIA.

[Fr. deeply 4-lobed, resembling 4 seeds.]

241. Nat. Order 58. LABIATÆ.  
     (*Verbena*, N. O. 59.)

## Order II. ANGIOSPERMIA.

[Seeds in a distinct capsule.]

226. Nat. Order 56. OROBANCHACEÆ. Caps. 1-celled, many-seeded. Placentas parietal.  
 235. LIMOSELLA. Caps. 1-celled (except at the bottom). Placentas central, free.  
 229. Nat. Order 57. SCROPHULARIACEÆ (in part). Caps. 2-celled.  
 150. LINNÆA. Ovary 3-celled. Fr. 1-seeded.  
 255. VERBENA. Ovary 4-celled. Seeds 2—4, pericarp evanescent.

## Class XV. TETRADYNAMIA.

16. Nat. Order 6. CRUCIFERÆ.

## Class XVI. MONADELPHIA.

## Order I. PENT-DEC-ANDRIA.

[Stam. 5—10.]

60. Nat. Order 19. GERANIACEÆ.  
 (*Lysimachia*, N. O. 61. *Linum*, N. O. 20. *Oxalis*,  
 N. O. 22. Part of *Leguminosæ*, N. O. 25.)

## Order II. POLYANDRIA.

54. Nat. Order 15. MALVACEÆ.

## Class XVII. DIADELPHIA.

14. Nat. Order 5. FUMARIACEÆ. Stam. 6.  
 38. Nat. Order 11. POLYGALACEÆ. Stam. 8.  
 67. Nat. Order 25. LEGUMINOSÆ. Stam. 10.

## Class XVIII. POLYADELPHIA.

57. Nat. Order 17. HYPERICACEÆ. Stam. numerous.

## Class XIX. SYNGENESIA.

159. Nat. Order 45. COMPOSITÆ.

## Class XX. GYNANDRIA.

304. Nat. Order 82. ORCHIDACEÆ. Stam. 1 or 2.

279. ARISTOLOCHIA. Stam. 6. Stigma with 6 lobes.

## Class XXI. MONŒCIA.

## Order I. MONANDRIA.

[Stam. 1.]

281. EUPHORBIA. Involucre bellshaped, inclosing numerous male fl. and 1 female flower. Cor. and cal. wanting.

338. ARUM. Spath of 1 sheathing leaf, inclosing numerous female fl. and numerous male fl. above them. Cal. and cor. wanting.

284. CALLITRICHE. Bracts 2 petaloid, or 0. Involucre, spath, cal. and cor. wanting.

344. ZANNICHELLIA. Involucre 0. Male fl. without cal. or cor. Fem. fl. with a perianth of 1 leaf. Nuts 4, stalked. Stigma peltate.

345. ZOSTERA. Fl. aggregate in 2 rows on one side of a spadix. Spath ending in a leaf.

345. NAIAS. Fl. solitary, sheathed. Perianth 0.

## Order II. DIANDRIA.

(Callitriche, N. O. 73. Carex, N. O. 96.)

## Order III. TRIANDRIA.

337. TYPHA. Spikes male and female, cylindrical. Ovary surrounded with bristles. Perianth 0.

338. SPARGANIUM. Spikes male and female, globose. Perianth single, 3-leaved.

353. CAREX. Fl. in 1 or more imbricated scaly spikes. Perianth 0. Perigone urceolate.

352. KOBRESIA. Fl. in a compound spike. Perianth and perigone 0.

## Order IV. TETRANDRIA.

264. LITTORELLA. Cor. of male fl. with a cylindrical tube and 4-parted limb. Stam. very long.

280. BUXUS. Cor. of male fl. of 2 petals, fem. of 3 pet. Caps. with 3 beaks.

285. *URTICA*. Perianth 4-leaved. Perigone 2-leaved. Stam. equalling the perianth.  
 299. *ALNUS*. Fl. in imbricated catkins. Scales of male fl. 3-lobed, 3-flowered. Perianth 4-fid. Perigone 0.

## Order V. PENT-POLY- ANDRIA.

\* *Fl. not in catkins, with cal. and cor.*

116. *MYRIOPHYLLUM*. Pet. of male fl. 4, deciduous. Stam. 8. Germ. inferior.  
 336. *SAGITTARIA*. Pet. 3. Stam. about 24. Carp. numerous upon a globose receptacle.  
 117. *BRYONIA*. Cal. with 5 teeth. Cor. 5-cleft. Filaments 3. Anth. 5. Fr. an inferior berry.

\*\* *Fl. not in catkins, imperfect.*

200. *XANTHIUM*. Involucre of male many-leaved, with a 5-toothed perianth; of female 1-leaved, inclosing 2 flowers.  
 284. *CERATOPHYLLUM*. Perianth many-leaved. Stam. 16—20. Nut ending in a spine.  
 327. *ERIOCAULON*. Perianth 4—6-cleft. Stam. 4—5. Caps. 2—3-lobed, 2—3-celled.  
 265. *AMARANTHUS*. Perianth 3—4-leaved. Stam. 3 or 5. Caps. opening all round.  
 88. *POTERIUM*. Perianth 4-cleft. Fr. 2 nuts, invested with the hardened quadrangular tube of the perigone.

\*\*\* *Fl. in catkins.*

287. Nat. Order 77. *AMENTIFERÆ* (in part).

## Order VI. MONADELPHIA.

[Filaments of stam. united below into one set.]

301. *PINUS*. Male fl. in racemose catkins. Fr. in cones.

## Class XXII. DICECIA.

288. *SALIX*. Perianth 0. Stam. and pistils with 1 or 2 glands at the base. Anth. 1—5, usually 2.  
 280. *EMPETRUM*. Cal. 3-parted. Pet. 3. Stam. 3.  
 319. *RUSCUS*. Sep. 6. Pet. 0. Stam. 3.  
 278. *HIPPOPHÆ*. Male fl. with a perianth of 2 deep roundish lobes. Stam. 4. Fem. fl. with a tubular bifid perianth. Stigma elongate.

149. *Viscum*. Cor. 4-parted. Cal. of male fl. 0, of fem. fl. an obscure free margin. Stam. 4. Stigma obtuse, sessile.
298. *Myrica*. Fl. in catkins. Perianth 0. Stam. 4, at the base of the scales.
286. *Humulus*. Female fl. in a catkin formed of large persistent scales. Stam. 5.
303. *Tamus*. Perianth 6-parted, superior. Stam. 6.
297. *Populus*. Fl. in imbricated catkins. Stam. 8.
283. *Mercurialis*. Perianth single, 3-parted. Stam. 9.
303. *Hydrocharis*. Cal. 3-parted, superior. Pet. 3. Stam. 9.
304. *Stratiotes*. Cal. 3-parted, superior. Stam. 12.
304. *Anacharis*. Cal. 3-parted, inferior, with a long tube. Filaments 3. Caps. 1-celled. Male with 9 stamens with combined filaments.
301. *Juniperus*. Stam. 5, combined. Fl. in catkins. Fem. fl. 3, scales ultimately fleshy and united.
301. *Taxus*. Stam. 5, combined. Fl. in catkins. Fem. fl. 1, scaly below. Perigone ultimately fleshy, cupshaped.
- (Stam. 3. *Valeriana*, N. O. 43. Stam. 4. *Rhamnus*, N. O. 24. *Urtica*, N. O. 75. Stam. 8. *Sedum*, N. O. 34. Stam. 12. *Stratiotes*, N. O. 81.)

### Class XXIII. POLYGAMIA.

269. *Atriplex*. Perigone 2-lobed or 2-parted. Pericarp free. Testa crustaceous.
271. *Obione*. Perigone 2-lobed. Pericarp adhering to the perigone. Testa membranous.
285. *Parietaria*. Perigone 4-parted.

### Class XXIV. CRYPTOGRAMIA.

403. Nat. Order 98. *Equisetaceæ*. Leafless branched plants with sheathed joinings. Fructification in terminal catkins.
406. Nat. Order 99. *Filices*. Leafy plants. Fructification attached to the veins, either on the back or edge of the leaves.
417. Nat. Order 100. *Marsileaceæ*. Creeping plants with slender leaves. Fructification consisting of globular nearly sessile coriaceous 3—4-celled capsules.
417. Nat. Order 101. *Lycopodiaceæ*. Plants with imbricated leaves. Capsules axillary, solitary.
419. Nat. Order 102. *Characeæ*. Leafless branched plants with a fistular stem, not sheathed at the joinings.



# MANUAL OF BRITISH BOTANY.

---

## I. FLOWERING PLANTS.

Substance composed of cellular tissue, woody fibre and spiral vessels. Epidermis with stomata. Embryo with cotyledons.

### Class I. DICOTYLEDONES.

Stems formed of bark, wood and pith. The wood furnished with medullary rays and increasing by the addition of concentric layers externally. Leaves mostly with reticulated veins. Cotyledons 2 or more, opposite or whorled.

#### Subclass I. ANGIOSPERMÆ.

Plants with an ovary, style and stigma. Seeds inclosed in a seed-vessel.

#### Subdivision I. THALAMIFLORÆ.

Petals distinct (rarely 0), and as well as the stamens hypogynous.

#### Order I. RANUNCULACEÆ.

Sep. 3—6. Pet. 5 or more, rarely 0. Stam. indefinite : anth. adnate, opening longitudinally. Carp. numerous, distinct, or rarely united into a single pistil. Seeds erect or pendulous.

\* *Anthers extrorse.*

Tribe I. *CLEMATIDÆ*. Fruit short, 1-seeded with a feathery awn. Seed pendulous. Æstivation valvate or induplicate. Leaves opposite.

1. *CLEMATIS*. Cal. of 4 or 5 sepals. Pet. 0. Carp. not bursting, awned. Stam. and styles numerous.

Tr. II. *ANEMONEÆ*. Fr. short, 1-seeded. Seed pendulous. Æstivation imbricate. Leaves radical or alternate.

2. *THALICTRUM*. Cal. of 4 or 5 sepals. Pet. 0. Carp. not bursting, without awns. Stam. and styles numerous.
3. *ANEMONE*. Cal. petaloid, sep. 5—9. Pet. 0. Carp. not bursting, *tipped with the persistent* sometimes feathery styles, inserted upon a thickened hemispherical or conical receptacle. Stam. and styles numerous.
4. *ADONIS*. Cal. of 5 sepals. Pet. 5—10, without a nectary. Carp. not bursting, *without awns*. Stam. and styles numerous.

Tr. III. *RANUNCULÆ*. Fr. short, 1-seeded. Seed erect (except in *Myosurus*). Æstivation imbricate. Pet. with a nectariferous pore at their base.

5. *MYOSURUS*. Cal. of 5 sepals, prolonged into a spur at the base. Pet. 5, with a filiform tubular claw. Stam. 5. Styles numerous. Carp. not bursting, *closely imbricated upon a long filiform receptacle*. Seed pendulous. Embryo inverted, with the radicle superior.
6. *RANUNCULUS*. Cal. of 5, rarely 3, sepals. Pet. 5, rarely numerous; nectariferous pore naked or covered by a scale. Carp. not bursting, *collected into a globular or elliptical head*. Stam. and styles numerous.

Tr. IV. *HELLEBOREÆ*. Fr. long, many-seeded, bursting. Æstivation imbricate. Stam. numerous.

7. *CALTHA*. Cal. of 5 petaloid deciduous sepals. Pet. 0. Caps. 5—10, many-seeded.
8. *TROLLIUS*. Cal. of 5 or many petaloid deciduous sepals. Pet. *small, linear, flat, clawed*. Caps. numerous, sessile.
- [9. *ERANTHIS*. Cal. of 5—8 petaloid deciduous sepals. Pet. *small, tubular, with a long claw, 2-lipped*, inner lip very short. Caps. numerous, *stalked*.]
10. *HELLEBORUS*. Cal. of 5 petaloid persistent sepals. Pet. *small, tubular, 2-lipped, clawed*. Caps. 3—10 *sessile*.

11. *AQUILEGIA*. Cal. of 5 petaloid deciduous sepals. *Pet.* 5, *funnel-shaped, with a long horn-like spur*. *Caps.* 5.
12. *DELPHINIUM*. Cal. of 5 petaloid deciduous sepals, *upper sep. with a long spur at its base*. *Pet.* 4; 2 *upper ones with spurs included in the spurred sepal, or all combined into one spurred petal*. *Caps.* 1, 3 or 5.
13. *ACONITUM*. Cal. of 5 petaloid sepals, upper one helmet-shaped. *Two upper pet. tubular, on long stalks, concealed in the helmet-shaped sepal*. *Caps.* 3—5.

**\*\* Anthers introrse.** (*Stam. arising from a glandular disk.*)

Tr. V. *PÆONIEÆ* or spurious *Ranunculaceæ*.

14. *ACTÆA*. Cal. of 4 petaloid deciduous sepals. *Pet.* 4. *Carp.* 1, *baccate, indehiscent, many-seeded*.
15. *PÆONIA*. Cal. of 5 persistent sepals. *Pet.* 5 or more. *Follicles* 2—5, *many-seeded, bursting inwards, crowned with the bilaminated stigmas*.

### Tribe I. *Clematideæ*.

#### 1. *CLEMATIS* Linn. Traveller's Joy.

1. *C. Vitalba* (L.); st. climbing, l. pinnate, leaflets ovate acuminate entire coarsely serrate or incise-lobate rounded or cordate below, petioles twining, sep. oblong downy on both sides, fr. with long feathery awns.—*E.B.* 612. *R.* iv. 64.—St. woody, angular, branched. Petioles acting as tendrils.—Hedges and thickets on a calcareous soil. Sh. VI. E. S.

### Tribe II. *Anemoneæ*.

#### 2. *THALICTRUM* Linn.

1. *T. alpinum* (L.); st. perfectly simple and nearly leafless cluster terminal simple, fruitstalks reflexed, carp. shortly stalked tipped with the hooked style.—*E.B.* 262. *R.* iii. 26.—St. 3—6 in. high, quite smooth. L. mostly radical, upon long stalks, twice ternate.—Higher parts of mountains. P. VI. VII.

2. *T. minus* (L.); st. zigzag striated branched solid leafless but sheathed at the base, l. 2—3-pinnate, lts. ternate 3-cleft glaucous, petioles with angular ascending branches, fl. in a branched *divaricate panicle* drooping, carp. *fusiform* 8-ribbed subcompressed *ventricose below externally*.—*E.B.* 11. *R.* iii. 27.—St. 1—2 ft. high; sheaths at its base rather lax.— $\beta$ . *T. pubescens* (Schreb.); st. petioles and lts. beneath or on both sides clothed with stalked glands.—Stony pastures and sand hills. P. VI. VII.

[A plant which is frequent on the Caernarvonshire mountains,

only differs from No. 2 by having a hollow stem. I have not seen the supposed *T. calcareum* from Ben Bulbin.]

3. *T. flexuosum* (R., Fries); st. zigzag striated branched solid leafy to the base, l. 2—3-pinnate, lts. 3—5-cleft paler beneath, petioles with ascending branches having 3 keels beneath, fl. in an elongated erect patent panicle drooping, carp. narrowly oblong gibbous above within below without.—R. iii. 28.—St. often 3 feet high. Lower l. with rather close sheaths and broad lts. with blunt cuspidate lobes; upper narrower and more acutely lobed.—Cheddar, Som. Mr. Hort. P. VII. E.

4. *T. saxatile* (DC.); st. rather zigzag smooth but striated below the sheaths hollow leafy to the base, l. 2—3-pinnate, lts. ternate 3—5-cleft paler beneath, petioles with rounded but furrowed above and keeled ascending branches, fl. in a branched oblong-pyramidal panicle drooping, carp. regularly oval.—R. iii. 34. *T. Kochii* Fries.—St. often 4 feet high. L. broad, lobes blunt or on the upper l. acute.—Cheddar, Som. and Brathray, Westm. Mr. Hort. E.

5. *T. majus* (Jacq.); st. zigzag angular branched hollow, l. 3-pinnate, lts. ternate 3-cleft broad glaucous, petioles with angular branches springing at right-angles, fl. subumbellate drooping, carp. long fusiform oblique outer edge nearly straight, inner curved.—E. B. 611. R. iii. 30.—St. 3—6 feet high. Lts. very broad, lobes acute; uppermost often entire and ovate.—South of Scotland and north of England. P. VI. VII. E. S

6. *T. flavum* (L.); st. erect furrowed, l. bipinnate, lts. broadly obovate or wedge-shaped trifid, panicle compact corymbose, fl. erect, carp. short oval.—E. B. 367. R. iii. 44.—L. rather paler beneath. Root creeping.—In wet fields. P. VI. VII. Common Meadow Rue.

### 3. ANEMONE Linn.

1. *A. Pulsatilla* (L.); fl. solitary erect, involucre sessile in deep linear segments, l. doubly pinnate, leaflets pinnatifid, lobes linear, carp. with feathery tails.—E. B. 51.—Fl. violet-purple, externally silky. Involucre silky, close to the flower, but, by the elongation of the stalk, distant from the fruit.—Open calcareous pastures. P. VI. V. Pasque flower. E.

2. *A. nemorosa* (L.); fl. solitary, sep. 6 elliptical, involucre of 3 ternate or quinate stalked leaves with lobed and cut leaflets, l. similar, carp. pubescent keeled.—E. B. 355. R. iv. 47.—Fl. white or purplish. Beak about as long as the carp., not tailed. Root (rhizoma) horizontal. Sep. glabrous on both sides.—Groves and thickets; common. P. III.—V. Wood Anemone.

[\*3. *A. apennina* (L.); fl. solitary, sep. numerous lanceolate,

involucre of 3 ternate stalked deeply cut leaves, l. similar, "*carp. pointed* without tails."—*E. B.* 1062. *R.* iv. 47.—Fl. bright blue. Root similar to the last.—Scarcely naturalized. *P. IV.*] *E.*

[\*?4. *A. ranunculoides* (L.); fl. solitary or in pairs, *sep.* 5 *elliptical*, involucre of 3 nearly sessile ternate deeply cut leaves, l. similar often quinate, *carp. pointed* downy without tails.—*E. B.* 1484. *R.* iv. 47.—Fl. bright yellow. *Sep.* externally pubescent. Root similar to the last.—A very doubtful native. *P. IV.*] *E.*

#### 4. ADONIS *Linn.*

†1. *A. autumnalis* (L.); cal. glabrous patent, pet. connivent, *carp.* without teeth collected into an ovate head and tipped with a straight beak.—*E. B.* 308. *R.* iii. 24.—Fl. scarlet, black at the base. L. triply and copiously pinnatifid, segments linear.—Corn fields, rare. *A. VII.* *Corn Pheasant's Eye.* *E. S.*

### Tribe III. *Ranunculeæ.*

#### 5. MYOSURUS *Linn.* Mousetail.

1. *M. minimus* (L.)—*E. B.* 435. *R.* iii. 1.—St. simple, leafless, single-flowered, 2—5 in. high. Receptacle ultimately very long, with numerous oblong carpels. L. linear. Seed attached to the upper part of the carp. and pendulous with the radicle pointing upwards.—In damp places in fields. *A. V. VI.* *E.*

#### 6. RANUNCULUS *Linn.*

\* *Carp. transversely wrinkled, nectary naked, fl. white, fruit-stalks arching.* *BATRACHIUM* Fries. *Water Crowfoot.*

† Receptacle hispid.

1. *R. aquatilis* (L.); st. floating, submersed l. divided into capillary segments spreading in all directions, floating l. 3-fid or 3-partite cut and lobed or wanting, pet. obovate 5—7—9-nerved, pistils exceeding the stamens, style short, *stigma rounded*, *carp.* compressed  $\frac{1}{2}$ -ovate laterally pointed, *receptacle globose*.—*E. B.* 100. *R.* iii. 3.—Stip.  $\frac{1}{2}$  or  $\frac{2}{3}$  adnate. Submersed l. collapsing when taken out of the water. Style prolonging the inner edge of the pistil.— $\alpha$ . *heterophyllus*; with or without floating l., pet. broadly obovate 5—7-nerved contiguous, *carp.* not rounded at the end and with a terminal but not central acute point.— $\beta$ . *R. trichophyllus* (Godr.); no floating l., ped. short, pet. narrow 5—7-nerved distant deciduous, *carp.* rounded and laterally pointed at the end.— $\gamma$ . *subpeltatus*; with or without floating l., pet. broad 7—9-nerved contiguous, *carp.* rounded and laterally pointed at the end. *R. aquatilis* Godr. *R. peltatus* Fries?—

These varieties are considered as distinct species by some authors.  
—Ponds and ditches. P.? V. VI.

2. *R. confusus* (Godr.); st. floating, submersed l. as in No. 1, floating l. 3-parted or ternate lobed, *pet.* elliptic-cuneate or obovate 5—7-nerved not contiguous with a short yellow claw, pistils exceeding the stamens, style short, *stigma ligulate*, carp. compressed  $\frac{1}{2}$ -ovate narrowed upwards, *receptacle conically* ovate.—*R. Petiveri Koch in St.* 82. 2.—Stip. adnate nearly throughout. Submersed l. not collapsing; floating l. glabrous beneath, lobes of segments rounded. Ped. narrowed at the top. Style prolonging the inner edge of the pistil. Receptacle scarcely thicker than peduncles. Cotyledons linear.—On mud or in ditches occasionally brackish. A.? V.—VII.

3. *R. tripartitus* (DC.); st. floating, submersed l. wanting or as in No. 1, floating l. subpeltate tripartite with triangular-obovate 2 4-fid lobes, *pet.* oblong 3-nerved clawed, *stam. exceeding the pistils*, style long subulate, stigma small, carp. inflated unequally obovate blunt with a subterminal point, receptacle globose.—*E. B. S.* 2946.—Submersed l. have not been found in England. Upper stip. free. Pet. small, pinkish. Cotyledons elliptical.—Shallow ditches. Esher Common, Surrey; and Cornwall. *Mr. Watson.* Haverfordwest, Pembr. A. V.—VIII. E.

4. *R. circinatus* (Sibth.); st. submersed ascending, l. all submersed divided into numerous capillary 2—4 times forked rigid segments spreading in one plane, carp. semi-ovate compressed laterally tipped with the long acute incurved style.—*E. B. S.* 2869. *R. iii.* 2. *R. divaricatus*, Koch.—L. with sheathing not auricled stalks, always small, remarkably flat and rigid with a circular outline. Fl. white. Pet. broadly obovate, many-nerved; claw yellow. Style prolonging the inner edge of the pistil. Stigma straight, linear.—In ponds and ditches, not confined to stagnant water. P. VI.—VIII. E. S.

5. *R. fluitans* (Lam.); st. floating, leaves all submersed repeatedly 2—3-chotomous, segments elongated setaceous parallel, carp. obovate inflated much rounded at the end with a short straight lateral point. *E. B. S.* 2870. *R. iii.* 2. *St.* 67. 14.—L. remarkably long and upon very long stalks, together often 1 foot or more in length. Fl. large, white. Pet. about 7-nerved; claw yellow. Stigma cylindrical, straight, linear. Style prolonging the inner edge of the pistil. Upper stip. broad adnate nearly throughout. Very rarely a few terminal “subtrifid truncate” floating leaves are found.—In rivers and brooks, but not confined to running water. P. VI. VII. E. S.

†† Receptacle not hispid.

6. *R. hederaceus* (L.); st. floating or creeping, l. all roundish

*Erratum.*

Page 6, lines 5 and 6, *for* pistils exceeding the stamens, *read* stamens exceeding the pistils.





*reniform* with 3—5 rounded lobes, *carp. obtuse laterally tipped with the style, stam.* 5—10.—*E. B.* 2003. *R.* iii. 2.—Pet. narrow. Stigma prolonging the upper margin of pistil. Stip. narrower than in the next species, considerably adnate. L. usually spotted.—In wet places. P. VI.—VIII. *Ivy Crowfoot.*

7. *R. cœnosus* (Guss.); st. creeping, l. all cordate-subrotund subpeltate 3—5-lobed, each lobe with 2 or 3 notches, *carp. obovate tipped with the terminal style.*—*R. Lenormandi E. B. S.* 2930. *Coss. et Germ. Atl. Fl. Par. t. 1. f. 3. 4.*—Pet longer than the calyx. Stigma central. Stip. very broad, slightly adnate. L. not always deeply lobed, not spotted.—On water, probably common. P. V.—VIII. E.

\*\* *Carp. not transversely wrinkled, fruitstalks straight.*

† L. divided, fl. white, nectary naked.

[8. *R. alpestris* (L.); root fibrous, l. smooth, radical l. somewhat heart-shaped deeply 3—5-lobed, lobes incise-crenate at the extremity, stem-l. 1 or 2 simple linear or trifid with linear lobes, fl. almost solitary, ped. furrowed, calyx glabrous, *carp. obovate with a straight beak hooked at the end.*—*E. B.* 2390.—Pet. obcordate. St. 4—5 in. high.—Clova mountains. *Mr. G. Don.* P. V.] S.

†† L. undivided, fl. yellow, nectary nearly or quite naked, bordered.

[9. *R. gramineus* (L.); root fibrous, *the fibres thickening towards the end*, l. linear-lanceolate striated entire, st. and ped. glabrous few-flowered, *carp. obliquely obovate rugose with a short revolute point, nectary tubular.*—*E. B.* 2306.—Wales.? P. V. VI.] E.?

10. *R. Flammula* (L.); root fibrous, l. ovate- or linear-lanceolate nearly entire *stalked, stem reclining at the base and rooting, carp. obovate minutely pitted with a short point.*—*E. B.* 387. *R.* iii. 10.—Stems 6—18 in. high. L. sometimes serrated, hairy or glabrous.—β. *reptans*; st. procumbent filiform rooting, l. linear.—In wet places. P. VI.—VIII. *Lesser Spearwort.*

[11. *R. ophioglossifolius* (Vill.); root fibrous, *lower l. cordate-ovate stalked*, upper l. oblong sessile amplexicaule, *stem erect hollow, carp. obliquely ovate margined tubercled with a short terminal point.*—*E. B. S.* 2833. *R.* iii. 21.—Glabrous. Fl. small. St. about 1 foot high, branched, many-flowered, tapering below.—St. Peter's Marsh, Jersey. A. VI.]

12. *R. Lingua* (L.); root fibrous, l. elongate-lanceolate acute somewhat serrate *sessile amplexicaule, stem erect, carp. margined minutely pitted with a broad sword-shaped beak.*—*E. B.* 100. *R.* iii. 10.—Fl. large. St. 2—3 feet high. St. and l. glabrous or

with adpressed hairs.—In marshy places, rather rare. P. VI.  
VII. *Great Spearwort*.

††† L. undivided, fl. yellow, nectary with a scale.

13. *R. Ficaria* (L.); root with *fasciculated* knobs, l. *cordate stalked* angular or crenate, st. with 1—3 l. single-flowered, sep. usually 3, *carp. smooth* blunt.—*E. B.* 584. R. iii. 1.—Pet. usually 8, but varying from 6 to 11. St. 3—8 in. long, weak, often producing bulbs in the axils of its leaves.—Damp shady places, common. P. IV. V. *Pilewort*.

†††† L. divided, fl. yellow.

‡ Nectary without a scale, *carp. smooth*.

14. *R. auricomus* (L.); root *fibrous*, radical l. *reniform* 3—7-partite with crenate or cut lobes stalked, stem-l. sessile digitate with linear or lanceolate more or less toothed segments, peduncles round, calyx pubescent, *carp. downy* ventricose, beak slender hooked.—*E. B.* 624. R. iii. 12.—Pet. often wanting. Sep. yellow. St. about one foot high.—Woods and thickets, common. P. IV. V. *Wood Crowfoot*.

‡‡ Nectary with a scale, carpels smooth.

15. *R. acris* (L.); root *fibrous*, radical l. palmately tripartite, segments trifid and deeply cut, uppermost stem-l. tripartite with linear segments, *peduncles round*, calyx pubescent *erect-patent*, *carp. oval glabrous* margined, beak short marginal recurved, *receptacle glabrous*.—*E. B.* 652. R. iii. 17.—Hairy. St. 2—3 feet high. Beak about  $\frac{1}{2}$  the length of the carpel.—*β. pumilus* (Wahl.); dwarf, 1-flowered.—Meadows and pastures, common; mountains. *β. alpine*. P. VI. VII. *Upright Crowfoot*.

16. *R. repens* (L.); scions *creeping*, l. with 3 stalked leaflets which are 3-lobed, lobes 3-fid and cut, *peduncles furrowed*, calyx pubescent *erect-patent*, *carp. oval glabrous* margined minutely pitted, beak longish slightly curved, *receptacle hairy*.—*E. B.* 516.—Primary stem erect, 10—12 in. high.—Meadows and pastures, common. P. V.—VIII. *Creeping Crowfoot*.

17. *R. bulbosus* (L.); stem *bulblike* at the base, radical l. with 3 stalked leaflets which are tripartite, segments trifid and cut, *peduncles furrowed*, calyx hairy *reflexed*, *carp. round* margined smooth, beak short, *receptacle hairy*.—*E. B.* 515. R. iii. 20.—St. about 1 foot high. Upper l. cut into narrow segments.—Meadows and pastures. P. V. *Bulbous Crowfoot*.

‡‡‡ Nectary with a scale, *carp. rugose* or tubercular.

18. *R. hirsutus* (Curt.); root *fibrous*, radical l. with 3 stalked trifid and cut leaflets, peduncles furrowed, calyx reflexed, *carp. round* margined *with a series of tubercles near the margin*, beak

short curved, receptacle hairy.—*E. B.* 1504. *R.* iii. 23. *R. Philonotis* (Ehrh.) Koch.—*St.* 4—18 in. high; the smaller specimens are *R. parvulus* L. Upper l. in narrow acute segments. Fl. pale yellow.—Waste land and corn-fields, rare. *A.* VI.—X. *E. S.*

19. *R. sceleratus* (L.); root fibrous, lower l. stalked tripartite, segments blunt crenate, upper l. trifid linear entire or incised-dentate, calyx reflexed, *heads of fr. oblong, carp. minute transversely wrinkled.*—*E. B.* 681. *R.* iii. 11.—Fl. very small, pale yellow. Lower l. broad, glabrous, shining. Stem 1—2 feet high, thick.—By ditches and ponds. *A.* VI.—IX. *Celery-leaved Crowfoot.*

†20. *R. arvensis* (L.); root fibrous, radical l. 3-cleft dentate, stem-l. once or twice ternate with linear-lanceolate segments, calyx erect-patent, *carp. margined beaked and spinous.*—*E. B.* 135. *R.* iii. 21.—Fl. pale yellow. Known by its spinous fruit.—Corn-fields. *A.* VI. *Corn Crowfoot.*

21. *R. parviflorus* (L.); root fibrous, *stems spreading*, l. roundish-cordate 3—5-lobed cut, upper l. oblong undivided or 3-lobed, calyx at first erect afterwards reflexed, *carp. orbicular muricated.*—*E. B.* 120. *R.* iii. 22.—Peduncles opposite the leaves. Pet. narrow.—Corn-fields and dry banks, rare. *A.* V. VI. *E. I.*

#### Tribe IV. *Helleboreæ.*

##### 7. *CALTHA* Linn.

1. *C. palustris* (L.); *st. ascending, l. heart-shaped rounded crenate.*—*E. B.* 506. *R.* iv. 101.—Fl. large. Sep. roundish-ovate, bright yellow.—*β. minor* (DC.); smaller in all its parts and with the l. considerably shorter in proportion, but the posterior lobes greatly produced.—Marshy places, common. *β.* in more mountainous situations. *P.* III.—V. *Marsh Marigold.*

2. *C. radicans* (Forst.); *st. creeping*, l. triangular serrate-crenate.—*E. B.* 2175.—Fl. half the size of those of *C. palustris*, sep. narrower, the hinder angles of the leaves scarcely at all produced so that the leaf is almost triangular. I have only seen cultivated specimens.—“In a ditch that runs from the farm-house called Haltoun, on the estate of C. Gray, Esq. of Carse, Forfarshire. 1790.” *Mr. G. Don.* All the other stations probably belong to *C. palustris β. minor.* *P.* V. VI. *S.*

##### 8. *TROLLIUS* Linn. Globe Flower.

1. *T. europæus* (L.); sep. 10—15 concave converging into a globe, pet. 10 about as long as the stam., l. palmately 5-parted, segments rhomboid 3-partite incise-serrate.—*E. B.* 28. *R.* iv. 101.—Fl. bright yellow. Pet. ligulate. *St.* 1—2½ feet high.—Damp mountain pastures. *P.* VI. VII.

9. *ERANTHIS* *Salisb.* Winter Aconite.

[\*1. *E. hyemalis* (Salisb.); sep. 6—8 oblong.—*R.* iv. 101. *Hel-leborus* Linn.—Radical l. upon long stalks, 5—7-parted, deeply cut into linear-oblong segments. St. 4—6 in. high, with 2 opposite sessile l. just below the solitary yellow fl. Root (rhizoma) tuberous.—Naturalized in thickets. P. II. III.] E. S.?

10. *HELLEBORUS* *Linn.*

1. *H. viridis* (L.); radical l. *digitate* stalked, stem-l. sessile at the ramifications, st. few-flowered, *calyx spreading*.—*E. B.* 200. *R.* iv. 105.—Veins of the l. prominent beneath. Stigma erect. St. 1 foot high, annual. Fl. greenish-yellow.—Thickets on a calcareous soil. P. III. IV. *Green Hellebore.* E. I.

2. *H. fœtidus* (L.); l. *pedate* stalked, st. leafy many-flowered, *calyx converging*.—*E. B.* 613. *R.* iv. 103.—Upper l. gradually contracting and their petioles widening until they become bracts. St. 2 feet high. Fl. globose, drooping, greenish tipped with purple.—Thickets in chalky districts. P. III. IV. *Stinking Hellebore.* E. S.

11. *AQUILEGIA* *Linn.* Columbine.

1. *A. vulgaris* (L.); spur of the pet. incurved, limb obtuse falling short of the stamens, l. biternate, leaflets 3-lobed crenate.—*E. B.* 297. *R.* iv. 114.—St. 2—3 feet high, slightly leafy. Caps. hairy. Inner stam. frequently imperfect.—Woods and thickets. P. V. VI.

12. *DELPHINIUM* *Linn.* Larkspur.

†1. *D. Consolida* (L.); st. erect branched, racemes few-flowered, spur longer than the calyx, pet. combined.—*E. B.* 1839—Pedicels usually longer than the bracts. Caps. downy. Fl. of a vivid and permanent blue, rarely red, pink or white. L. deeply multifid.—Sandy or chalky corn-fields. A. VI. VII. E. S.

13. *ACONITUM* *Linn.*

†1. *A. Napellus* (L.); nectaries horizontal upon curved stalks, spurs bent down, fl. racemose, young carpels diverging.—*E. B.* S. 2730. *R.* iv. 92.—Filaments slightly hairy, with cuspidate wings. Nectary inflated above, its lip broad. Helmet open, hemispherical. Pedicels erect, downy.—Banks of rivers and brooks, rare. VI. VII. *Monk's-hood.* E. S.

Tribe V. *Pæoniæ*.14. *ACTÆA* Linn.

1. *A. spicata* (L.); raceme simply elongated, pet. as long as the stamens, berries oval.—*E. B.* 918. *R.* iv. 121.—L. stalked biternate; leaflets ovate, trifid, deeply cut. St. 1—2 feet high. —Mountainous limestone tracts in the north. P. V. E. S.

15. *PÆONIA* Linn. Pæony.

\*1. *P. corallina* (Retz.); l. biternate, leaflets ovate entire glaucous beneath, caps. downy recurved from the base.—*E. B.* 1513. *R.* iv. 128.—Root fleshy, knobbed. Herb 2 feet high. Fl. large, crimson with yellow anthers.—On the Steep Holmes Island in the Severn. P. V. VI. E.

## • Order II. BERBERIDACEÆ.

Sep. 3, 4 or 6, in a double row. Pet. the same or double that number. Stam. opposite to the petals. Anth. opening by valves from the bottom to the top. Carpel 1, 1-celled, seeds attached to the bottom.

1. *BERBERIS*. Cal. of 6 deciduous sepals. Pet. 6, each with 2 glands at the base within. Berry 2—3-seeded.

[2. *EPIMEDIUM*. Cal. of 4 deciduous sepals. Pet. 4. Nectaries 4, cup-shaped. Caps. podlike, many-seeded.]

1. *BERBERIS* Linn. Barberry.

1. *B. vulgaris* (L.); spines 3-parted, l. obovate ciliate-serrate, racemes pendulous many-flowered, petals entire.—*E. B.* 49. *R.* iii. f. 4486.—Fl. yellow. Berries red, oblong, slightly curved. Filaments curiously elastic.—Hedges and thickets. S. V. VI.

2. *EPIMEDIUM* Linn.

[1. *E. alpinum* (L.); root-leaves 0, stem-l. twice ternate.—*E. B.* 438. *R.* iii. f. 4485.—Lts. heartshaped, serrate. Pan. shorter than the l. and appearing to grow from the petiole. Fl. red with yellow nectaries.—Subalpine woods. Probably not a native. P. V.] E. S.

## Order III. NYMPHÆACEÆ.

Sep. 4—6, passing gradually into the petals, and these into the numerous stamens, all inserted on a fleshy disk more or less completely surrounding the ovary. Stig. peltate. Fruit many-

celled : seeds numerous, in a gelatinous aril. Embryo in a bag on the outside of the base of the albumen.

1. *NYMPHÆA*. Cal. of 4 sepals. Pet. numerous, inserted together with the stamens upon a fleshy disk enveloping the germen. Berry many-celled, many-seeded. Stigma sessile, of numerous rays.
2. *NUPHAR*. Cal. of 5 sepals. Pet. numerous, inserted together with the stamens upon the receptacle. Berry many-celled, many-seeded. Stigma sessile, of numerous rays.

#### 1. *NYMPHÆA* Linn.

1. *N. alba* (L.); l. roundish deeply cordate entire with approximate lobes even beneath, stigma of 12—20 rays.—*E. B.* 160. *R.* vii. 67.—Fl. large, white, floating. Stigmas yellow. Ovary covered with the stamens almost to its summit. Caps. dissolving away into a mass of pulp. Seed red. Notch in the leaves with parallel sides.—Slow rivers, lakes and clear ditches. P. VII. *White Water Lily*.

#### 2. *NUPHAR* Sm.

1. *N. lutea* (Sm.); l. oblong cordate, sep. 5, stigma with 10—20 rays not extending to the entire margin, anthers linear.—*E. B.* 159. *R.* vii. 63.—Fl. yellow, smelling like brandy. Caps. bursting irregularly. Submersed l. thin, transparent, wavy, oblong-cordate.—Lakes and ditches. P. VII. *Yellow Water Lily*.

2. *N. pumila* (DC.); l. ovate deeply cordate with distant lobes, sep. 5, stigma with 8—10 rays extending to the margin and forming acute teeth, anth. subquadrate.—*E. B.* 2292. *R.* vii. 65.—Fl. yellow, small. Caps. furrowed upwards. Anth. not twice as long as broad. Much smaller than *N. lutea*. Submersed l. thin, transparent, wavy, reniform.—In small highland lakes. P. VII. VIII. S.

### Order IV. PAPAVERACEÆ.

Sep. 2, deciduous. Cor. regular, of 4 petals. Stam. generally numerous, free. Ovary free; placentas parietal, usually projecting; seeds numerous. Stigmas as many as the placentas, simple or lobed, the lobes of adjoining stigmas combining, thus appearing (falsely) to be opposite to the placentas.

\* *Fruit not linear, stigmas radiant.*

1. *PAPAVER*. Pet. 4. Stam. numerous. Style 0. Stigmas 4—20, sessile. Caps. obovate, opening by pores beneath the stigma. Seeds not crested.

2. *MECONOPSIS*. Pet. 4. Stam. numerous. *Style short*. *Stigmas* 5—6, free. Caps. obovate, opening by pores beneath the style. Seeds not crested.

\*\* *Fruit linear, stigmas* 2—4.

3. *ROEMERIA*. Pet. 4. Stam. numerous. *Stigmas* 2—4, sessile. Caps. 2—4-valved, 1-celled, *placentas distinct*. Seeds not crested.
4. *GLAUCIUM*. Pet. 4. Stam. numerous. *Stigmas* 2, sessile. Caps. 2-valved, *placentas connected* by a spongy dissepiment. Seeds not crested.
5. *CHELIDONIUM*. Pet. 4. Stam. numerous. *Stigmas* 2. Caps. 2-valved, 1-celled, *placentas distinct*. Seeds crested.

### 1. *PAPAYER Linn.*

†1. *P. Argemone* (L.); filaments dilated upwards, caps. clavate hispid with erect bristles, stem leafy many-flowered, l. bipinnatifid.—*E. B.* 643. *R.* iii. f. 4475.—Fl. small. Pet. pale scarlet, black at the base. Bristles sometimes spreading.—In corn-fields, rather rare. A. VI. VII.

2. *P. hybridum* (L.); filaments dilated upwards, caps. ovate hispid with spreading bristles, stem leafy many-flowered, l. bipinnatifid.—*E. B.* 43. *R.* iii. f. 4476.—Fl. small. Pet. purplish, often with a dark spot at the base.—Sandy fields, rare. A. VI. VII.

3. *P. Rhæas* (L.); filaments subulate, caps. nearly globular smooth, margin of the stigma with incumbent lobes, stem bristly many-flowered, l. pinnatifid cut.—*E. B.* 645. *R.* iii. f. 4479.—Fl. large. Pet. deep scarlet, often nearly black at the base. Peduncles with spreading hairs, or (*β. strigosum* Boenningh.) with adpressed hairs.—In corn-fields, common. A. VI. VII. *Common red Poppy*.

4. *P. dubium* (L.); filaments subulate, caps. clavate smooth, margin of the stigma with distinct crenatures, stem hispid many-flowered, l. pinnatifid.—*E. B.* 644. *R.* iii. f. 4477.—Fl. large. Pet. light scarlet. Peduncles with adpressed hairs.—Corn-fields, common. A. VI. VII.

†5. *P. somniferum* (L.); filaments dilated upwards, caps. truly globular smooth as well as the calyx and stem, l. oblong unequally toothed amplexicaule.—*E. B.* 2145. *R.* iii. f. 4481.—Fl. large. Pet. bluish white with a violet spot at the base. Whole herb smooth, except sometimes a few rigid spreading bristles on the flower-stalk and a bristle tipping many of the teeth of the leaves, in which case it probably is the *P. setigerum* DC.—On sandy ground near the sea, and in the fens. A. VII.

green glaucous. Fl. whitish, afterwards pale purple; lower pet. linear widened at the end, sides of its haft inflexed.—Fields in Kent, Essex, Camb. A. VIII. IX. E.

5. *F. Vaillantii* (Lois); sep. very minute triangular, *fruitstalks longer than the obovate pointed fr. and twice longer than the bract*, lts. narrow flat.—*E. B. S.* 2877. *R.* iii. 1.—Foliage greyish green glaucous. Fl. purplish, afterwards whitish; lower pet. spathulate, sides of its haft scarcely inflexed.—Fields. A. VI.—IX.

## Order VI. CRUCIFERÆ.

Sep. 4. Cor. cruciform of 4 petals. Stam. 6, tetradynamous; 2 shorter opposite the lateral petals. Ovary free, with marginal placentas meeting in the middle. Stigmas 2, opposite to the placentas (or rather, alternate with them, lobed and combining). Fruit a silique or silicle, the valves opposite the shorter stamens.

### Suborder I. SILIQUOSÆ.

Pod (silique) linear or linear-lanceolate, opening by 2 valves, dissepiment narrow but in its broadest diameter.

Tribe I. *ARABIDEÆ*. Cotyledons accumbent parallel to the dissepiment, radicle lateral, seed compressed.

1. *MATTHIOLA*. Pod round or compressed. Stigma 2-lobed, *lobes erect gibbous or horned at the back*.
2. *CHEIRANTHUS*. Pod compressed or 2-edged, *with an elevated longitudinal nerve upon each valve*. Stigma 2-lobed, *lobes patent*. Seeds in a single row in each cell.
3. *NASTURTium*. Pod subcylindrical; *valves convex, nerveless*. Stigma *capitate*. Seeds irregularly in 2 rows.
4. *BARBAREA*. Pod terete; *valves convex with a prominent longitudinal nerve*. Stigma *capitate*. Seeds in a single row.
5. *TURRITIS*. Pod compressed; valves slightly convex with a prominent longitudinal nerve. Stigma *capitate*. *Seeds in 2 rows*.
6. *ARABIS*. Pod compressed; valves nearly flat with a prominent longitudinal nerve, or with numerous longitudinal veins. Stigma obtuse. *Seeds in a single row*.
7. *CARDAMINE*. Pod compressed; *valves flat, nerveless*. Stigma *capitate*. Seeds in 1 row; seed-stalk simple, filiform.
8. *DENTARIA*. Pod lanceolate, compressed; valves flat, nerveless. Stigma *capitate*. Seeds in a single row; seed-stalk *dilated, winged*.



Tr. II. *SISYMBRIÆ*. Cotyledons incumbent contrary to the dissepiment, radicle dorsal, seed compressed.

9. *HESPERIS*. Pod quadrangular or subcompressed; valves keeled, somewhat 3-nerved. *Stigma of 2 closely converging erect elliptical obtuse lobes*. Seeds in a single row.

10. *SISYMBRIUM*. Pod terete, or rarely tetragonal; valves convex, with 3 longitudinal nerves. *Stigma entire*. Seeds in a single row, smooth, seed-stalk filiform.—*S. thalianum* has a tetragonal pod and valves with 1 strong conspicuous nerve.

11. *ALLIARIA*. Pod terete; valves convex, with 3 longitudinal nerves, the middle one prominent and strong, the 2 lateral slender and branching. *Stigma entire*. *Seeds in a single row, striated; seed-stalk flattened, winged*.

12. *ERYSIMUM*. Pod tetragonal; *valves prominently keeled, with 1 longitudinal nerve*. *Stigma obtuse, entire or slightly emarginate*. Seeds in a single row; seed-stalk filiform.

Tr. III. *BRASSICÆ*. Cotyledons conduplicate longitudinally folded in the middle; radicle dorsal, within the fold.

13. *BRASSICA*. Cal. erect. Pod terete or angular. Seeds globose, in a single row.

14. *SINAPIS*. Cal. patent. Pod terete or angular. Seeds in a single row.

15. *DIPLOTAXIS*. Cal. patent. Pod compressed. *Seeds oval or oblong, in 2 rows*.

#### Suborder II. *LATISEPTÆ*.

Pouch (silicle) short, opening with two valves: dissepiment in its broadest diameter.

Tr. IV. *ALYSSINÆ*. Cotyledons accumbent.

16. *ALYSSUM*. Pouch roundish or oval, compressed. Seeds 2—4 in each cell. Filaments toothed or the shorter ones with a gland or subulate process on each side at the base.

17. *KONIGA*. Pouch oval, compressed. Seeds 1—2 in each cell. *Filaments simple*. *Hypogynous glands 8*. *Carpophorum 0*.

18. *DRABA*. Pouch oval or oblong, slightly convex. *Seeds many in each cell, not margined, in two rows*. Filaments simple.

19. *COCHLEARIA*. Pouch globose; *valves very convex, dorsal nerve prominent*. Seeds numerous. Filaments simple.

20. ARMORACIA. Pouch elliptical or globose; *valves* very convex, *no nerve*. Seeds numerous. Filaments simple.

[Tr. V. CAMELINEÆ. Cotyledons incumbent.

21. CAMELINA. Pouch subovate; valves ventricose with a linear prolongation at the end which is confluent with the persistent style.]

[Tr. VI. VELLEÆ. Cotyledons conduplicate.

22. VELLA. Pouch ovate with a dilated winged flat style longer than the convex valves.]

### Suborder III. ANGUSTISEPTÆ.

Pouch (silicle) short, laterally compressed, opening with 2 boat-shaped valves keeled or winged on the back; dissepiment narrow, linear, or lanceolate.

Tr. VII. THLASPIDÆ. Cotyledons accumbent.

23. THLASPI. Pouch roundish, notched; valves boatshaped, winged at the back. Seeds numerous. Pet. equal. Filaments simple.

24. HUTCHINSIA. Pouch elliptical, *entire*; valves boatshaped, keeled *not winged* at the back. Seeds 2 in each cell. Pet. equal. Filaments simple.

25. TEESDALIA. Pouch roundish notched; valves boatshaped, their back *keeled below narrowly winged above*. Seeds 2 in each cell. Pet. equal or 2 outer ones larger. Filaments *with a little scale at the base* of each within.

26. IBERIS. Pouch ovate or roundish, notched; valves boatshaped, winged at the back. Seeds 1 in each cell. Pet. *unequal*, 2 outer ones much larger. Filaments simple.

Tr. VIII. LEPIDINÆ. Cotyledons incumbent.

27. LEPIDIUM. Pouch roundish or oblong, *entire* or notched; valves compressed, keeled or winged at the back. Seeds 1 in each cell.

28. CAPSELLA. Pouch triangular-obcordate; valves compressed, *keeled but not winged*. Seeds numerous.

Tr. IX. SUBULARIÆ. Cotyledons incumbent, long, linear, curved back above their base. Cells many-seeded.

29. SUBULARIA. Pouch oval-oblong, laterally subcompressed; valves boatshaped.

Tr. X. SENEBIERÆ. Cotyledons incumbent, long, linear, curved back above their base. Cells one-seeded.

30. *SENEBIERA*. Pouch broader than long, somewhat kidney-shaped, entire at the end, or notched above and below and almost 2-lobed, not bursting. Cells 1-seeded.

#### Suborder IV. NUCUMENTACEÆ.

Pouch (silicle) scarcely dehiscent, often 1-celled owing to the absence of the dissepiment.

#### Tr. XI. *ISATIDEÆ*. Cotyledons incumbent.

31. *ISATIS*. Pouch laterally compressed, 1-celled, 1-seeded; valves keeled, eventually separating.

#### Suborder V. LOMENTACEÆ.

Silicle or silique dividing transversely in single-seeded cells, the true silique often barren, all the seeds being in the beak.

#### Tr. XII. *CAKILINEÆ*. Cotyledons accumbent.

32. *CAKILE*. Silicle angular, of two 1-seeded indehiscent joints, upper joint deciduous with an erect seed, lower persistent seedless or with a pendent seed.

#### Tr. XIII. *RAPHANEÆ*. Cotyledons conduplicate.

33. *CRAMBE*. Silicle 2-jointed, upper joint globose with 1 seed pendent from a long curved seed-stalk springing from the bottom of the cell, lower joint barren stalklike.
34. *RAPHANUS*. Silique linear or oblong, tapering upwards, smooth and indehiscent, or moniliform and dividing transversely into 1-seeded cells, lowermost cell barren imperfectly 2-valved stalklike.

### Suborder I. *Siliculosæ*. Tribe I. *Arabideæ*.

#### 1. *MATTHIOLA* R. Br.

1. *M. incana* (R. Br.); st. shrubby upright branched, l. lanceolate entire hoary, pods "cylindrical without glands."—*E. B.* 1935. R. ii. 45.—Fl. of a full purple.—Cliffs in the Isle of Wight. P. V. VI. *Hoary Stock*. E.

2. *M. sinuata* (R. Br.); st. herbaceous diffuse, l. oblong downy, lower l. sinuated, pods compressed muricated with glands.—*E. B.* 462. R. ii. 45.—Fl. purple.—Sandy sea-coasts of Wales, Cornwall and Jersey. B. VI.—VIII. *Sea Stock*. E. I.

#### 2. *CHEIRANTHUS* Linn. Wallflower.

†1. *C. Cheiri* (L.); st. shrubby, l. lanceolate acute entire with bipartite adpressed hairs, pods tetragonal.—*E. B.* 1934. R. ii. 45.—Fl. yellow or tinged with red.—Old walls. P. IV. V.

## 3. NASTURTIIUM R. Br.

1. *N. officinale* (R. Br.); l. pinnate, lts. ovate or oblong subcordate sinuate-dentate, pet. twice as long as calyx (*white*), pods linear.—*E. B.* 855. *R.* ii. 50.—Pods patent. Very variable. When growing out of water it is slender with small leaves and is *N. microphyllum* (R.); when remarkably luxuriant, many feet in length, the stem often nearly an inch thick and the leaves very large and resembling those of a *Sium*, it is *N. siifolium* (R.).—Brooks and ditches. P. VI. VII. *Water Cress*.

2. *N. sylvestre* (R. Br.); root creeping, l. deeply pinnatifid, lts. oblong or lanceolate cut, uppermost l. often nearly entire, pet. twice as long as the calyx (*yellow*), pods linear.—*E. B.* 2324.—Fr.-stalks patent; pods patent or ascending, variable in length usually as long as their stalks sometimes shorter.—*N. patens* (Bab.) is not the *Sisym. anceps* (Wahl.), see *Fries Herb. Norm.* vi. 18!, and is not separable from this species.—River banks and wet places. P. VI.—VIII.

3. *N. palustre* (DC.); root fibrous, lower l. lyrate, upper l. deeply pinnatifid, lts. oblong toothed, pet. as long as the calyx, pods oblong turgid.—*N. terrestre* Sm., *E. B.* 1747.—Fl. small. Fr.-stalks patent or even deflexed, pods ascending, short, about as long as their stalks.—Wet places. P. VI.—IX.

## 4. BARBAREA R. Br.

1. *B. vulgaris* (R. Br.); lower l. lyrate, upper pair of lobes equalling the breadth of the large roundish subcordate terminal lobe, uppermost l. undivided toothed, young pods obliquely erect.—*E. B.* 443. *R.* ii. 47.—Pet. twice as long as the calyx. Flowering raceme lax. Pods straight.—*β. arcuata*; young pods patent upon nearly horizontal pedicels.—In damp places. B.? V.—VIII. *Yellow Rocket*.

2. *B. stricta* (Fries); lower l. lyrate, upper pair of lobes small much shorter than the breadth of the large oblong-ovate terminal lobe, uppermost l. undivided toothed, pods adpressed, style slender.—*R.* ii. 47. *B. parviflora* Fries.—Pet. half as long again as the calyx. Flowering raceme close. Fl. much smaller than in *B. vulgaris*. Pods straight. Lateral lobes of the lowermost l. very small, often obsolete.—Between Sheffield and Halifax and between Weedon and Blisworth, plentifully. Mr. Borrer. York. B.? V.—VIII. E.

3. *B. præcox* (R. Br.); lower l. imparipinnate with large lobes, upper pair of lobes equalling the breadth of the subcordate terminal lobe, uppermost l. pinnatifid with linear-oblong entire lobes, style short and thick.—*E. B.* 1129. *R.* ii. 49. *B. patula* Fries.—

Fl. moderate. Raceme close. Pods patent. Lower l. usually interruptedly pinnate.—South of England. B. V.—VII. E.

### 5. TURRITIS Linn.

1. *T. glabra* (L.); radical l. toothed hairy, stem-l. glabrous entire amplexicaule with a sagittate base, pods straight erect.—*E. B.* 777. *R.* ii. 44.—Plant very erect and straight, 1—3 ft. high. Fl. whitish-yellow.—Banks, particularly in Norf. and Suff. Cliffs in Glen Devon, Scotland. B. VI. VII. E. S.

### 6. ARABIS Linn.

1. *A. hirsuta* (R. Br.); l. hispid dentate, stem-l. truncate-auricled or cordate at the base, auricles patent, pods erect narrow straight.—*E. B.* 587.—St. 1 foot high, clothed with spreading mostly simple hairs and numerous erect leaves. Sometimes the hairs on the stem are adpressed and branched. Root-l. narrowed into a footstalk. Koch and Reich. divide this into two or more species which I have not been able to determine.—Walls and banks. B. VI.—VIII.

2. *A. ciliata* (R. Br.); l. glabrous ciliated somewhat toothed nearly sessile, stem-l. sessile with a rounded base, pods erect narrow straight.—*E. B.* 1746.—St. glabrous, erect. Seeds without wings.—Rocks by the sea, Cunnamara, Ireland. Glen Esk, Scotland. B. VII. VIII. S. I.

3. *A. stricta* (Huds.); l. hispid and ciliated with simple or forked bristles deeply sinuate-dentate narrowed into a footstalk, stem-l. sessile, pods few distant erect-patent straight.—*E. B.* 614.—St. erect, glabrous, hispid below, 6—8 in. high. Fl. rather large. “Seeds with a narrow margin and winged at the apex.”—Limestone cliffs near Bristol. P. IV. V. E. I.

4. *A. petræa* (Lam.); l. glabrous or with forked hairs lyrate-pinnatifid or oblong-ovate nearly entire with long stalks, stem-l. narrow nearly entire stalked, pods spreading slender straight.—*E. B.* 469.—St. erect or decumbent, 3—8 in. long, glabrous. Fl. large, white tinged with purple. Seeds oblong with a narrow margin and slight wing at the end.—Alpine rocks in E. and S. Ben Bulbin, Ireland. Mr. Wynne. P. VII. VIII.

\*5. *A. Turrita* (L.); l. clothed with short forked hairs dentate elliptical narrowed into a stalk, stem-l. deeply cordate-amplexicaule elongated, pods flat with a thickened margin recurved from an erect stalk, seeds with a membranous margin.—*E. B.* 178. *R.* ii. 44.—St. 1 foot high, erect, hairy. Fl. yellowish. Pods 3—4 in. long, without any central nerve but with numerous prominent longitudinal anastomosing veins.—On walls at Oxford, Cambridge, and Cleish Castle Kinross. B. V. E. S.

7. CARDAMINE *Linn.*

1. *C. impatiens* (L.); l. pinnate, leaflets of the lower l. ovate 3-fid, of the upper l. oblong lanceolate toothed or entire, *petioles of the stem-l. with slender auricles*, pet. linear or wanting.—*E. B.* 80. *R.* ii. 26.—Pet. erect, white. Distinguished from the other British species by having auricles at the base of its petioles.—Hilly districts, preferring limestone. A. VII. VIII. E. S.

2. *C. sylvatica* (Link); l. pinnate, leaflets of the lower l. roundish angled or toothed, of the upper l. narrower, pet. twice as long as the calyx, pods erect upon patent pedicels, *stam.* 6, *style long*.—*R.* ii. 26. *Curt. Lond.* ii. 132. *St.* 45. 13. *C. flexuosa* With.—Fl. small. Pet. erect, white. *St. flexuose*, more leafy than in *C. hirsuta*. Root oblique, covered with fibres.—Common, especially in woody places. A. IV.—IX. E. S.

3. *C. hirsuta* (L.); l. pinnate, leaflets of the lower l. roundish angled or toothed, of the upper l. narrower, pet. twice as long as the calyx, pods and pedicels erect, *stam.* 4, *style short*.—*R.* ii. 26. *St.* 45. 14.—Fl. small. Pet. erect, white. *St. nearly straight*, rather leafy.—Common in damp places. A. IV.—VIII.

4. *C. pratensis* (L.); l. pinnate, leaflets of the lower l. roundish slightly angled, of the upper l. linear-lanceolate entire, pet. 3 times as long as the calyx spreading, *stam.* half the length of the petals, st. terete.—*E. B.* 776. *R.* ii. 28.—Fl. large, lilac. Anth. yellow. Style short.—β. *C. dentata* (Schult.); leaflets of the lower l. and lower stem-l. acutely angular.—Moist meadows, common. β. near Cambridge. P. IV. Common Bittercress.

5. *C. amara* (L.); l. pinnate, leaflets of the lower l. roundish-ovate, of the upper l. oblong, all angular, pet. 3 times as long as the calyx erect, *stam. nearly as long as the petals*, st. angular.—*E. B.* 1000. *R.* ii. 27.—Fl. large, white. *Anthers purple*. Style long, slender. Stigma small. St. rooting below.—Moist meadows near streams, rare. P. V. VI.

[*C. bellidifolia* (L.) which has simple entire l. has been erroneously considered as a native of Britain. *E. B.* 2355.]

8. DENTARIA *Linn.* Coralwort.

1. *D. bulbifera* (L.); st. simple, l. alternate, lower l. pinnate, upper l. simple, axils of the l. producing bulbs.—*E. B.* 309.—Rhizome thick, with fleshy toothlike knobs. St. 1—1½ foot high. Lts. lanceolate, serrated or entire. Fl. large, rose-coloured or purple.—Woods and shady places, rare. P. V. VI. E.

Tribe II. *Sisymbrieæ*.

9. HESPERIS *Linn.* Dame's Violet.

†1. *H. matronalis* (L.); st. erect branched above, l. ovate-lanceolate acuminate toothed, pedicels about as long as the calyx, pet. obovate obtuse with an apiculus, pods erect from a patent pedicel terete torulose.—*E. B.* 731.—Fl. lilac, "fragrant," large and handsome. *H. inodora* does not differ from the cultivated plant more than would be caused by situation.—Hilly pastures, very rare. B. V. VI.

[*Malcolmia maritima* (R. Br.) has been found in Kent but is not a native.]

10. SISYMBRIUM *Linn.*

1. *S. officinale* (Scop.); pods subulate adpressed to the stem, l. runcinate-pinnatifid with 2 or 3 pairs of oblong dentate lobes and a large hastate terminal lobe.—*E. B.* 735. *R. ii.* 72.—St. 1—2 feet high with divaricated branches, upper part leafless. Fl. small, pale yellow. Pods on very short stalks, pubescent sometimes glabrous.—Common. A. VI. VII. *Hedge Mustard*.

[\*2. *S. polyceratum* (L.); pods subulate spreading sessile axillary about 3 together, l. lanceolate repand-dentate or subhastate.—*R. ii.* 73.—St. leafy throughout, branched, "prostrate." Fl. small.—In the outskirts of Bury St. Edmonds but certainly an escape from cultivation. A. VII. VIII.] E.

3. *S. Irio* (L.); pods terete 4 times as long as their pedicels erect-patent, the young pods exceeding the fl., seeds oblong, l. runcinate-pinnatifid, lobes dentate oblong the terminal lobe angular, lobes of the upper l. lanceolate with the terminal hastate.—*E. B.* 1631. *R. ii.* 75.—Erect, branched, st. and l. glabrous. Fl. yellow. Pods narrow, linear. Pedicels slender.—Near old towns, rare. A. VII. VIII. *London Rocket*.

4. *S. Sophia* (L.); pods terete 3 times as long as their pedicels erect-patent, seeds oblong, l. doubly or trebly pinnate, segments linear or linear-lanceolate.—*E. B.* 963. *R. ii.* 74.—St. erect, branched, and as well as the l. slightly downy. Fl. yellow. Pet. short. Pods linear, narrow. Pedicels slender.—Waste places, not common. A. VI.—VIII. *Flaxweed*.

5. *S. thalianum* (Gaud.); pods 4-angular linear ascending twice as long as their patent pedicels, seeds oblong not striated, l. oblong-lanceolate undivided toothed.—*Arabis Sm.*, *E. B.* 901. *Conringia R. ii.* 60.—St. erect, slender, much branched, with few leaves which are nearly all radical. Fl. small, white. Pods angular on the back of the valves (tetragonous), not convex as in

the other species (terete), nor with the lateral longitudinal nerves so strongly marked.—On walls and banks. A. IV. V. and IX. X.

### 11. ALLIARIA *Adans.*

1. *A. officinalis* (Andrzj.); l. heartshaped the lower ones reniform sinuate-dentate all stalked, pods erect-patent much longer than their stalks, seeds oblong subcylindrical striated.—*E. B.* 796. *R.* ii. 60. *Sisymbrium Alliaria* Sm., Koch.—St. erect, 1—3 feet high, slightly branched. L. large, thin, veined, smelling like garlic when bruised. Fl. white.—Hedgebanks. B. V. VI. *Jack-by-the-Hedge. Saucealone.*

### 12. ERYSIMUM *Linn.*

1. *E. cheiranthoides* (L.); l. oblong-lanceolate slightly toothed with stellate-tripartite hairs, all narrowed into a slight footstalk, pedicels longer than the calyx, 2 or 3 times shorter than the pods, pods patent ascending, seeds small numerous.—*E. B.* 942. *R.* ii. 83.—Seeds very small, so numerous in the pod as to be nearly 2-rowed. Fl. small. Pods always diverging from the stem.—Cultivated ground. Wild in the Fens. B. VI.—VIII. E. I.

\*2. *E. orientale* (R. Br.); l. elliptical heartshaped obtuse clasping the stem, radical l. obovate, all smooth glaucous undivided entire.—*E. B.* 1804. *R.* ii. 61.—Fl. white or cream-coloured.—“Fields and cliffs near the sea.” A. V.—VII. E. I.

## Tribe III. *Brassicæ.*

### 13. BRASSICA *Linn.*

\* *Valves of pod 1-nerved.*

1. *B. oleracea* (L.); l. glabrous glaucous waved and lobed, lower l. lyrate, upper l. oblong sessile.—*E. B.* 637. *R.* ii. 97.—L. thick and somewhat fleshy. Stam. all erect. Fl. large, cream-coloured. Raceme elongated before the fl. expand. Cal. erect, adpressed. The wild state of the garden Cabbage.—Cliffs by the sea. B. VI.—VIII. *Wild Cabbage.*

2. *B. campestris* (L.); lower l. lyrate dentate somewhat hispid, upper l. ovate acuminate deeply cordate amplexicaule glabrous.—*E. B.* 2234.—“Raceme close, the open fl. rising above the buds.” Fl. yellow.—β. *B. Rapa* (L.); root caulescent fleshy. *E. B.* 2176. *R.* ii. 96.—Borders of fields. A. or B. VI. VII. *Wild Navew.* β. *Turnip.*

3. *B. Napus* (L.); lower l. lyrate dentate glabrous, upper l. oblong somewhat narrowed below with a dilated cordate semiamplexicaule base.—*E. B.* 2146. *R.* ii. 93.—“Raceme elongated at



the time when the fl. expand. Shorter stam. patent, ascending." Fl. yellow. It is difficult to find any character by which to distinguish this plant from the preceding.—Borders of fields. A. or B. V. VI. *Rape, or Coleseed.*

**\*\* Valves of pod 3-nerved; beak 1—3-seeded.**

4. *B. monensis* (R. Br.); l. stalked all deeply pinnatifid, lobes oblong unequally toothed those of the upper l. linear.—*E. B.* 962.—Fl. yellow. St. usually prostrate, glabrous. L. glabrous.—*β. B. Cheiranthus* (Vill.); st. 1—3 ft. high erect leafy hispid below, l. hispid. *Sinapis, E. B. S.* 2821.—On the western coasts. B. or P. VI.—VIII. E. S.

[As the distinctions between *Sinapis* and *Brassica* are purely artificial I have reverted to the old arrangement of the species in accordance with the wishes of English Botanists.]

#### 14. SINAPIS Linn.

1. *S. nigra* (L.); pods quadrangular adpressed, beak short sterile subulate, valves 1-nerved, lower l. lyrate, terminal lobe large and lobed, upper l. lanceolate entire.—*E. B.* 969. *R. ii.* 88.—Fl. yellow. Lower l. large, rough.—Willowey riverbanks. A. VI.—VIII. *Black Mustard.*

2. *S. arvensis* (L.); pods subcylindrical knotty longer than the conical compressed beak, valves 3-nerved, l. ovate the lowermost sublyrate stalked, upper l. sessile.—*E. B.* 1748. *R. ii.* 86.—Fl. large, yellow. Whole plant scabrous. Pods glabrous or rough with deflexed bristles; beak usually with 1 seed; valves with faint intermediate nerves. Stem 1—1½ foot high.—Cornfields. A. VI.—VIII. *Charlock.*

3. *S. alba* (L.); pods cylindrical knotty shorter than the sword-shaped beak, valves 5-nerved, l. lyrate pinnatifid irregularly lobed.—*E. B.* 1677. *R. ii.* 85.—Fl. large, yellow. Pods hispid. St. 1—2 feet high.—Cultivated and waste land. A. VII. *White Mustard.*

[4. *S. incana* (L.); pods adpressed turgid prominently veined with a short 1-seeded beak, l. lyrate hispid, stem-l. linear-lanceolate, st. much branched.—*E. B. S.* 2843.—St. 1—3 feet high, branches divaricated with few very small leaves. Pods very short, glabrous or hairy, often scarcely longer than their glabrous 1-seeded beak.—Sandy places in Jersey and Alderney. B. VII. VIII.]

#### 15. DIPLLOTAXIS Cand.

1. *D. tenuifolia* (DC.); st. shrubby below branched glabrous leafy, l. glaucous linear-lanceolate very acute sinuate-dentate or pinnatifid, segments linear remotely dentate, pet. roundish-ob-

ovate with a short claw.—*E. B.* 525. *Sinapis* Sm.—Pedicels usually twice as long as the sepals. Fl. large, pet. blunt but slightly acuminate. St. 1—1½ foot high. Plant foetid.—Old walls. P. VII.—IX. E. S.

2. *D. muralis* (DC.); st. herbaceous simple hispid and leafy at the base, l. almost glabrous ovate-lanceolate sinuate-dentate or pinnatifid, pet. roundish ovate with a short claw.—*E. B.* 1090. *Sinapis* Sm.—Pedicels as long as the flowers. Pet. abrupt or emarginate. L. often blunt, never very acute, usually all collected about the base of the stem. Branches all springing from the base.—Waste ground. A. VIII. IX.

## Suborder II. *Latisepalæ*. Tribe IV. *Alyssineæ*.

### 16. ALYSSUM *Linn.*

1. *A. calycinum* (L.); herbaceous hoary with starry pubescence, l. obovate-lanceolate attenuated below, pods orbicular stellate-pubescent, calyx persistent, filaments all toothless, shorter ones from between 2 setaceous processes.—*E. B. S.* 2853. R. ii. 18.—Cells of the pod 2-seeded. Pet. yellow, becoming at length white.—Grassy commons, S.; ploughed land, E. See *Phytol.* ii. 284. A. V. VI. E. S.

[*Farsetia incana* (R. Br.); seeds 6 or more in each cell, pods pubescent subventricose; was observed near Lewes by Mr. Borrer.]

### 17. KONIGA *Adans.*, *R. Br.*

\*1. *K. maritima* (R. Br.); procumbent, hairs bipartite, l. linear-lanceolate acute, pods oval pointed glabrous.—*E. B.* 1729. R. ii. 18. *Alyssum* Sm.—St. rather woody below. Fl. white, sweet-scented.—Naturalized near the sea. P. VIII. IX.

### 18. DRABA *Linn.*

1. *D. aizoides* (L.); Scape leafless glabrous, l. linear rigid acute keeled glabrous ciliated, stam. equalling the slightly notched petals, style as long as the breadth of the pouch.—*E. B.* 1271. R. ii. 15.—Fl. bright yellow. L. fringed with rigid hairs, densely collected into cushion-like tufts.—On rocks and walls at Pennard Castle near Swansea. P. III. IV. E.

2. *D. rupestris* (R. Br.); scape leafless or with 1 or 2 leaves pubescent, l. lanceolate flat stellately pubescent, stam. shorter than the slightly notched petals, style short.—*E. B.* 1338. *D. hirta* Sm.—Pouch oblong-oval, slightly hairy. St. very short, branched, each branch bearing a dense tuft of leaves and 1—3

short scapes. Fl. small. L. mostly entire.—Tops of the highland mountains, rare. P. VII. S. I.

3. *D. incana* (L.); *stem-l. several*, l. lanceolate stellately pubescent toothed, pet. twice as long as the calyx entire, *pouch longer than its pedicel twisted*, style short slender.—*E. B.* 388. *R. ii.* 14.—Pouch nearly or quite glabrous, erect, lanceolate-oblong. St. 4—12 in. high, simple or branched. Fl. white.—Mountains. Sand hills by the sea in Islay, S. P. VI. VII.

4. *D. muralis* (L.); *st. leafy* branched, l. ovate amplexicaule toothed hairy, pet. “entire,” *pedicels spreading horizontally rather longer than the glabrous pouch*.—*E. B.* 912. *R. ii.* 12.—Pouch elliptical. St. 5—12 in. high. Fl. white. Pubescence branched. Root-l. narrowed below.—Limestone mountains. A. IV. V.

5. *D. verna* (L.); *scape leafless* glabrous above, l. lanceolate acute narrowed below hairy, *pet. deeply cloven*, pouch oblong shorter than its pedicel.—*E. B.* 586. *R. ii.* 12.—Pouch compressed, acute or rounded at the end. Fl. white. L. entire or toothed. Scape sometimes rather pilose.—*β. inflata* (Hook.); pouch inflated. *D. spathulata* (Lang.) Hoppe in *St.* 65. 1. *D. præcox* *R. ii.* 12. The pouches when transversely cut present a nearly circular section.—Very common on walls, banks, &c. *β*; Ben Lawers. A. III.—V. Common Whitlow-grass.

## 19. COCHLEARIA Linn.

1. *C. officinalis* (L.); radical l. cordate-reniform stalked, *stem-l. sessile* oblong sinuated semiamplexicaule, *pouch globose or obovate*.—*E. B.* 551. *R. ii.* 16.—Petioles long. Lower l. entire or sinuated. Seeds large. Style short. St. occasionally rooting and proliferous.—*β. alpina*; pouch obovate, leaves smaller. *C. groenlandica* Sm., *E. B.* 2403.—Sea-coast, mostly in muddy places. *β.* on the higher parts of mountains. B. ? VI.—VIII. Common Scurvy-grass.

2. *C. danica* (L.); *l. stalked*, radical l. cordate somewhat lobed, *stem-l.* 3—5-lobed subdeltoid uppermost subsessile, *pouch ovate*.—*E. B.* 696. *R. ii.* 16.—Petioles of the root-l. very long, gradually shortening as they become more distant from the root. Seeds small. Style short.—Sea-coast. B. V.—VIII.

3. *C. anglica* (L.); *radical l. stalked ovate-oblong* entire, *stem-l.* oblong entire or toothed mostly sessile the *upper ones amplexicaule*, *pouch ovate-oblong*.—*E. B.* 552. *R. ii.* 16.—Pouch twice as large as that of *C. officinalis*, much compressed laterally. Seeds large. Style rather long. Lower l. rounded below or narrowed into a footstalk. Fl. large.—*β. gemina* (Hort MS.); pouch coriaceous deeply furrowed on each side, dissepiment very

narrow.—Sea-shores.  $\beta$ . on the mud of the Severn, Wye, &c.  
A. V. *English Scurvy-grass*.

## 20. ARMORACIA Rupp.

1. *A. rusticana* (Rupp.); roots long and thick, radical l. oblong crenate-serrate on long stalks, stem-l. elongate-lanceolate incise-serrate or entire subsessile, pet. (white) twice as long as cal., pouch oval “4-seeded,” “stigma peltate.”—*Cochlearia Armoracia* (L.) *E.B.* 2323. *R.* ii. 17.—St. 2—3 feet high. Roots running deep into the ground.—Wastes and pastures near Swansea, abundant. *Mr. Borrer*. Elsewhere, scarcely wild. P. V. *Horse Radish*.

2. *A. amphibia* (Koch); root fibrous, l. oblong narrowed at both ends serrate or pinnatifid, pet. (yellow) twice as long as the cal., pouch oval, “stigma capitate.”—*E. B.* 1840. *Nasturtium* ed. 2.—St. 2—3 ft. high. Submersed l. deeply pinnatifid. Ped. usually deflexed.—Watery places. P. VI.—VIII.

## Tribe V. Camelinae.

### 21. CAMELINA Crantz. Gold-of-pleasure.

[*C. sativa* (Cr.); pouches pearshaped, intermediate stem-l. lanceolate sagittate at the base entire or denticulate (*E. B.* 1254); pouches large, on long stalks; fl. small, yellow; and *C. dentata* (Pers.); l. sinuate-dentate or pinnatifid attenuate but sagittate below, seeds twice as large as those of *C. sativa*; are occasionally found in flax-fields but are not even naturalized.]

## Tribe VI. Velleæ.

### 22. VELLA Linn.

[1. *V. annua* (L.); “l. doubly pinnatifid, pouches deflexed.”—*E. B.* 1442.—Found in the time of Ray on Salisbury Plain, but has not since been noticed. A. VI.] E.

## Suborder III. Angustiseptæ. Tribe VII. Thlaspidæ.

### 23. THLASPI Linn.

1. *T. arvense* (L.); fruitbearing raceme elongated, *pouch orbicular with a broad longitudinal wing*, seeds concentrically rugose and striated 5—6 in each cell, stem-l. oblong sagittate toothed. *E. B.* 1659. *R.* ii. 5.—Pouch very large with remarkably broad wings. Stigma subsessile. St. often a foot high.—Fields and road-sides. A. V.—VII. *Penny Cress*.

2. *T. perfoliatum* (L.); fruitbearing raceme elongated, pouch *obcordate* broadly winged above, *style very short* included within the notch, seeds 3—4 in each cell smooth, *stem-l. cordate-oblong*.—*E. B.* 2354. *R.* ii. 5.—About 6 in. high.—Limestone pastures in Oxfordshire and Gloucestershire. A. V. E.

3. *T. alpestre* (L.); fruitbearing raceme elongated, pouch oblong-obovate narrowed below, *style equalling or exceeding the notch*, seeds 4—8 in each cell. *stem-l. oblong cordate*.—*R.* ii. 5.—Fl. white, often tinged with rose, small. Pet. about twice as long as the calyx. Terminal lobes of pouch rounded. L. usually entire.— $\beta$ . *T. occitanum* (Jord.); fruitbearing raceme rather shorter, pouch triangular-obcordate with almost divaricate lobes, style much exserted. L. usually slightly toothed.—Mountain pastures. Teesdale; Thornhaugh, Northumb.; Glen Isla, Forfar.  $\beta$ . Settle, York; Llanrwst, N. Wales. P. VI.—VIII. E. S.

4. *T. virens* (Jord.); fruitbearing raceme oval or oblong, pouch oboval with a shallow notch, style much exserted, seeds 4—5 in each cell, *stem-l. oblong-cordate*.—*Jord. Obs. Pl. de Fr.* iii. t. 1. *T. alpestre* Sm., *E. B.* 81.?—Fl. white, small. Pet. about thrice as long as the calyx. Pouch with a very broad and shallow notch often almost truncate. L. usually entire.—Mountain pastures near Matlock. P. VI.—VIII. E.

#### 24. HUTCHINSIA R. Br.

1. *H. petræa* (R. Br.); l. pinnate, st. branched leafy, pet. scarcely longer than the calyx, pouch obtuse at both ends.—*E. B.* 111. *R.* ii. 6.—St. 2—4 in. high. Fl. small. *Teesdalia* has scales at the base of the filaments; *Nocca* (R.), incumbent cotyledons.—Limestone rocks, rare. A. III.—V. E.

#### 25. TEESDALIA R. Br.

1. *T. nudicaulis* (R. Br.); petals unequal.—*E. B.* 327. *R.* ii. 6.—L. numerous, spreading on the ground, lyrate-pinnatifid, rarely orbicular-spathulate and entire. St. 2—4 in. high, solitary or several from the crown of the root, sometimes bearing 1 or 2 small leaves. Stam. with remarkable scales within. Pouch emarginate.—Sandy and gravelly places. A. V. VI. E. S.

#### 26. IBERIS Linn.

1. *I. amara* (L.); herbaceous, l. lanceolate somewhat toothed, pouches racemose orbicular notched, lobes triangular porrect.—*E. B.* 52. *R.* ii. 7.—L. usually with 1—3 obtuse teeth on each side. St. often 1 foot high, diffuse, branched. Fl. at first corymbose, afterwards in lengthened clusters. Outer pet. radiant. Chalky fields. A. VII. *Bitter Candytuft*. E.

Tribe VIII. *Lepidineæ*.27. *LEPIDIUM* Linn.

\* *Pouch cordate with turgid valves, style filiform.*

\*1. *L. Draba* (L.); l. oblong entire or toothed lower ones narrowed into a footstalk, stem-l. sagittate and amplexicaule, style as long as the dissepiment.—*E. B. S.* 2683. *R. ii.* 9.—One foot or more in height, branched. Fl. numerous, small, white, upon long pedicels in a subumbellate corymb.—Kent; near Swansea; and other places. Introduced. *P. V. VI.* *E.*

\*\* *Pouch ovate or roundish winged notched.* † Style manifest.

2. *L. campestre* (R. Br.); l. downy toothed lower ones oblong narrowed into a footstalk, stem-l. lanceolate sagittate and amplexicaule, *pouch ovate rough notched and rounded at the end, style scarcely longer than the notch.*—*E. B.* 1385. *R. ii.* 9.—Scales on the pouch only minute globular blisters when fresh. St. one, upright, about a foot high, branched in the upper part.—Dry gravelly soil. *B. VI.—VIII.*

3. *L. Smithii* (Hook.); l. hairy toothed lower ones obcordate stalked, stem-l. lanceolate-sagittate amplexicaule, *pouch ovate glabrous notched and rounded at the end, style twice as long as the notch.*—*L. hirtum* Sm., *E. B.* 1803.—Seeds  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as in *L. campestre*. Pouch sometimes with a few scales, never hairy. St. several, 6—12 in. long; central st. erect, others diffuse.—Hedge-banks. *P. VI.—VIII.*

† Style minute.

[*L. sativum* (L.); lower l. lobed pinnate or bipinnate, upper l. sessile linear entire, pouch roundish oval, obtuse.—*R. ii.* 9.—Escaped from cultivation in many places.]

\*\*\* *Pouch oval or roundish notched, style minute.*

4. *L. rudérale* (L.); lower l. pinnatifid, upper l. linear entire, pouch patent, diandrous, petals 0.—*E. B.* 1595. *R. ii.* 10.—End of pouch narrowly winged. St. branched, often a foot high. Radicle dorsal.—Waste places near the sea. *A. V. VI.*

\*\*\*\* *Pouch oval or roundish scarcely notched wingless, style minute.*

5. *L. latifolium* (L.); l. ovate-lanceolate serrate or entire undivided, pouch oval entire downy.—*E. B.* 182. *R. ii.* 10.—Fl. numerous, small, in compound leafy paniced clusters. St. 3 feet high, erect, branched. L. large, the lower ones upon long stalks, the upper nearly sessile and narrower.—In salt marshes and sandy places near the sea.—*P. VII. VIII.*

28. CAPSELLA *Vent.* Shepherd's Purse.

1. *C. Bursa-pastoris* (DC.); radical l. lanceolate pinnatifid or undivided toothed, upper l. amplexicaule auricled, pouch triangular-obcordate.—*Thlaspi* Sm., *E. B.* 1485.—Varying greatly in size and the division of its leaves. Known by its peculiar pouches.—A common weed. A. III.—X.

Tribe IX. *Subulariæ*.29. SUBULARIA *Linn.* Awl-wort.

1. *S. aquatica* (L.)—*E. B.* 732. R. ii. 12.—Cotyledons only once folded, but curved back upon themselves above their base, therefore incumbent not bicurves. Plant small, subaqueous. L. linear-subulate, radical. Root of numerous long white fibres. Fl. small, often perfected under water.—Margins of alpine lakes. P. VII.

Tribe X. *Senebieræ*.30. SENEBIERA *Pers.*

1. *S. Coronopus* (Poiret); pouch undivided reniform crested with little sharp points, style prominent, l. pinnatifid.—*E. B.* 1660. R. ii. 9.—St. much branched, prostrate. Fl. small, white, in lateral clusters opposite to the leaves. Pouches large, in dense clusters. Cotyledons in this genus curved back upon themselves above the base of the cotyledons, not at their base as is usual in *Cruciferae*.—Waste ground, common. A. VI.—IX.

2. *S. didyma* (Pers.); pouch notched of two wrinkled lobes, style very short, l. pinnatifid.—*E. B.* 248. R. ii. 9.—St. spreading, prostrate, a foot or more in length. Fl. small white in long slender lax clusters.—Waste ground near the sea in the south and south-west. A. VII.—IX. E. I.

Suborder IV. *Nucumentaceæ*. Tribe XI. *Isatideæ*.31. ISATIS *Linn.*

†1. *I. tinctoria* (L.); "radical leaves oblong crenate," pouch abrupt smooth thrice as long as broad.—*E. B.* 97. R. ii. 4.—Cultivated and waste land, rare. B. VII. *Dyer's Woad*.

Suborder V. *Lomentaceæ*. Tribe XII. *Cakilineæ*.

The fruit consists of a very small 2-celled, stalklike, usually sterile pod, with a long moniliform beak bearing the seeds and

dividing transversely into as many indehiscent cells as there are seeds.

### 32. CAKILE Gaert.

1. *C. maritima* (Scop.); joints of the pouch 2-edged, the upper one with 2 teeth at the base, l. fleshy pinnatifid or somewhat toothed.—*E. B.* 231. *R.* ii. 1.—Fl. purplish. Pouches an inch long, erect, with 4 sharp angles, swordshaped in the upper part.—Sandy sea-shores. *A.* VI. VII. *Purple Sea-Rocket.*

## Tribe XIII. Raphaneæ.

### 33. CRAMBE Linn. Sea-kale.

1. *C. maritima* (L.); longer filaments forked at the end, pouch without a style, l. roundish sinuated wavy toothed glaucous and as well as the st. glabrous.—*E. B.* 924. *R.* ii. 2.—Root thick, fleshy. St. 2 feet high. Fl. white.—Sandy sea-shores. *P.* VI.

### 34. RAPHANUS Linn.

1. *R. Raphanistrum* (L.); pods moniliform striated shorter than the very long beak, l. *simply lyrate*.—*E. B.* 856.—Lobes of the leaves quite distinct. Pet. veined, white or lilac.—Corn-fields. *A.* VI. VII. *Jointed Charlock.*

2. *R. maritimus* (Sm.); pods moniliform striated beak shorter, *radical l. interruptedly pinnate*.—*E. B.* 1643.—Lobes of the l. usually so close as to overlap each other. Pet. yellow.—Sea-coasts, rare. *B.* ? VI.—VIII. *Sea Radish.*

## Order VII. RESEDACEÆ.

Sep. 4 or 5 or 6, persistent. Cor. irregular, pet. 4—6 entire or lacerated. Stam. 10—24, filaments variously united, inserted on a glandular irregular 1-sided disk. Ovary 3 or 4-lobed, 1-celled, with 3 or 4 parietal many-seeded placentas; or of several 1-celled carpels. Fruit opening early at the end.

1. RESEDA. Cal. many-parted. Pet. entire or variously cut, unequal. Stam. numerous. Fruit of one cell opening at the top. Styles 3—6.

### 1. RESEDA Linn.

1. *R. lutea* (L.); sep. 6 linear, *pet. 6 very unequal*, ped. longer than the cal., l. *3-cleft or pinnatifid*.—*E. B.* 321. *R.* ii. 100.—St. 2 feet high, branched, smooth. L. very variable. Two upper pet. with 2 winglike lobes, lateral pet. with a single wing, lower ones nearly entire. Fl. yellow. Fr. oblong, wrinkled.—Waste places in chalky and limestone districts. *B.* VI.—VIII.



†2. *R. suffruticulosa* (L.); sep. 5 linear-lanceolate, *pet.* 5 nearly equal 3-fid longer than the calyx, ped. shorter than the cal., *l. all pinnatifid*, segments linear acute sometimes wavy.—*E. B. S.* 2628. *R.* ii. 101.—St.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ —2 feet high, rather shrubby below. Fl. white. Fr. oblong, wrinkled. This plant is sometimes found with 6 sep. and pet. when it appears to be *R. alba* (L.).—Waste sandy places near the sea, rare. B. or P. VII. VIII.

3. *R. Luteola* (L.); sep. 4, pet. 4 or 5 very unequal longer than the calyx, *l. elongate-lanceolate undivided*.—*E. B.* 320. *R.* ii. 99.—St. 2 feet high. Pet. usually 4, upper one 3-, 4-, or 5-cleft, 2 lateral 3-cleft, segments linear, lower one (or 2) linear entire. Fr. broad, depressed.—Waste places, particularly on chalk or limestone. A. VII. VIII. *Weld.*

### Order VIII. CISTACEÆ.

Sep. 5, two outer smaller sometimes wanting, 3 inner with a twisted æstivation. Pet. 5, corrugated and twisted in æstivation the contrary way to the sepals. Stam. numerous. Ovary 1, 1- or many-celled. Style and stigma simple. Fruit capsular, with 3, 5 or 10 valves. Embryo spiral or curved, in the albumen.

1. **HELIANTHEMUM.** Cal. of 5 sepals, 2 outer smaller. Pet. 5, deciduous. Stam. numerous. Caps. 3 valved.

#### 1. *HELIANTHEMUM Gaert.*

1. *H. guttatum* (Mill.); erect herbaceous, *l. oblong-lanceolate* or linear, lower *l. opposite* without stipules, upper alternate with or without them, *racemes without bracts, stigma subsessile*.—*E. B.* 544.—Upper *l.* usually with small stipules. Fruitstalks patent. Pubescence of long simple hairs intermixed with short stellate ones. Fl. yellow, usually with a deep red spot at the base of each petal.—Very rare. Three-Castle Head, Cork. *Miss H. Townsend.* Jersey. A. VI.—VIII. I.

2. *H. Breweri* (Planchon); erect herbaceous, *l. obovate obtuse* rosulate without stip., upper *l. linear* with or without stip., *racemes with bracts*.—*Lond. Journ. of Bot.* iii. 618. *t.* 21.—St. mostly simple or branching from the base. Pet. narrow, yellow not spotted. Fruitstalks erect-patent. Pubescence as in *H. guttatum*.—Very rare. Holyhead Mountain and near Amlwch, Anglesea. A. VI.—VIII. E.

3. *H. canum* (Dun.); shrubby, *without stipules*, *l. opposite* ovate or oblong stalked flat hoary beneath, *racemes* terminal bracteated, “style twisted at the base reflexed, at the apex inflexed.”—*Cistus marifolius* Sm., *E. B.* 396. *C. anglicus* and *C. canus* L.—St. decumbent. L. hoary beneath, hairy above. Fl.

yellow, small. "Anth. emarginate at both ends. Style longer than the stigma."—On limestone rocks, rare. P. V.—VII. E.

[4. *H. ledifolium* (Willd.); herbaceous, with stipules, downy, l. lanceolate opposite, the upper ones alternate nearly sessile pubescent, peduncles solitary opposite to the leaves shorter than the calyx, styles straight.—E. B. 2414.—More correctly *C. niloticus* than *C. ledifolius* of Linn., but they are varieties of one species.—Brent Downs, Somerset, not found for many years and probably an error. A. VI. VII.] E.

5. *H. vulgare* (Gaert.); procumbent, shrubby, with stipules, l. oval or linear-oblong opposite nearly flat green above hoary beneath, racemes bracteated, style longer than the germen bent at the base, sep. subglabrous inner ones obtuse apiculate.—*Cistus Helianthemum* (L.) E. B. 1321.—Fruitstalks contorted and deflexed. Varying much in the size and shape of its leaves and the amount of hoariness and pubescence. Fl. yellow.—*C. tomentosus* E. B. 2208. does not differ essentially from this plant. I have never seen the "stipules hoary."—*C. surrejanus* E. B. 2207. (from a garden specimen of Mr. Dickson's) is not the Croydon plant (*Dill. Hort. Elth. t. 145.*) which was again found there by the late Mr. Christy and is a monstrosity of *H. vulgaris*.—Common on dry hilly places. P. VII.—IX. Common Rockrose.

6. *H. polifolium* (Pers.); hoary with stellate pubescence, shrubby, procumbent, with stipules, l. opposite ovate-oblong or oblong-linear more or less revolute at the edges, racemes bracteated, style bent at the base longer than the germen, sep. tomentose inner ones obtuse.—E. B. 1322. *H. apenninum* DC.—Fl. white.—Very rare. Brean Downs, Som.; and Torquay, Devon. P. VII. VIII. E.

## Order IX. VIOLACEÆ.

Sep. 5, imbricate. Pet. 5, regular or irregular. Stam. 5, filaments dilated, connective elongated beyond the anthers into a flat membrane. Ovary 1-celled with 3 parietal placentas. Style with a hooded stigma. Caps. with 3 valves. Embryo straight, in fleshy albumen.

1. VIOLA. Sep. 5, extended at the base. Pet. 5, unequal, the lower one produced into a hollow spur behind. Stam. 5. Anth. combined into a cylinder, 2 lower ones spurred behind.

### 8. VIOLA Linn.

A. Two interm. pet. patent laterally. Style nearly straight from a slender base.

\* Stigma flat above. Stemless. Fruitstalks erect. Caps. nodding.

1. *V. palustris* (L.); anth.-spurs short thick rounded, spur of

the cor. very short obtuse, *l. reniform-cordate* glabrous.—*E. B.* 444. *R.* iii.—Anth.-cells nearly parallel. Fl. pale lilac with purple streaks. Sometimes the petioles are slightly hairy but usually glabrous.—Bogs in mountainous districts. *P.* IV.—VI. *Marsh Violet.*

\*\* Stigma hooked; beak deflexed. Nearly stemless. Fruit-stalks prostrate.

2. *V. odorata* (L.); *anth.-spurs lancet-shaped* decurved blunt, spur of the cor. obtuse straight, lateral pet. entire lower one emarginate, *l. cordate, scions creeping.*—*E. B.* 619. *R.* iii.—Anth.-spurs narrowed to an obtuse point. Anth.-cells diverging below. Spurs of the pet. inflated towards the end, slightly channeled above. Fl. purple, often white, sweet-scented. Bracts above the middle of the flowerstalk. Petioles with deflexed hairs. Lateral pet. usually with a hairy line, or without when it is *V. imberbis* Leight. Caps. globose downy.—Common. *P.* III. IV. *Sweet Violet.*

3. *V. hirta* (L.); *anth.-spurs nearly linear* blunt, spur of the cor. obtuse hooked at the end, pet. entire or slightly emarginate, *l. cordate, scions wanting.*—*E. B.* 894. *R.* iii.—Anth.-spurs scarcely broader at the base than at the apex. Anth.-cells diverging below. Spur of the petals compressed, not channeled. Fl. pale blue, sometimes white, scentless. Lateral pet. usually with a hairy line. Bracts below the middle of the flowerstalk. Stip. not hispid at the margin. Petioles with spreading hairs. Caps. globose, downy.—*β. calcarea* (Bab.); fl. smaller, ped. much longer than the leaves, sep. oblong-ovate.—Common on limestone. *β. Gogmagog Hills, Cambridge. Portland. Prof. E. Forbes.* *P.* IV. V. *Hairy Violet.*

\*\*\* Stigma hooked; beak horizontal. Having a stem. Fruitstalks erect.

† *Root not rhizomatous.*

4. *V. sylvatica* (Fries); *anth.-spurs narrowly lancet-shaped* (5 times as long as broad), cor.-spur blunt, *l. broadly cordate, st.-l. longer subacuminate, stipules<sup>1</sup> lanceolate fimbriate* much shorter than the petioles, *flowering branches axillary from a short flowerless central rosette of leaves.*—*R.* iii. 12. *V. canina* *E. B.* 620.—Fl. lilac, spur paler, scentless. Cor.-spur 3—6 times exceeding the cal.-appendages. Lower pet. cuneate-spathulate.—*V. riviniana* (R.) is a large flowered form. *V. flavicornis* (Forst.),

<sup>1</sup> The stipules on about the middle of the stem should always be examined in determining the species of *Viola*, the others are variable in form.—See *Ann. Nat. Hist.* x. 100.—*Trans. Bot. Soc. Edin.* i. 75.

*E. B. S.* 2736, is a dwarf form having small l. and large flowers with a pale or sometimes yellow spur.—Common on hedgebanks or in thickets. P. IV. V. *Wood Violet*.

5. *V. canina* (L.); anth.-spur lancet-shaped (3 times as long as broad), cor.-spur blunt, l. cordate-oblong roundedly acute, stip. ovate or lanceolate ciliate or dentate much shorter than the petioles, *primary and lateral stems flowering and elongated*.—*R. iii.* 10. *V. pumila* H. and A. (not *Vill.*).—Rather cæspitose. L. always roundedly acute, longer than those of No. 4. Fl. bluish purple, spur yellow, scentless. Cor.-spur 1—3 times longer than cal.-appendages. Lower pet. spatulate.—*V. flavicornis* (Sm.) is a small form with cordate leaves. When the l. are cordate-oblong it is perhaps *V. montana* (Linn.).— $\beta$ . *V. lancifolia* (Thore); l. *ovate-lanceolate rounded below*, stip. lanceolate incise-serrate. *V. pumila* Fries (not *Vill.* which is *V. pratensis* Fr. and is rhizomatous). *V. lactea* Sm. *E. B.* 445. H. and A. (in part). L. narrowing gradually from near their base to a narrow but rounded point.—Sandy and peaty places.  $\beta$ . in turf bogs, rare. P. IV. V. *Dog Violet*.

†† *Rhizome slender*.

6. *V. stagnina* (Kit.); anth.-spur short broadly lancet-shaped acute (not twice as long as broad), cor.-spur very short blunt, l. ovate-lanceolate subcordate below, petioles winged at the top, stip. linear-lanceolate incise-serrate shorter than the petioles, *primary and lateral st. flowering and elongated*.—*V. lactea* *R. iii.* 16. H. and A. in part (not Sm.).—Rhizome threadlike. St. erect. L. narrowing gradually from the base which in the lowest is sometimes rounded not cordate. Fl. pale blue, nearly white. Cor.-spur scarcely longer than the cal.-appendages.—Rare. Turf bogs. P. V. VI. *E.*

*B. Four upper pet. directed upwards and imbricated. Style clavate. Stigma inflated.*

7. *V. lutea* (Huds.); anth.-cells nearly parallel, anth.-spurs elongated filiform, spur of the cor. as long or longer than the calycine appendages, sep. acute, l. crenate-serrate lower ones ovate-cordate, upper l. ovate or lanceolate, stip. *palmate-pinnatifid, terminal lobe linear or linear-lanceolate entire*, st. ascending diffuse and filiform underground.—*E. B.* 721.—Fl. wholly yellow, yellow with the 2 upper petals purple or wholly purple, varying greatly in size. Caps. globose. All the lobes of the stip. of nearly equal size, lateral ones (usually 3 on one side and 1 on the other) all springing from near the base of the stip., the terminal lobe narrow and always I believe quite entire but sometimes considerably larger than the others.— $\beta$ . *V. Curtisii* (Forst.); stems angular rough, lower part of the stip. somewhat elongated so as

slightly to separate the lateral lobes. *E. B. S.* 2693.—Mountainous pastures.  $\beta$ . Sands near the sea. *P. VI. VII.*

8. *V. tricolor* (L.); *anth.-cells diverging below, anth.-spurs elongate subclavate-filiform*, spur of the corolla about equalling the calycine appendages, l. crenate-serrate lower ones ovate-cordate, upper l. ovate or ovate-lanceolate, *stip. lyrate-pinnatifid, terminal lobe spathulate crenate*, st. ascending.—*E. B.* 1287. *R. iii. 21.* *V. Curtisii* (Mack.) from Portmarnock.—Root simple. Fl. with the upper pet. purple, lateral ones bluish, lower one yellow. Caps. ovate. Terminal lobe of the stip. often having only one tooth on each side.— $\beta$ . *V. arvensis* (Murr.); pet. shorter than the calyx whitish, caps. nearly globular. *E. B. S.* 2712.—Common. *A. V.—IX. Heartsease, Pansy.*

## Order X. DROSERACEÆ.

Sep. 5, imbricate. Pet. 5, regular. Stam. 5 or 10, free. Styles 3 or 5. Ovary free. Caps. 3—5-valved; valves bearing the seeds along their middle. Seeds without an arillus.—L. with a circinate veneration.

1. *DROSERÆ*. Cal. deeply 5-cleft. Pet. 5. Stam. 5, hypogynous. Styles 3—5, deeply bifid. Caps. 1-celled with 3—5 valves, many-seeded.
2. *PARNASSIA*. Cal. deeply 5-cleft. Pet. 5. Stam. 5, perigynous, with 5 scales fringed with glandular setæ interposed. Stigmas 4, sessile. Caps. 1-celled, with 4 valves.—Differs from this Order by wanting the circinate veneration.

### 1. *DROSERÆ* Linn. Sundew.

1. *D. rotundifolia* (L.); l. round spreading, petioles hairy, fl.-stalks erect, seeds with a loose chaffy coat.—*E. B.* 867. *R. iii. 24.*—Flower stalks 2—6 in. high. “Stigmas white, clubbed, entire. Anth. white.” *Borr.* L. covered, as in all our species, with hairs terminating in large glands secreting a viscid fluid which retains insects that settle upon them.—Common in boggy places. *P. VII. VIII. Round-leaved Sundew.*

2. *D. intermedia* (Hayn.); l. spathulate obtuse erect, petioles glabrous, fl.-stalks arcuate or decumbent at the base, seeds with a close rough not chaffy coat.—*R. iii. 24.* *D. longifolia* Sm. *E. B.* 868. —“Stig. pink, bifid. Anth. yellow.” *Borr.* A variety with shorter leaves and the flower stalks shorter than the leaves is sometimes found.—Common in boggy places. *P. VII. VIII.*

3. *D. anglica* (Huds.); l. obovate-lanceolate obtuse erect, petioles glabrous, fl.-stalks erect, seeds with a loose chaffy coat.—

*E. B.* 869. *D. longifolia* *R.* iii. 24., *Koch. Fries.*—Much larger and taller than the last. A variety, *D. obovata* (*M. and K.*), is common in Scotland with broader leaves and the styles often, though not always, emarginate.—In bogs, rather rare, common in Ireland. *P.* VII. VIII.

## 2. PARNASSIA *Linn.*

1. *P. palustris* (*L.*); filaments of the petaloid scales 9—13, pet. with a short claw, radical l. cordate stalked, stem-l. amplexicaule.—*E. B.* 82.—Pet. white, veined. Glands of the scales yellow. *L.* mostly radical.—Wet and boggy places, particularly in the north. *P.* VIII.—X.

## Order XI. POLYGALACEÆ.

Sep. 5, imbricate, irregular, 2 interior much larger petaloid. Pet. unequal, usually 3, 1 anterior and larger than the rest. Stam. monadelphous, separating above into 2 equal opposite bundles. Anth. 1-celled, opening by a pore at their apex. Caps. 1—2-celled, with placentas in the axis. Seeds pendulous, usually with an arillus at the base.

1. POLYGALA. Sep. 5, persistent, 2 inner (wings) broader and often petaloid. Cor. irregular. Pet. 3—5, connected together, the lower one keelshaped. Caps. compressed. Seeds solitary, with a 3-pointed basal arillus.

### 1. POLYGALA *Linn.* Milkwort.

1. *P. vulgaris* (*L.*); lower l. smaller oblong, upper l. linear-lanceolate, fl. crested, wings of the cal. obovate mucronate, the lateral nerves branched and anastomosing with an oblique branch of the central nerve, caps. orbicular-oblong-obcordate sessile, lateral bracts shorter than the pedicels.—*E. B.* 76.—All the nerves of the wings branched (the middle one least) and anastomosing, the lateral ones not reaching to the extremity of the wing but joining a branch of the central one, never (I believe) the central one itself. Fl. blue, pink or white.—β. *P. depressa* (*Wend.*); lower l. mostly opposite and crowded on the lower part of the prostrate wiry stems.—γ. *P. oxyptera* (*R.*); fl. smaller, fr. broader than the calyx-wings. *E. B. S.* 2827.—A plant from Ben Bulbin, Sligo, which is probably distinct, has the lower leaves oblong and rather small, upper lanceolate and large, wings of the cal. elliptical apiculate, their lateral nerves rejoining the central nerve near the apex and with numerous anastomosing branches externally, central nerve usually quite simple. *L.* much larger and fl. deep blue.—Dry pastures and peaty fens. *P.* VI.—IX.

2. *P. calcarea* (Schultz); l. chiefly in an irregular terminal tuft large obovate obtuse, l. of flowering shoot smaller lanceolate, fl. crested, wings of the calyx oblong, the lateral nerves distinct from the central nerve at the apex all branched, caps. obcordate-orbicular sessile, lateral bracts shorter than the pedicels.—*P. amara* (Don) *E. B. S.* 2746. *R. exsic.* 749. *P. amarella* Coss. et Germ. *Atl. Fl. Par. t.* 7. On the wings the branches are sometimes slightly confluent but the lateral nerves never rejoin the central one, rarely they anastomose with an oblique branch of it. Fl. blue.—Chalk hills of the south-east of England. P. V. E.

## Order XII. FRANKENIACEÆ.

Sep. 4—5, in a furrowed tube below. Pet. 5, clawed, with appendages at the base of the limb. Stam. 5 or more, free, 2-celled, opening by 2 terminal pores or longitudinally. Caps. 1-celled, 2—4-valved; placentas 3, parietal. Style slender, simple or trifold. Seeds numerous, minute. Embryo in the albumen.

1. FRANKENIA. Style 3-fid.: lobes oblong with the stigma on their inner side. Caps. 1-celled, 3—4 valved.

### 1. FRANKENIA *Linn.*

1. *F. laevis* (L.); L. linear revolute at the margin glabrous ciliated at the base.—*E. B.* 205.—St. slightly downy, prostrate, wiry. Cal. slightly hispid between its prominent angles. Fl. terminal or from the forks of the stem, sessile, rose-coloured. L. sometimes pulverulent, truly oblong but with much revolute edges.—Salt marshes on the east coast. P. VIII. E.

2. *F. pulverulenta* (L.); l. obovate retuse glabrous above pulverulent beneath, petiole ciliated.—*E. B.* 2222.—St. similar to the last.—Formerly on the Sussex coast, now lost. A. VII. E.

## Order XIII. ELATINACEÆ.

Sep. 3—5, distinct, or slightly connate. Pet. 3—5. Stam. equal to or twice as many as the pet., free. Caps. 3—5-celled, 3—5-valved, loculicidal, with central placentas. Styles 3—5, stigmas capitate. Seeds numerous, albumen 0, embryo curved with the seed.—L. without stipules, opposite.

1. ELATINE. Cal. 3—4-parted. Pet. 3—4. Stam. 3—4 or 6—8. Styles 3—4. Caps 3—4-celled, many-seeded. Seeds cylindrical, straight or bent.

### 1. ELATINE *Linn.*

1. *E. hexandra* (DC.); l. opposite longer than their petioles,

fl. slightly stalked with 6 stam. and 3 obovate pet., caps. turbinate concave at the summit 3-celled, seeds nearly straight ascending 8—12 in each cell.—*R. I.* f. 599. *E. Hydropiper* *E. B.* 955. *E. tripetala* *Sm.*—Plant minute, procumbent. Fl. alternate, axillary. Cal. 3-fid.—Forming small matted tufts under water, rare. *A. VIII.*

2. *E. Hydropiper* (L.); l. opposite shorter than their petioles, fl. stalked or nearly sessile with 8 stam. and 4 ovate pet., caps. roundish depressed 4-celled, seeds bent almost double pendulous 4 in each cell.—*E. B. S.* 2670. *E. Schkuhriana* (Hayne) *Reich.*—Fl. quite sessile in our plant. Cal. 4-fid.—Very rare, growing under water. *A. VIII.* *E. I.*

#### Order XIV. CARYOPHYLLACEÆ.

Sep. 5 or 4, distinct or connected in a tube. Pet. 5 or 4, clawed. Stam. usually twice as many as, sometimes equal to, the petals, free or connected at the base. Anth. opening longitudinally. Ovary one, often stalked. Stigmas 2—5, sessile, filiform. Caps. 1- or imperfectly 2—5-celled, opening by twice as many teeth as stigmas, sometimes valvular. Placenta central. Embryo generally curved round mealy albumen.—*L.* without stipules, opposite.

##### Suborder I. SILENEÆ.

Sep. connected into a tube. Stam. connected below into a tube which is connate with the stalk (carpopore) of the ovary. Caps. stalked.

1. *DIANTHUS*. Cal. 5-toothed, with 2 or more imbricated opposite scales at the base (except in *D. prolifer*). Pet. 5, clawed. Stam. 10. Styles 2. Caps. 1-celled, many-seeded, opening at the top with 4 valves. Seeds peltate, convex above, concave beneath and more or less keeled.
2. *SAPONARIA*. Cal. 5-toothed, naked at the base. Pet. 5, clawed. Stam. 10. Styles 2. Caps. 1-celled, opening at the top with 4 valves. Seeds globular or reniform.
- [3. *CUCUBALUS*. Cal. 5-toothed, naked. Pet. 5, clawed. Stam. 10. Styles 3. Caps. a globose 1-celled berry. Seeds reniform.]
4. *SILENE*. Cal. 5-toothed, naked. Pet. 5, clawed. Stam. 10. Styles 3. Caps. more or less completely 3-celled, opening at the top with 6 valves. Seeds reniform.
5. *LYCHNIS*. Cal. 5-toothed, naked. Pet. 5, clawed. Stam. 10. Styles 5. Caps. 1- or half 5-celled, opening at the top with 5 or 10 teeth.



## Suborder II. ALSINEÆ.

Sep. distinct. Stam. free, inserted into a more or less evident hypogynous ring. Caps. sessile.

\* *Valves of caps. the same number as the styles.*

- [6. BUFFONIA. Sep. 4. Pet. 4, entire. Stam. 4. Styles 2. Caps. flattened, 2-valved, 2-seeded.]
- 7. SAGINA. Sep., entire pet., styles and valves of caps. 4—5. Seeds reniform, wingless. Stam. 4—10.
- 8. HONKENEJA. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, large. Stam. 10, alternating with glands. Styles and valves 3. Seeds few, large.
- 9. ALSINE. Sep. and pet. 5 or 4. Styles and valves 3 (or 4). Seeds numerous (in *A. peploides* few) with a naked hilum.
- 10. CHERLERIA. Sep. 5. Pet. 0 or 5, minute. Stam. 10, outer ones opposite to the sep. and springing from an oblong emarginate glandular base. Styles and valves 3. Seeds few, small.

\*\* *Valves of the caps. twice as many as the styles.*

- 11. MOEHRINGIA. Sep. 5. Pet. 4—5, entire or slightly emarginate. Stam. 8 or 10. Styles 2—3. Caps. opening with 4 or 6 valves. Seeds numerous, with an appendage at the hilum.
- 12. ARENARIA. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, entire, or slightly emarginate. Stam. 10. Styles 3. Caps. opening with 6 valves. Seeds numerous, with a naked hilum.
- 13. HOLOSTEUM. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, toothed at the end. Stam. 5 or 3 or 4. Styles 3. Caps. subcylindrical, many-seeded, opening at the end with 6 teeth.
- 14. STELLARIA. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, bifid. Stam. 10. Styles 3. Caps. opening with 6 valves or teeth, many-seeded.
- 15. MOENCHIA. Sep. 4, erect. Pet. 4, entire. Stam. 4. Caps. many-seeded, opening at the end with 8 or 10 teeth.
- 16. MALACHIUM. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, bifid or entire. Stam. 10. Styles 5. Caps. opening with 5 bifid valves.
- 17. CERASTIUM. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, bifid. Stam. 10 or 5 or 4. Styles 5 or 4. Caps. tubular, opening at the end with 10 teeth.—In *C. trigynum* the styles are mostly 3.

## Suborder I. Sileneæ.

## 1. DIANTHUS Linn.

\* *Fl. capitate or clustered.*

- 1. *D. prolifer* (L.); fl. in a clustered head, cal.-scales mem-

branous *pellucid* the 2 outer ones shorter mucronate, inner ones obtuse about equalling the calyx, st. glabrous, l. all linear, seeds boatshaped with a longitudinal membrane in the hollow rough pointed at one end.—*E. B.* 956. *R.* vi. 247.—St. 1—1½ ft. high, erect, usually simple. Fl. expanding one at a time, small. Pet. rose-coloured, obcordate. Head quite inclosed by brown dry scales.—Sandy and gravelly places, rare. A. VII.

2. *D. Armeria* (L.); fl. aggregate tufted, *cal.-scales and bracts lanceolate-subulate* downy *herbaceous* ribbed equalling the tube, st. downy, l. linear downy, seeds nearly flat one side slightly hollowed and with a longitudinal keel in its middle rough pointed at one end.—*E. B.* 317. *R.* vi. 249.—St. 1—2 feet high, erect, branched. Pet. rose-coloured, speckled with white dots, crenate.—Waste places, rare. A. VII. VIII. *Deptford Pink.* E.

\*\* *Fl. solitary or panicked.*

†3. *D. plumarius* (L.); st. 2—5-flowered, *fl. solitary*, *cal.-scales* roundish-ovate shortly mucronate 4 times shorter than the tube, *l. rough at the margin* linear-subulate, *pet. digitate multifid as far as the middle* with the central entire part obovate downy, barren st. procumbent rooting much branched, *seeds flat orbicular* with a point on one side.—*R.* vi. 257.—Flowering stems 6—12 in. high. Calyx teeth ciliated at the margin, slightly shorter than the capsule. Fl. pale pink, sometimes white, fragrant.—Old walls and ruins. P. VI. E.

†4. *D. Caryophyllus* (L.); fl. solitary, *cal.-scales* broadly ovate pointed 4 times shorter than the tube, *l. with smooth margins* linear, *pet. crenate-dentate* ovate *glabrous*, barren st. elongated procumbent branching, seeds pyriform nearly flat.—*E. B.* 214. *R.* vi. 268.—Fl. stems 12—18 in. high. Calyx teeth not ciliated, longer than the capsule. Fl. pale pink, fragrant. Seeds half the size of those of the preceding.—Old walls, Kent, Norwich (?). P. VII. VIII. *Clove Pink.* E. S.

5. *D. cæsius* (Sm.); st. mostly single-flowered, *cal.-scales* adpressed ovate obtuse shortly pointed 4 times shorter than the tube, *l. with rough margins* linear, *pet. obovate crenately-cut bearded*, barren stems elongated procumbent branching, seeds ovate pointed at one end.—*E. B.* 62. *R.* vi. 265.—Flowering stem 6—8 in. high. Fl. pale rose-colour, fragrant.—On limestone cliffs at Cheddar, Som. P. VI. VII. *Cheddar Pink.* E.

6. *D. deltoides* (L.); fl. solitary, *cal.-scales* usually 2 ovate aristate  $\frac{1}{2}$  the length of the tube, l. linear-lanceolate the lower ones obtuse rough at the edges and keel, *stem-l. acute and* as well as the *st. pubescent-scabrous*, *pet. obovate dentate*, barren st. short procumbent simple (?), seeds obovate flat reticulate-rugose.—*E. B.* 61. *R.* vi. 263.—Flowering-stems 6—12 in. high,

branched. Calyx teeth lanceolate, minutely ciliated. Fl. rose-coloured, with a darker circle round the mouth, scentless.— $\beta$ . *D. glaucus* (L.); l. glaucous, cal.-scales usually 4, fl. nearly white with a purple circle.—Hilly pastures.  $\beta$ . King's Park, Edinburgh. P. VI.—IX. *Maiden Pink*.

## 2. SAPONARIA Linn.

1. *S. officinalis* (L.); fl. fasciculate-corymbose, cal. cylindrical, pet. retuse crowned, l. elliptic-lanceolate ribbed, st. erect.—*E. B.* 1060. *R.* vi. 245. *St.* 6. 10.—St. 1—3 feet high, stout, leafy. Fl. flesh-coloured or pale pink, large, handsome.— $\beta$ . *hybrida* (L.); some of the upper l. combined and sheathing, pet. combined.—Hedges, mostly near villages. Banks of streams on the borders of Wales. P. VIII. *Soapwort*.

## 3. CUCUBALUS Linn.

[1. *C. bacciferus* (L.); st. branched spreading, l. ovate acute, cal. campanulate, pet. distant.—*E. B.* 1577.—Fruit fleshy.—Isle of Dogs near London, scarcely native. P. VIII.] *E.*

## 4. SILENE Linn.

1. *S. anglica* (L.); racemes terminal, fl. alternate, cal. hairy with setaceous teeth ovate when in fruit, pet. slightly cloven or entire obovate, l. lanceolate lower ones spathulate.—*E. B.* 1178.—Hairy and viscid. St. simple or branched, erect. Fl. solitary, second, axillary, white or reddish.— $\beta$ . *autumnalis* (Bromf.); st. elongated diffuse, fr.-st. finally reflexed.— $\gamma$ . *S. quinquevulnera* (L.); fl. white with a large crimson spot upon the disk of each usually entire petal. *E. B.* 86.—Sandy and gravelly fields.  $\beta$ . Duppas Hill, Surrey, and Wrotham, Kent. A. VI.—X. *English Catchfly*.

2. *S. nutans* (L.); pubescent, glandular-viscid above, *panicle* second with *drooping* trichotomous *opposite* 3—7-flowered *branches*, cal. *ventricose* with acute teeth, pet. bifid crowned, segments linear, lower l. spathulate, stem-l. sessile lanceolate, teeth of the caps. reflexed.—*E. B.* 465.—St.  $1\frac{1}{2}$  foot high. Carpophore scarcely half as long as the capsule. Fl. white, most expanded and sweetest in the evening.— $\beta$ . *S. paradoxa* (Sm.); l. broader.—On limestone and chalky places.  $\beta$ . Dover Cliffs. P. VI. VII. *Nottingham Catchfly*. *E. S.*

[3. *S. italica* (Pers.); pubescent, *panicle* nearly erect with opposite trichotomous viscid branches, cal. long *clavate* with obtuse teeth, pet. bifid not crowned, segments broad, lower l. lanceolate-spathulate, stem-l. linear-lanceolate, teeth of the capsule reflexed (?).—*S. patens* (Peete) *E. B. S.* 2748.—St. about 2 feet high.

*Carpophore as long as the capsule.*—An escape from cultivation. The station at Dover is an error. P. VI. VII.] E. S.

4. *S. Otites* (Sm.); *panicle elongate* with opposite tufted *verticillate-racemose* branches, whorls many-flowered, peduncles glabrous, cal. faintly nerved smooth with obtuse teeth, *pet. linear undivided* not crowned, l. lanceolate-spathulate, stem-l. small linear erect.—*E. B.* 85.—Fl. imperfectly diœcious, small, yellowish. Caps. sessile. St. viscid at about the middle, 1 foot high.—Sandy and gravelly places in the east of England. P. VI. E.

5. *S. inflata* (Sm.); *panicle terminal*, fl. numerous drooping, *cal. inflated* reticulated, *pet. deeply cloven* scarcely ever crowned, segments narrow, l. elliptical-lanceolate, stem erect.—*E. B.* 164.—Glabrous, smooth. St. 2—3 feet high. Inflorescence between corymbose and paniced. Pet. white. Cal. inflated especially below, mouth narrower than the base. Bracts scarious. Branches of panicle unequal. Scented at night.—*β. hirsuta* (Leight.); st. and l. rough with hairs. “Cal. downy.” *Hooker.*—Fields and roadsides. *β.* rarer. P. VI.—VIII. *Bladder Campion.*

6. *S. maritima* (With.); *panicle terminal*, *fl. few usually solitary erect*, cal. inflated reticulated, *pet. crowned*, segments broad, l. lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate, st. spreading decumbent, fl. shoots ascending.—*E. B.* 957.—Barren procumbent shoots forming a cushion. Fl. larger than those of No. 5. Cal. elliptical, mouth broader than base, most inflated above the middle. Bracts herbaceous.—Near the sea, also by alpine rills. P. VI.—VIII.

7. *S. conica* (L.) *st. erect forked*, fl. from the forks or terminal, *cal. with 30 furrows* conical in fruit umbilicate below, teeth subulate acute, *pet. obcordate* crowned, l. linear-subulate downy, *caps. oblong-ovate.*—*E. B.* 922. *S. conoidea* R.—St. 3—12 in. high, simple or branched. Cal. of the flowers conical-tubular, rounded below, of the fruit very broad at the base. *Carpophore* very short. Fl. reddish.—In sandy fields, rare. A. V. VI.

8. *S. noctiflora* (L.); *st. erect* repeatedly forked, fl. from the forks or terminal, *cal. veined* and *with 10 hairy glandular ribs* in fruit elliptic-oblong, teeth long subulate, *pet. deeply bifid* crowned, l. lanceolate lower ones obovate, *caps. ovate.*—*E. B.* 291. St. 3. 10.—L. much like those of *S. inflata* but longer. St. about 1 foot high, downy and glandular. *Carpophore* very short. Fl. reddish-white, rather large, sweet-scented in the evening, peduncles glandular.—Sandy and gravelly fields. A. VII. VIII.

[9. *S. Armeria* (L.); “panicles forked many-flowered level-topped, *pet. cloven* each with a double awlshaped scale, cal. and l. smooth, *caps. not longer* than its stalk.” *Sm.*—*E. B.* 1398.

St. 21. 4.—Half a mile below Chester on the banks of the Dee, now lost. Yalding, Kent. Mr. E. Edwards. A. VII.] E.

[10. *S. alpestris* (Jacq.); cal. topshaped short, st. dichotomous, fl. axillary and terminal, calyx-teeth ovate-obtuse, pet. crowned, limb with 4 teeth, caps. oblong twice as long as the calyx, seeds cristate-ciliate, l. lanceolate.—“On a rock on a mountain to the east of Clova, Angus-shire, Mr. G. Don.” Mr. Borrer’s Herbarium.]

11. *S. acaulis* (L.); st. *densely tufted* and much branched, fl. *solitary*, peduncles and cal. glabrous, cal. bellshaped with 10 striæ, teeth ovate-obtuse, pet. slightly notched crowned, l. linear ciliated below.—E. B. 1081. R. 5084.—Forming broad dense tufts 2—3 in. high. Fl. purple or white, upon longish solitary stalks, sometimes nearly sessile. Caps. twice as long as the calyx. Plants somewhat diœcious.—Summits of the higher mountains. P. VII. VIII. *Moss Campion*.

### 5. LYCHNIS Linn.

1. *L. Viscaria* (L.); pet. emarginate crowned, st. glabrous *viscid* below the joinings, l. lanceolate glabrous the margins woolly at the base, fl. racemose-panicled somewhat whorled, *carpopore*  $\frac{1}{2}$  the length of the capsule.—E. B. 788.—St. simple, 1 foot high. Fl. large, rose-coloured. Caps. 5-celled when young. Seeds reniform, minute, *acutely tubercled*.—Dry rocks, rare. P. VI. E. S.

2. *L. alpina* (L.); pet. cloven scarcely crowned, st. glabrous *not at all viscid*, l. linear-lanceolate glabrous sometimes minutely ciliated at the base, fl. corymbose, *carpopore*  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the length of the capsule.—E. B. 2254.—St. simple, 5—6 in. high. Fl. small, rose-coloured, crown scarcely more than 2 small tubercles upon each petal. Caps. 5-celled when young. Seeds reniform, minute, *bluntly tubercled*.—Mountains. Glen Isla, Forfar. (3200 ft.). Hobcarten Crag, Cumb. (2000 ft.). Mr. R. Mathews. P. VI. VII. E. S.

3. *L. Flos-cuculi* (L.); pet. *deeply 4-cleft* crowned, segments linear palmately diverging, cal. with short teeth, st. with deflexed hairs, l. lanceolate the lower ones narrowed below, fl. loosely panicled, caps. 1-celled, teeth 5, *carpopore very short*.—E. B. 573.—St. viscid and brownish above, 1—2 feet high. Pet. rose-coloured, the crown bipartite: segments subulate erect and usually with an acute tooth on the middle of the outer margin. Cal. 10-ribbed.—Moist places. P. V. VI. *Ragged Robin*.

4. *L. vespertina* (Sibth.); pet. half *bifid* crowned, st. villose, l. peduncles and cal. hairy, l. ovate-lanceolate, fl. dichotomously panicled diœcious, *calyx-teeth of the fertile fl. linear lanceolate*

elongated, caps. conical, teeth 10 erect.—St. 23. 9. R. vi. 304. *L. dioica* β. (L.) E. B. 1580.—Fl. white, very rarely reddish. Calyx of barren fl. obovate-oblong; of fertile fl. ovate, teeth twice as long as those of *L. diurna*.—Fields. B. (?) VI.—IX. *White Campion*.

5. *L. diurna* (Sibth.); pet. half bifid crowned, st. l. and calyces villose, l. ovate acute, fl. dichotomously paniced, diœcious, calyx-teeth of the fertile fl. triangular, caps. nearly globular, teeth 10 reflexed.—St. 23. 8. R. vi. 304. *L. dioica* α. (L.) E. B. 1579.—Fl. red, very rarely nearly white. The E. B. figures are not accurate in the form of the calyx-teeth. Both No. 4 and 5 vary in colour from red to white and white to red.—Damp hedgebanks. B. (?) V. VI. *Red Campion*.

6. *L. Githago* (Lam.); pet. entire crownless, calyx teeth longer than the tube and also the petals, fl. solitary upon long stalks.—*Agrostemma* (L.) E. B. 741. St. 5. 6.—Fl. large, purple. St. dichotomous, 2—3 feet high. Cal. coriaceous, ribbed, with 5 linear-lanceolate constantly erect-patent very long segments. Caps. 5-toothed.—Corn-fields. A. VI.—VIII. *Corn Cockle*.

## Suborder II. *Alsineæ*.

### 6. *BUFFONIA* Linn.

[1. *B. annua* (DC.); “st. loosely paniced from the base, branches spreading short firm, striæ on the calyx straight parallel, caps. scarcely equalling the calyx, l. subulate spreading at the base.” DC.—*B. tenuifolia* Sm., E. B. 1313.—Said to have been found near Boston, Linc. and on Hounslow Heath. A. VI.] E.

### 7. *SAGINA* Linn.

\* *Sep., pet., stam., styles and valves of caps.* 4.

1. *S. procumbens* (L.); central st. very short, branches elongated procumbent, l. linear awned, sep. blunt much longer than the petals and slightly shorter than the capsule, apex of the peduncles reflexed after flowering ultimately erect.—E. B. 880. R. v. 201. St. 30. 3.—Glabrous. Central st. very short, barren and erect. Branches elongated, procumbent, often rooting. Pet. blunt, often wanting. A fifth part is occasionally added to the fl. in which case it is distinguished from *S. saxatilis* by its cal. spreading when in fruit and styles reflexed during flowering. A fleshy maritime form is often taken for *S. maritima*.—β. *spinosa* (Gibs.); l. longer and narrower very minutely spinose-ciliated on the edges.—Waste ground. P. V.—IX.

2. *S. apetala* (Hard.); st. elongated forked, branches ascending, l. linear mucronate, sep. blunt much longer than the petals

and shorter than the capsule hooded ultimately spreading in the form of a cross, peduncles always erect.—*E. B.* 881. *R.* v. 200. —Pale green, upper part of the stem, peduncles and calyx more or less clothed with glandular hairs. Central st. elongated and flowering. Branches often quite erect, sometimes prostrate. Pet. very minute, inversely wedgeshaped and truncate. Caps. conical-ovate, subpeltate below, stalked.—*S. debilis* (Jord.) has awnless l., sep. equalling and spreading from the ripe caps., and may be a maritime state of *S. apetala*. It is often called *S. maritima* in England. *S. maritima* (Gren.) has a central rosette and may be a form of *S. procumbens*.—Walls and dry places. A. V.—IX.

3. *S. ciliata* (Fr.); st. elongated, branches diffuse or spreading, l. linear awned, *outer sep. pointed exceeding and adpressed to the mature caps., their tips patent*.—*R.* v. 200. *S. patula* Jord., *S. apetala* γ. Bab.—Glabrous. Central st. elongated and flowering. Cal. and tips of ped. sometimes with gland-tipped hairs. Caps. ovate-attenuate, rounded below, stalked.—Dry places. A. V. VI. E.

4. *S. maritima* (Don); *central st. elongated forked*, branches ascending, *l. fleshy blunt* or apiculate rounded at the back glabrous, sep. blunt about equalling the capsule, *peduncles always erect*.—*E. B.* 2195. *S. stricta* Fries.—The central stem produces flowers and is erect, or in luxuriant plants more or less procumbent. Sep. concave with incurved tips. Caps. ovate, rounded below, sessile.—On the sea-shore. (Fries states that his plant sometimes occurs upon mountains in Norway.) A. V.—IX. *Sea Pearlwort*.

\*\* *Sep., pet., styles and valves* 5. *Stam.* 10. SPERGELLA. Reich.

5. *S. saxatilis* (Wimm.); *central st. short and barren*, l. linear mucronate smooth, st. *peduncles and cal. glabrous*, pet. shorter caps. longer than the calyx.—*Spergula saginoides* Sm., *E. B.* 2105.—St. prostrate, slightly rooting, numerous. Peduncles long, their apices reflexed after flowering ultimately erect. Caps. rather longer than the calyx, sometimes twice the length. Closely resembling *S. procumbens* but distinguished by the valves of its capsule being much more narrowed upwards, sep. adpressed and narrower, pet. longer, styles not reflexed.—Highland mountains. P. VI.—VIII. S.

6. *S. subulata* (Wimm.); *l. awned* linear often ciliated, *peduncles and calyx glandular hairy*, pet. about as long caps. longer than the calyx.—*Spergula* Sm., *E. B.* 1082.—St. procumbent. Peduncles very long, the apex slightly reflexed after flowering ultimately erect. Caps. ovate-attenuate, rounded below, sessile.—Dry gravelly and sandy places. P. VI.—VIII.

[Mr. J. Backhouse found on Glass Mhiel, Forfarshire, a plant which may be *S. nivalis* (Fr.); *cæspitose*, *central st. elongated*, l. linear mucronate glabrous, ped. and cal. glabrous or "slightly glandular-hairy," pet. entire shorter than the caps. slightly exceeding the calyx.—*A. cæspitosa* Fl. Dan. t. 2289.—More like *S. subulata* than *S. saxatilis*.]

7. *S. nodosa* (E. Meyer); l. subulate glabrous, *upper l. shorter fasciculate*, *pet. much longer than the calyx*, peduncles always erect.—*Spergula* Sm., *E. B.* 694.—Primary stem abbreviated, not flowering; lateral stems procumbent at the base then ascending, 2—6 in. long. Fl. terminal, 1, 2 or 3 together, white, conspicuous. Whole plant often quite glabrous. Sometimes (*β. pubescens*. *S. glandulosa* Bess.) the upper parts of the stem, the connecting membrane of the leaves and the base of the calyx are glandular-hairy.—Wet and sandy places. P. VII. VIII. *Knotted Spurrey*.

#### 8. HONKENEJA Ehrh.

1. *H. peploides* (Ehrh.); l. sessile ovate acute fleshy glabrous 1-nerved, pet. obovate, sep. ovate obtuse 1-nerved shorter than the petals.—*Arenaria* *E. B.* 189.—St. dichotomous, procumbent, rhizomatous. Fl. from the forks of the stem, frequently diœcious. Caps. large, globose. Seeds few, large.—Sandy sea-coasts. P. VI.—IX.

#### 9. ALSINE Wahl.

1. *A. stricta* (Wahl.); l. filiform *nerveless*, fl.-shoots erect naked above, pet. equalling the cal. oblong-oval attenuated below, *sep. ovate-lanceolate acute* 3-nerved (when dry), *ped. terminal* 1—3 *very long*.—*Aren. uliginosa* *E. B. S.* 2890. *Alsinanth* *R. v.* 209.—St. prostrate, *cæspitose*.—Teesdale moors, very rare. *Mr. J. Backhouse*. P. VI. E.

2. *A. verna* (Jacq.); l. linear-subulate *acute* 3-nerved, *pet. exceeding the calyx* rounded-obovate attenuated below, *sep. ovate-lanceolate acute* 3-nerved with a membranous margin, peduncles 1- or many-flowered.—*Arenaria* Sm., *E. B.* 512. *Triphane* *R. v.* 207.—L. usually not adpressed and mostly with a minute point.—*β. A. Gerardi* (*R.*); l. subulate bluntish not apiculate, pet. elliptical shortly clawed scarcely longer than the calyx. L. usually pressed close to the stem.—Rocky places in mountainous districts. *β.* On the hills above Kynance Cove near the Lizard Point, Cornwall. P. V.—IX.

3. *A. rubella* (Wahl.); l. linear-subulate *blunt* 3-nerved, *pet. obovate attenuated below shorter than the calyx*, *sep. ovate-lanceolate acute* 3-nerved with a membranous margin, peduncles 1-flowered.—*E. B. S.* 2638. *Wahl. Lap. t.* 6.—St. numerous.



Flowering shoots terminal, downy, nearly always single-flowered, about an inch long, with 1—3 pairs of leaves. Ped. longer than the calyx. Styles and valves of the capsule 3—5.—Summits of the Scotch mountains, very rare. P. VII. VIII. S.

4. *A. tenuifolia* (Wahl.); l. subulate acute 3-nerved, *pet. ovate attenuated below shorter than the calyx*, sep. lanceolate-subulate 3-nerved with a membranous margin.—*Arenaria* Sm., *E. B.* 219. *Sabulina* R.—St. slender, 4—6 in. high, much branched, dichotomous, with flowers in the forks. Glabrous.— $\beta$ . *A. viscosa* (Schreb.); upper parts of cal. only covered with patent gland-tipped hairs.—Sandy and chalky places. A. V. VI. E.

[5. *A. fastigiata*; l. subulate acute 3-nerved, *pet. oblong obtuse half the length of the calyx*, sep. lanceolate acute equal (white) with 2 central (green) ribs.—*Arenaria* Sm., *E. B.* 1744. *Minuartia* R. v. 206.—“Mountains of Fifeshire and on the mountains to the westward of Clova.” *Mr. G. Don.* A. VI.] S.

#### 10. CHERLERIA Linn.

1. *C. sedoides* (L.).—*E. B.* 1212.—Pet. generally wanting. Fl. solitary, on short stalks. St. very numerous, forming a dense mass close to the ground. L. very numerous, linear-subulate, finely ciliated.—Summits of mountains. P. VI.—VIII. S.

#### 11. MOEHRINGIA Linn.

1. *M. trinervis* (Clairv.); l. ovate acute stalked 3—5-nerved the upper ones sessile, *pet. shorter than the calyx*, sep. lanceolate acute 3-ribbed the intermediate rib strongest and rough.—*R.* v. 216. *Arenaria* Sm., *E. B.* 1483.—St. about a foot high, weak, branched, downy. Fl. solitary from the forks of the stem and axils of the upper leaves. Ped. ultimately spreading and curved just below the fruit. Lateral nerves of the sep. often obsolete. Distinguished from *Arenaria* and *Alsine* by the appendages to the hilum of its seeds.—Damp shady places. A. V. VI.

#### 12. ARENARIA Linn.

1. *A. serpyllifolia* (L.); l. ovate acute subscabrous sessile, *pet. shorter than the calyx*, sep. lanceolate acute 3-ribbed hairy.—*E. B.* 923. *R.* v. 216.—St. prostrate or ascending dichotomous. Fl. from the forks of the stem or the axils of the upper leaves. Pet. narrowly ovate, narrowed below. Clothed all over with minute hairs which are sometimes glandular. According to Hooker (Br. Fl. 53.) Wilson finds a plant at Bangor with 5 stam., the pet. only  $\frac{1}{4}$  as long as the cal. and the sep. with prominent ribs.— $\beta$ . *tenuior* (Koch); stems much more slender, fl. and fr. of half the size. Dry places and walls. A. VI.—VIII.

2. *A. ciliata* (L.); l. *spathulate ciliated*, *pet. exceeding the*

*calyx*, sep. ovate-lanceolate with 3 prominent ribs.—*E. B.* 1745. *R. v.* 217.—St. much branched, prostrate, rough. Fl. 1—5, terminal, somewhat paniced. Pet. ovate, slightly clawed.—Limestone cliffs on Ben Bulbin, &c., Sligo. P. VI. VII. I.

3. *A. norvegica* (Gunn.); *l. spatulate obovate fleshy not ciliated*, pet. exceeding the calyx, *sep. ovate acute obscurely 3-ribbed* glabrous.—*E. B. S.* 2852.—St. much branched, procumbent, nearly smooth. Fl. 1—3, terminal. Pet. ovate, slightly clawed. Seed dark brown, tuberculated.—On Serpentine Hill, Unst, Shetland. P. VII. VIII. S.

### 13. HOLOSTEUM Linn.

1. *H. umbellatum* (L.); fl. umbellate, peduncles pubescent viscid, pedicels reflexed after flowering, l. elliptical or elongate acute.—*E. B.* 27. *R. v.* 221.—On old walls and dry places at Norwich, Bury, Eye and Yarmouth. A. IV. E.

### 14. STELLARIA Linn.

\* *Seeds on a linear elongate columella.*

1. *S. nemorum* (L.); st. ascending downy above, l. stalked heartshaped, upper l. ovate sessile, panicle dichotomous, peduncles alternately pubescent, pet. deeply bifid twice as long as the lanceolate sepals, caps. longer than the calyx.—*E. B.* 92. *R. v.* 252.—St. 1—1½ foot high. L. large, rough on the upper surface, ciliated. Sep. with narrow scarious margins.—Damp woods, chiefly in the north. P. V. VI. *Wood Stitchwort.*

\*\* *Caps. rounded below or scarcely if at all narrowed; columella very short.*

2. *S. media* (Wither.); st. procumbent and ascending with an alternate hairy line, l. ovate shortly pointed stalked, upper l. sessile, fl. axillary and terminal, pet. deeply bifid not exceeding the ovate-lanceolate single-ribbed glandular-pilose sepals, caps. oblong longer than the calyx.—*E. B.* 537. *R. v.* 222.—Very variable in length of stems, size of leaves, number of stamens (3—10), and length of internodes. Sep. with a narrow scarious margin, glabrous or with long hairs. Pet. sometimes wanting. Fruitstalks reflexed. L. glabrous with broad ciliated petioles.— $\beta$ . *S. neglecta* (Weihe); l. larger with longer stalks, upper l. sessile and subcordate slightly amplexicaule, stam. 10.— $\gamma$ . *S. umbrosa* (Opitz); l. narrowed gradually into long points, cal. more narrowed below, sep. lanceolate acute glabrous but tubercular, valves of the caps. narrower, seeds with prominent acute tubercles. St. much branched, slender. *S. grandiflora* (Ten.) Woods.—Common.  $\gamma$ . Sussex. A. III.—XI. *Common Chickweed.*

3. *S. Holostea* (L.); st. ascending angular with rough angles, l. lanceolate-attenuate acute with a rough margin and keel all sessile, fl. in a forked panicle, pet. half bifid twice as long as the lanceolate nerveless sepals, caps. globose about as long as the calyx, bracts leaflike.—*E. B.* 511. *R. v.* 223.—St. 1—2 feet high, slender and procumbent at the base, thicker upwards. L. gradually narrowing from a little above the base to the very acute point. Fl. large, white, few, in a leafy panicle.—Woods and hedges. P. IV.—VI. *Greater Stitchwort.*

4. *S. glauca* (Wither.); st. erect weak angular smooth, l. linear-lanceolate acute quite smooth sessile, lower l. broader, fl. solitary or in a few-flowered lax corymb. pet. bipartite exceeding the lanceolate 3-nerved sepals, caps. oblong-ovate about as long as the calyx, bracts with scarious and glabrous margins.—*E. B.* 825. *R. v.* 223.—Usually glaucous. St. 6—12 in. high, leafy. Fl. rarely solitary. Pet. white, sometimes much exceeding the cal., segments linear. *S. palustris* (Retz.) is the older and better name but has not been adopted by authors.—Marshy places. P. V.—VII.

5. *S. graminea* (L.); st. diffuse angular smooth, l. linear-lanceolate acute quite smooth ciliated below sessile, fl. in a dichotomous panicle, pet. bipartite equalling or exceeding the 3-nerved sepals, caps. oblong longer than the calyx, bracts scarious ciliated.—*E. B.* 803.—St. 1—2 feet high. Fl. smaller than those of the last 2, white. Shorter or longer pet. accompany an imperfection of the stam. or germen,—[*S. longifolia* (Fr.), *S. Friesiana* (Koch), has the upper part of its stem and the edges and keel of its leaves scabrous.]—Dry heathy and bushy places. P. V.—VIII. *Lesser Stitchwort.*

[6. *S. scapigera* (Willd.); st. shorter than the peduncles erect, l. linear-lanceolate slightly pubescent on the margins, peduncles long rising far above the leaves slender glabrous simple or once forked, pet. deeply divided equalling the lanceolate acute slightly fringed 3-ribbed sepals.—*E. B.* 1269.—No wild specimens are known. I can scarcely believe that this is a state of *S. graminea*.—By the sides of rivulets between Loch Ereachd and Loch Laggan, Scotland. Mr. G. Don. P. VI.] S.

\*\*\* Caps. narrowed below, hence the cal. has a funnelshaped base. LARBREA St. Hil. not Ser.

7. *S. uliginosa* (Murr.); st. diffuse angular glabrous, l. oblong-lanceolate acute with a callous tip glabrous slightly ciliated below sessile, fl. irregularly paniced lateral and terminal, pet. bipartite shorter than the lanceolate 3-nerved sepals, caps. ovate nearly equalling the calyx, bracts scarious with glabrous margins.—*E. B.* 1074.—Very variable in size, usually about a foot long. Fl. in

small panicles mostly axillary. On the summits of the Clova mountains (3200 feet) it is about 2 in. long, with minute leaves and usually solitary flowers.—In damp places. A. V. VI.

15. MOENCHIA *Ehrh.*

1. *M. erecta* (Sm.); *stam.* 4.—*E. B.* 609. *R. v.* 227.—Glaucous, *st.* erect, glabrous, 1—4 in. high. *L.* opposite, linear-lanceolate, acute, rigid. *Sep.* with broad white membranous margins, acute.—Dry gravelly and sandy places. A. V. VI. E.

16. MALACHIUM *Fries.*

1. *M. aquaticum* (Fr.); *st.* decumbent and ascending angular covered with glandular hairs, l. cordate-ovate acuminate sessile, the lowest one stalked, fl. scattered solitary in the forks of the stem, *pet.* bipartite rather exceeding the calyx, *caps.* exceeding the calyx.—*R. vi.* 237. *Cerastium* Sm. *E. B.* 538.—Closely resembling *Stellaria nemorum*.—Usually in wet places. P. VII. VIII. *Water Chickweed.*

17. CERASTIUM *Linn.*

\* *Root fibrous. Pet. not exceeding the calyx.*

† *Caps. curved, pet. about equalling the calyx.*

1. *C. glomeratum* (Thuil.); l. ovate, *sep.* lanceolate acute with a narrow membranous margin and *as well as the herbaceous bracts hairy throughout*, *caps.* cylindrical ascending twice as long as the calyx, fruitstalks about equalling the calyx.—*C. vulgatum* Sm., *E. B.* 789. *R. v.* 229. *C. viscosum* Fries.—*St.* erect. Fl. aggregated or in dichotomous panicles, longer than their stalks.—β. *C. apetalum* (Dum.); *pet.* 0, whole plant usually much more slender.—Fields and banks. A. IV.—IX.

2. *C. triviale* (Link); l. oblong-lanceolate, *sep.* oblong-ovate bluntish and *as well as the bracts membranous at their margins and glabrous apices*, *caps.* cylindrical ascending twice as long as the calyx, fruitstalks at least as long as the calyx.—*R. v.* 229. *C. viscosum* Sm., *E. B.* 790. *C. vulgatum* Fries.—*St.* mostly procumbent. Fl. larger than those of the last, in small terminal panicles the branches of which become much elongated as the fruit advances to maturity.—β. *holosteoides* (Fries); glabrous, the sides of the stem alternately pubescent. *St.* 63. 9.—In fields. β. Near Newcastle on Tyne; and Perth. A. or B. IV.—IX.

†† *Caps. nearly straight, pet. mostly shorter than the calyx.*

3. *C. semidecandrum* (L.); l. broadly ovate, *sep.* lanceolate *broadly membranous at their margins and apices, bracts with their upper half membranous*, *caps.* cylindrical slightly inflated

erect longer than the calyx, *fruitstalks* longer than the calyx at first *reflexed afterwards erect*.—*E. B.* 1630. *R.* v. 228.—*St.* erect or decumbent, downy, sometimes viscid. Distinguished by its half membranous bracts.—Common in dry places. A. IV. V.

4. *C. pumilum* (Curt.); *l. ovate or oblong*, sep. lanceolate acute with the apex and margins narrowly membranous, *bracts herbaceous* with an extremely narrow membranous margin, caps. slightly curved upwards longer than the calyx, *fruitstalks short curved at the top declining from their base* ultimately erect.—*Curt. Lond.* ii. 92.—Viscid. *St.* branched at the root, afterwards nearly simple, prostrate, or ascending. *Fl. in small terminal dichotomous corymbs.* The curve at the top of the fruitstalks is rather doubtful as my authentic specimens and the figure do not clearly show its presence or absence. It is probable that this, the *C. glutinosum* (Fr.), and *C. obscurum* (Chaub.) are the same species which is frequent on the continent but apparently very rare in England. I know but little of the English plant.—Near Croydon, Surrey. *Mr. Dickson!* A. V. ? E.

5. *C. tetrandrum* (Curt.); *l. oval or oblong*, sep. lanceolate acute their apices and margins narrowly membranous, bracts herbaceous, caps. a little exceeding the cal. straight, *fruitstalks 2—4 times as long as the caps. straight* ultimately erect.—*E. B.* 166. *Curt. Lond.* ii. 93. *C. pumilum* Gren. *C. atrovirens* and *C. tetrandrum* Bab.—Viscid. *St.* repeatedly forked from the very base with a *fl. in each fork.* Bracts very broad, oval, rather acute or apiculate, or nearly round, leaflike. An authentic specimen has shown that my *C. atrovirens* is the original *C. tetrandrum* of Smith and Curtis, that supposed species must therefore drop. Latterly Smith included forms of *C. semidecandrum* under that name. My *C. tetrandrum* is probably the young state.—Walls and sandy places near the sea. A. V.—VII.

\*\* *Root truly perennial, with prostrate leafy shoots. Pet. longer than the calyx.*

6. *C. arvense* (L.); *st. ascending prostrate below, l. linear-lanceolate*, fl. numerous, sep. and bracts lanceolate slightly acute with membranous margins and apices, caps. at last longer than the calyx, seeds small acutely tubercled.—*E. B.* 93.—*St.* long. Fl. 7—14, in dichotomous panicles. Fruitstalks erect, bent just under the calyx.—*β. strictum*; *st. and l. glabrous.*—In sandy and gravelly and chalky places. *β. Arran, Ireland. Mr. Andrews.* P. IV.—VIII.

7. *C. latifolium* (L.); pubescence short, *st. prostrate caespitose*, l. elliptical or lanceolate, fl. 1—3, sep. blunt with membranous margins, bracts herbaceous, caps. slightly narrowing straight, seeds large rugose, fruitstalks obliquely patent.—*E. B.* 473.—

Pubescence short, rigid, yellowish. Barren shoots usually long. L. variable in shape.—*β. Edmondstonii* (Wats.); l. roundish-ovate dark green, st. short densely leafy.—Alpine parts of Wales and Scotland. *β. Unst*, Shetland. *Mr. T. Edmondston*. P. V. E. S.

8. *C. alpinum* (L.); hairy, st. ascending, l. ovate ovate-oblong or lanceolate, fl. few, sep. bluntish with membranous margins, bracts herbaceous their margins often narrowly membranous, caps. nearly cylindrical curved at the end, seeds small acutely tubercled, fruitstalks obliquely patent.—*E. B.* 472. *St.* 64. 3.—Pubescence long, silky. St. much branched below then simple, elongated, prostrate or ascending. Fl. 1, 2 or 3 together, in a forked panicle, shorter than their stalks.—Alpine parts of Scotland and the north of England. P. VI.—VIII. E. S.

9. *C. trigynum* (Vill.); st. decumbent with an alternate hairy line, l. elliptic-oblong, ped. pubescent 1—3 flowered terminal, bracts herbaceous, styles mostly 3, caps. rather longer than the calyx.—*Stellaria cerastoides* L. *E. B.* 911.—*St.* 4—8 in. long, slender, leafless and much branched below. L. light green, glabrous (or hairy in *C. nivale* Don), subsecund and subfalcate. Fl. large, white. Teeth of caps. 6—10.—Highland mountains. P. VII. VIII. S. I.

## Order XV. MALVACEÆ.

Sep. 5 or 3 or 4, more or less connected below, often double, aestivation valvate. Pet. as many as the sepals, aestivation twisted. Stam. monadelphous, indefinite; anth. 1-celled, reniform, bursting transversely. Ovary formed by the union of several carpels round a common axis. Carp. 1- or many-seeded. Embryo curved with twisted or doubled cotyledons, albumen variable in quantity.—L. alternate, with stipules. Fl. axillary.

1. MALVA. Styles numerous. Cal. double, outer 3-leaved, inner 5-fid. Caps. orbicular, many-celled: cells 1-seeded and circularly arranged.
2. ALTHÆA. Styles numerous. Cal. double, outer 6—9-fid, inner 5-fid. Caps. orbicular, many-celled: cells 1-seeded and circularly arranged.
3. LAVATERA. Styles numerous. Cal. double, outer 3-lobed, inner 5-fid. Caps. orbicular, many-celled: cells 1-seeded and circularly arranged.

### 1. MALVA Linn.

1. *M. moschata* (L.); st. erect, l. kidneyshaped with 5 or 7 deep pinnatifid lobes, lower l. incise-crenate, stipules lanceolate

acute, fruitstalks erect, outer sep. linear-lanceolate, *fruit hairy*.—*E. B.* 754. *R. v.* 169.—Fl. large, rose-coloured, on axillary single-flowered peduncles, crowded at the extremity of the stem and branches. Cal. hairy. St. 1—2 feet high.—Gravelly places. P. VII. VIII. *Musk Mallow*.

2. *M. sylvestris* (L.); *st. erect, l. kidneyshaped with 5—7 deep crenate lobes*, stipules lanceolate, fruitstalks erect, outer sep. lanceolate, *fruit glabrous reticulate-rugose*.—*E. B.* 671. *R. v.* 168.—Fl. large. Pet. much longer than the hairy calyx, purple, on axillary aggregated peduncles. St. 2—4 feet high.—Road-sides and waste places. P. VI.—IX. *Common Mallow*.

3. *M. rotundifolia* (L.); *st. decumbent, l. roundish-heartshaped with 5—7 shallow acutely crenate lobes*, stipules ovate-acute, fruitstalks reflexed, *outer sepals linear-lanceolate shorter than the ovate-acuminate stellately hairy inner ones*, pet. 2 or 3 times longer than the calyx, fruit pubescent, carp. rounded on the edge smooth.—*E. B.* 1092. *M. vulgaris* Fries, *R. v.* 167.—Fl. small, purple. Carp. meeting each other with a straight line. Central disk of the fr. rather large.—Waste places. P. ? VI.—IX. *Dwarf Mallow*.

[4. *M. borealis* (Wallm.); *st. decumbent, l. roundish-heartshaped with 5—7 rather shallow crenate-dentate lobes*, stipules lanceolate, fruitstalks reflexed, *outer sep. linear as long as the ovate-acute glabrous but strongly ciliated inner ones*, pet. about equalling the calyx, fr. pubescent, *carp. margined reticulate-rugose*.—*M. pusilla* Sm. *E. B.* 241. *M. rotundifolia* Fries, *R. v.* 167.—Fl. very small. Carpels meeting each other with a toothed edge. Central disk half as large as in the preceding plant.—Hythe, Kent. *Huds.* Not found since. A. VII. ?] *E.*

\* ? 5. *M. verticillata* (L.); *st. erect, l. cordate with 5 deep crenate-dentate triangular acute lobes*, fl. axillary clustered nearly sessile, outer sep. linear half as long as the *reticulated diaphanous pilose enlarged inner ones*, pet. about as long as the calyx, fr. glabrous, *carp. rounded on the edge reticulated*.—*E. B. S.* 2953.—Fl. small. Carpels separated by a deep furrow into which the elevate-reticulated surface extends. Central disk very small. Stem quite erect like a little hollyhock. Petioles several times longer than the clusters.—Near Llanelly, S. Wales. *Mr. Jas. Moiley. A.* *E.*

## 2. ALTHÆA Linn.

1. *A. officinalis* (L.); *l. soft on both sides crenate or crenate-serrate cordate or ovate 3—5-lobed*, peduncles axillary many-flowered shorter than the leaves, *st. downy*.—*E. B.* 147. *R. v.* 173.—St. 2—3 feet high. Covered with soft velvety pubescence.—Marshes, particularly near the sea. P. VIII. IX. *Marsh Mallow*.

†2. *A. hirsuta* (L.); l. hispid cordate, lower l. reniform obtusely 5-lobed, upper l. palmate with 5 or 3 acute lobes, peduncles axillary 1-flowered longer than the leaves, st. hispid.—*E. B. S.* 2674. *R. v.* 172.—Stem and calyx very hispid.—Between Cobham and Cuxton, Kent. A. VI. VII. E.

### 3. *LAVATERA* Linn. Tree-Mallow.

1. *L. arborea* (L.); st. woody, l. 7-angled plaited velvety, ped. axillary aggregated 1-flowered shorter than the petioles.—*E. B.* 1841. *R. v.* 178.—Fl. large, purplish rose-coloured with darker veins. St. 3—8 feet high.—On maritime rocks, rare. B. VII. —IX.

## Order XVI. TILIACEÆ.

Sep. 4—5, æstivation valvate. Pet. 4—5. Stam. distinct, indefinite, or (in exotics) polyadelphous; anth. 2-celled, bursting longitudinally. Glands 4—5 at the base of the petals. Carp. 4—10-celled, several seeds in each cell or by abortion 1-celled 1-seeded. Embryo erect in the axis of fleshy albumen; cotyledons flat, leafy.—L. alternate, with stipules.

1. *TILIA*. Sep. 5, deciduous. Pet. 5, with or without a scale at the base. Stam. indefinite, free, or polyadelphous. Ovary 5-celled, cells 2-seeded. Style 1. Fr. 1-celled, with 1 or 2 seeds.—No scale to the pet. in our plants.

### 1. *TILIA* Linn. Lime Tree.

\*1. *T. europæa* (L.); l. obliquely cordate *glabrous* except a woolly tuft at the origin of each nerve beneath, ped. many-flowered, fr. *not oblique nearly smooth coriaceous* downy.—*E. B.* 610.—Fl. in a naked cyme springing from a lanceolate leaf-like bract. L. *twice the length of their petioles*—In many old plantations. T. VII.

2. *T. parvifolia* (Ehrh.); l. obliquely cordate *glabrous* except a woolly tuft at the origin of each nerve beneath, ped. many-flowered, fr. *oblique angular thin and brittle*.—*E. B.* 1705.—L. *usually scarcely longer than their petioles*, with stellate hairs beneath. Lobes of the stigma ultimately spreading horizontally.—In woods. Probably the only truly native species. T. VIII.

\*3. *T. grandifolia* (Ehrh.); l. obliquely cordate *downy beneath* with a woolly tuft at the origin of each nerve beneath, ped. mostly 3-flowered, fr. *with 5 prominent angles* woody downy turbinate.—*E. B. S.* 2720.—Young shoots hairy. L. longer than their petioles with solitary hairs beneath. Lobes of the stigma erect.—*T. rubra* (Lindl.) is stated to have globose and smooth fruit



and to be *T. corallina* Sm. I have not seen it.—In old plantations. T. VI. VII. E. I.

## Order XVII. HYPERICACEÆ.

Sep. 4—5, distinct or cohering, persistent, with glandular dots, imbricate. Pet. 4—5, twisted in æstivation. Stam. indefinite, polyadelphous, connected in 3 or 4 bundles at the base. Anthers versatile. Styles several, rarely connate. Fruit a dry or fleshy capsule of many cells and many valves, the valves curved inwards. Seeds minute, indefinite, on a central axis or the incurved margins of the valves, embryo straight with no albumen.—L. mostly opposite, with pellucid dots. Fl. yellow.

1. HYPERICUM. Cal. 5-parted or of 5 sepals. Pet. 5. Styles 3 (in nearly all our plants) or 5. Caps. more or less perfectly 3-celled, many-seeded.—Fl. yellow.

### 1. HYPERICUM *Linn.* St. John's Wort.

\* *Styles 5. Pet. unequal-sided.*

\*1. *H. calycinum* (L.); st. shrubby square, l. oblong, fl. solitary, sep. unequal obovate obtuse, pet. often lobed on one side.—*E. B.* 2017.—Fl. very large.—Naturalized in bushy places in Wicklow and Cork; Scotland; England. P. VII.—IX.

\*\* *Styles 3, stam. in 5 sets, pet. deciduous.*

2. *H. Androsæum* (L.); st. shrubby compressed 2-edged, l. cordate-ovate, cymes trichotomous few-flowered, sep. unequal subcordate-ovate, pet. oval obtuse, caps. finally pulpy imperfectly 3-celled.—*E. B.* 1225. *Androsæum officinale* R.—St. 2 feet high. L. large, having a strong aromatic smell when rubbed. Fl. large in terminal cymes. Styles much shorter than the black fleshy capsule.—Woods and thickets. P. VII. VIII. *Tutsan.*

[*H. grandifolium* (Chois.) styles as long as the germen, is stated, doubtless erroneously, to grow in Arran, Scotland.]

\*\*\* *Styles 3, stam. shortly united in 3 sets, pet. persistent.*

3. *H. quadrangulum* (L.); st. erect with 4 wings, l. ovate with pellucid dots, sep. erect lanceolate acuminate entire, pet. lanceolate, styles half as long as the capsule.—*E. B.* 730. *H. tetrapterum* Fries, Koch, *R.* vi. 344.—St. 1—2 feet high. Fl. in terminal forked close many-flowered cymes, pale. This is certainly the plant of *Linn. Hort. Cliff.* 380. No. 5.—In wet places. P. VII.

4. *H. perforatum* (L.); st. erect 2-edged, l. oblong with pellucid dots, sep. erect lanceolate acute, pet. obliquely oblong, styles

as long as the capsule.—*E. B.* 295. *R.* vi. 343.—*St.* 1—2 feet high. *L.* elliptic-oblong, they vary much in form, and the number and size of the pellucid dots; but are never pellucidly veined. *Sep.* exceeding the ovary, usually denticulate near the apex.—*β. angustifolium*; *l.* linear-oblong, *sep.* lanceolate acute denticulate (not “entire”)—Woods, hedgebanks, &c. *P.* VII. VIII.

5. *H. dubium* (Leers); *st.* erect quadrangular, *l.* elliptic-ovate obtuse with a few pellucid dots *reticulated with pellucid veins*, *sep.* *reflexed* with many black dots on the outside, *pet.* elliptical, styles half as long as the capsule.—*E. B.* 296. *H. quadrangulum* Fries.—*St.* 1—2 ft. high. *Fl.* in forked terminal cymes. *Sep.* elliptical, nearly entire. *Caps.* longitudinally striated.—*β. maculatum*; *sep.* oblong-lanceolate minutely denticulate, *l.* narrower. *H. maculatum* Bab.—Moist places by ditches, &c. *P.* VII.

6. *H. humifusum* (L.); *st.* *prostrate* somewhat 2-edged, *l.* oval-oblong obtuse minutely pellucid-punctate the margins with black dots beneath, *fl.* subcymose, *sep.* unequal, 3 *oblong obtuse mucronate*, 2 lanceolate, all entire or glandular-serrate and having a few black dots beneath, *stam.* 15—20, *styles* very short.—*E. B.* 1226. *R.* vi. 342.—*St.* slender, 3—6 in. long.—Gravelly and heathy places. *P.* VII.

7. *H. linariifolium* (Vahl); *st.* erect or ascending terete, *l.* linear obtuse with revolute margins, *fl.* cymose, *sep.* rather unequal *lanceolate acute* with glandular serratures and numerous black dots beneath, *stam.* about 30, *styles* half as long as the capsule.—*E. B. S.* 2851.—*St.* wholly erect or procumbent below. *Fl.* larger than in the last.—Channel Isles. Cape Cornwall. Banks of the Teign, Tamar and Tavy, Devon. *P.* VII.

[8. *H. barbatum* (Jacq.); *st.* erect slightly 2-edged, *l.* oblong-lanceolate with revolute margins and scattered black dots, *sep.* lanceolate *fringed with gland-tipped hairs as long as the diameter of the sepals* which have numerous black dots beneath, *pet.* obovate minutely ciliated and copiously dotted.—*E. B.* 1986.—“Aberdalgy in Strathearn, Perthshire.” *Mr. G. Don.* *P.* IX. X.] S.

9. *H. hirsutum* (L.); *st.* erect round *hairy*, *l.* oval-oblong *slightly stalked* pellucid-punctate *pubescent*, *sep.* lanceolate acute *fringed with shortly stalked glands*, *pet.* linear oblong tipped with stalked glands, styles deciduous.—*E. B.* 1156. *R.* vi. 349.—*St.* about 2 feet high, nearly simple. *Fl.* in axillary and terminal forked panicles. Seeds longitudinally papillose.—Woods and thickets. *P.* VII. VIII.

10. *H. montanum* (L.); *st.* erect round *glabrous*, *l.* ovate-oblong sessile pellucid-punctate with glandular dots near the margin, *sep.* lanceolate acute *fringed with shortly stalked glands*, *pet.*

elliptical entire without dots or glands, styles half the length of the capsule.—*E. B.* 371. *R.* vi. 347.—Fragrant. St. two feet high, simple. Fl. in terminal dense panicles. Seeds with longitudinal crenate ridges.—Bushy limestone hills. P. VII. VIII. E.

11. *H. pulchrum* (L.); st. erect round *glabrous*, l. *cordate amplexicaule* pellucid-punctate *glabrous*, sep. *broadly ovate obtuse fringed with sessile glands*, pet. *ovate-lanceolate fringed with glands*.—*E. B.* 1227.—St. 12—18 in. high, nearly simple. Fl. in loose, axillary, opposite, and terminal panicles. Buds tipped with red. Anth. red.—Dry heaths, banks, woods. P. VI. VII.

\*\*\*\* *Styles 3; Stam. united in lower half in 3 sets, a scale between each set; pet. equal-sided.*

12. *H. elodes* (L.); st. ascending round *shaggy rooting below*, l. *roundish-ovate sessile* pellucid-punctate *shaggy*, sep. *ovate bluntish glabrous fringed with shortly stalked glands*, pet. *ovate entire*, styles nearly as long as the capsules.—*E. B.* 109. *Elodes palustris* *R.* vi. 342.—St. prostrate below, then ascending and leafy. Fl. in terminal and axillary few-flowered panicles. "Seeds longitudinally furrowed." *Leight.* Spongy bogs. P. VII. VIII.

### Order XVIII. ACERACEÆ.

Cal. 5-, rarely 4—9-parted, imbricated. Pet. the same number, inserted round a hypogynous disk. Stam. generally 8, inserted on the hypogynous disk. Ovary 2-lobed, 2-celled. Style 1. Stigmas 2. Fruit winged, separating into 2 indehiscent nuts each with 1 cell and 1—2 seeds. Embryo curved, albumen 0.—Trees with opposite leaves.

1. ACER. Fl. polygamous. Calyx 5-parted. Pet. 5. Stam. usually 8, longer in the male flowers.

#### 1. ACER *Linn.*

1. *A. campestre* (L.); l. 5-lobed, lobes entire or slightly cut, *corymbs erect*, sep. and pet. linear hairy, wings of the fruit horizontally diverging, ovary downy, *stam. of the male flowers as long as the corolla*.—*E. B.* 304. *R.* v. 162.—A small tree with corky fissured bark.—Woods and hedges. T. V. VI. *Maple.*

†2. *A. Pseudo-platanus* (L.); l. 5-lobed unequally serrated, *racemes pendulous*, ovary downy with spreading wings, *stam. of the male flowers twice as long as the corolla*.—*E. B.* 303. *R.* v. 164.—A large handsome tree.—In hedges and plantations. T. V. VI. *Sycamore.*

## Order XIX. GERANIACEÆ.

Sep. 5, persistent, imbricated. Pet. 5, clawed, twisted in aestivation. Stam. generally monadelphous, 2 or 3 times as many as the petals, some often abortive. Fruit of 5 carpels cohering round a long beaked torus, each terminated by an indurated style which finally twists up, separating from the torus, and carrying with it the carpel. Seeds solitary, without albumen. Cotyledons convolute, plaited.

1. GERANIUM. Sep. 5. Pet. 5. Stam. 10, monadelphous, alternately larger and with glands at their base. Fruit beaked, separating into 5 1-seeded carpels, each with a long ultimately recurved awn glabrous internally.
2. ERODIUM. Sep. 5. Pet. 5. Stam. monadelphous, 5 sterile, 5 fertile with glands at their base. Fruit beaked, separating into 5 1-seeded carpels, each with a long ultimately spirally twisted awn bearded internally.

## 1. GERANIUM Linn. Cranesbill.

\* *Root consisting of long fibres springing from a præmorse rhizome, perennial.*

1. *G. phæum* (L.); peduncles 2-flowered, pet. roundish wedge-shaped rather longer than the mucronate sepals, carp. hairy below *transversely wrinkled* above, *seeds punctate-striate*.—*E. B.* 322. *R. v.* 197.—St. erect, 2 feet high. L. 5-lobed: lobes acute, cut, serrated. Fl. purplish-black, very rarely white.—In woods and thickets, rare. P. V. VI. E. S.

[2. *G. nodosum* (L.); peduncles 2-flowered, pet. obcordate long, sepals awned, carp. even downy, l. 3—5-lobed, lobes ovate acuminate serrate.—*E. B.* 1091.—St. 18 in. high, slender, erect. Fl. pale purple.—In Cumberland and Hertfordshire. P. V.—VIII.—*G. striatum* which resembles this but has a hairy stem was found near Filby, Cumberland. Planted?] E.

3. *G. sylvaticum* (L.); peduncles 2-flowered, pet. obovate slightly notched long, sepals awned, carp. even hairy, hairs spreading glandular, *seeds dotted*, l. palmate 7-lobed, lobes cut and serrated, st. erect glandular-hairy above, *filaments* of *stam. subulate, fruitstalks erect*.—*E. B.* 121.—St. erect, 2—3 feet high. Fl. purplish-blue, claws of the petals bearded, lower half of filaments hairy. When the fl. are pale rose-coloured, pet. smaller and nearly entire, and st. more decidedly hairy, it is probably the *var. β. fastigiatum* (Fries).—Woods and thickets, rare. P. VI. VII.

4. *G. pratense* (L.); ped. 2-flowered, pet. obovate entire or

slightly notched long, sepals awned, *carp.* even *hairy*, *hairs spreading glandular*, seeds minutely reticulated, l. palmate 7-lobed, lobes cut and serrated, st. diffuse glandular hairy above, hairs deflexed, *filaments* of *stam.* filiform with a triangular-ovate base, *fr.-st.* deflexed.—*E. B.* 404.—*St.* 1—2 feet high. *Fl.* large, purple, claw of *pet.* ciliated. Base of *filaments* slightly hairy.—Moist pastures. P. VI.—VIII.

5. *G. sanguineum* (L.); *peduncles* mostly single-flowered, *pet.* obcordate long, sepals awned, *carp.* smooth crowned with a few bristles, seeds minutely wrinkled and dotted, l. nearly round 7-lobed, lobes deeply 3-fid and cut, st. diffuse hairy, *hairs spreading* horizontally.—*E. B.* 272. *R. v.* 168.—*Fl.* large purple, *filaments* dilated at the base.— $\beta$ . *G. prostratum* (Lindl.); st. dwarf tufted nearly simple decumbent, fl. flesh-coloured. *G. lancastriense* With.—In dry places.  $\beta$ . Sands in Walney Island, Lancashire. P. VII.

\*\* *Root fusiform, rhizome wanting, perennial.*

6. *G. pyrenaicum* (L.); *peduncles* 2-flowered, fruitstalks deflexed, *pet.* obcordate twice as long as the mucronate sep., claws densely ciliated, *carp.* smooth with adpressed hairs, seeds smooth, l. reniform 7—9-lobed, lobes oblong obtuse trifid and toothed at the end, st. erect villose.—*E. B.* 405. *R. v.* 191.—*Fl.* light purple or nearly white. Claws of the *pet.* with a dense tuft of hairs on each side. Fertile *anth.* 10. Segments of the upper leaves more acute. St. spreading, 1—3 feet high, clothed with dense short down and long hairs intermixed.—Roadsides and pastures. P. VI. VII.

\*\*\* *Root fusiform annual, ped. 2-flowered.*

7. *G. pusillum* (L.); *pedicels* deflexed after flowering, *pet.* bifid about equalling the mucronate sepals, claws slightly ciliated, *carp.* smooth with adpressed hairs, seeds smooth, l. reniform palmate with 5—7 trifid lobes, st. diffuse downy.—*E. B.* 385. *R. v.* 190. *G. rotundifolium* Fries.—St. usually prostrate, clothed only with short down. *Fl.* small, bluish-purple. Claws of the *pet.* only slightly ciliated. Fertile *anth.* 5. *Ped.* shorter than the leaves.—Waste places. A. VI.—IX.

8. *G. dissectum* (L.); *pet.* bifid about equalling the awned sepals, claws slightly ciliated, *carp.* smooth with erect hairs, seeds reticulated, l. in 5—7 deep lacinated segments with linear lobes, st. diffuse hairy.—*E. B.* 753. *R. v.* 189.—*Fl.* small, bluish-purple. L. divided almost to the base, longer than the peduncles.—Waste places. A. VI.—VIII.

9. *G. columbinum* (L.); *pet.* obovate emarginate with a short

obtuse tooth in the notch about equalling the awned sepals, *claws ciliated*, *carp. smooth with a few minute scattered hairs*, seeds reticulated, l. in 5—7 deep lacinated segments, st. diffuse with adpressed hairs.—*E. B.* 259. *R. v.* 198.—Fl. small, rose-coloured. L. divided almost to their base. *Peduncles longer than the leaves, pedicels very long*.—On gravelly and limestone soils. A. VI. VII.

10. *G. rotundifolium* (L.); *pet. spatulate entire* obtuse rather longer than the shortly awned sepals, *claws glabrous*, *carp. smooth with spreading hairs*, seeds reticulated, l. reniform in 5—7 broadly wedge-shaped incise-crenate segments, st. diffuse pubescent.—*E. B.* 157. *R. v.* 190.—Fl. small, flesh-coloured. Peduncles shorter than the leaves.—Old walls and waste places, rare. A. VI. VII.

11. *G. molle* (L.); *pet. oblong deeply bifid* scarcely longer than the mucronate sepals, *claws ciliated*, *carp. transversely wrinkled glabrous*, seeds smooth, l. roundish-reniform in 7—9 deep wedge-shaped segments trifid at the end, st. diffuse pubescent.—*E. B.* 778. *R. v.* 191.—Fl. small, purple. Softly pubescent, glandular above.—Dry places. A. IV.—VIII.

12. *G. lucidum* (L.); *pet. obovate entire*, *claws glabrous* very long nearly equalling the *transversely rugose* pyramidal calyx, *carp. reticulated triply keeled* glandular-hairy at the summit, seeds smooth, l. reniform in 5 obtuse incise-crenate mucronate segments, st. spreading ascending.—*E. B.* 75. *R. v.* 187.—Fl. small, rose-coloured. St. and l. glabrous and shining, often strongly tinged with red.—Lindley considers his *G. Ruil* as most allied to this species, differing by its “shaggy calyx and simply keeled fruit.” South coast of England.—Walls and hedge-banks. A. V.—VIII.

13. *G. robertianum* (L.); *pet. obovate entire* or slightly emarginate, *claws glabrous* very long nearly equalling the long-awned hairy and slightly glandular sepals, *carp. transversely wrinkled* downy, seeds smooth, l. ternate or quinate, leaflets stalked trifid incise-pinnatifid, st. spreading erect.—*E. B.* 1486. *R. v.* 187.—Fl. purple, sometimes white. Cal. with a very few glandular hairs, not transversely rugose.— $\beta$ . *maritimum*; *carp. glabrous* with 1—2 deep transverse wrinkles at the top.— $\gamma$ . *G. purpureum* (Forst.); *pet. narrower*, sep. glandular-hairy, *carp. glabrous* and more wrinkled, l. in narrower segments. *E. B. S.* 2648.—Hedge-banks.  $\beta$ . and  $\gamma$ . Southern sea-coast. A. V.—IX.

## 2. ERODIUM *L'Herit.*

1. *E. cicutarium* (Sm.); st. procumbent hairy, peduncles many-flowered, perfect *stam. dilated* not toothed below glabrous,

beak hairy, l. pinnate, leaflets sessile pinnatifid cut, *stip. lanceolate*.—*E. B.* 1768.—Very hairy. Fl. purplish or white. Leaflets very deeply divided, their segments lanceolate or linear, acute. In Jersey specimens the l. are ovate and short, and their segments short broad and bluntish.—Waste ground. A. VI.—IX.

2. *E. moschatum* (Sm.); st. procumbent hairy, peduncles many-flowered, perfect stam. toothed at the base glabrous, beak downy, l. pinnate, *leaflets* nearly sessile *ovate unequally cut, stip. oval*.—*E. B.* 902.—Much larger than the preceding and diffusing a strong musky scent when handled. Leaflets less deeply cut.—Waste places, rather rare. A. VI. VII.

3. *E. maritimum* (Sm.); st. prostrate slightly hairy, peduncles 1—2-flowered, pet. very minute, l. simple ovate-cordate stalked lobed and crenate.—*E. B.* 646.—St. often very fleshy. Fl. very small. Pet. pale red, very minute, often wanting.—Sandy and gravelly places, particularly near the sea, rare. P. V.—IX.

## Order XX. LINACEÆ.

Sep. 4—5, persistent, imbricate. Pet. 4—5, twisted in æstivation, clawed, fugitive. Stam. as many as the pet., connected into a hypogynous ring with intermediate teeth (abortive stamens). Ovary with about as many cells and styles as the sepals, stigmas capitate. Caps. generally tipped with the hardened base of the styles, with 3—5 complete dissepiments (of 2 membranes), and 4—5 incomplete dissepiments. Seeds 1 in each spurious cell, pendulous, with albumen.—L. without stipules, alternate.

1. LINUM. Cal. of 5 sepals. Pet. 5. Stam. 5. Styles 5. Caps. with 10 cells and 10 valves.
2. RADIOLA. Cal. of 4 sepals, connected below, deeply trifid. Pet. 4. Stam. 4. Styles 4. Caps. with 8 cells and 8 valves.

### 1. LINUM Linn.

\* *Leaves scattered. Margins of the sep. not glandular.*

1. *L. angustifolium* (Huds.); caps. downy within *sep. elliptical* pointed ciliated, l. linear-lanceolate, *st. numerous*.—*E. B.* 381.—Fl. pale blue. St. 1—2 feet high.—Sandy and chalky places. P. VII. E. I.

\*2. *L. usitatissimum* (L.); caps. glabrous within *sep. ovate* pointed ciliated, l. lanceolate, *st. solitary*.—*E. B.* 1357. St. 26. 12.—Fl. blue. St. 1—1½ foot high. Sep. 3-nerved.—*β. crepitans* (Schub.); smaller and more branched, caps. opening with elasticity, seeds paler.—In cultivated fields. A. VII. Common Flax.

3. *L. perenne* (L.); *sep. obovate obtuse* obscurely 5-nerved glabrous, l. linear-lanceolate, st. numerous, fruitstalks erect.—*E. B.* 40.—Fl. blue. St. 1—2 ft. long, erect or decumbent.—Chalky places. P. VI. VII.

\*\* *Leaves opposite.*

4. *L. catharticum* (L.); *sep. elliptical pointed, l. opposite* obovate, upper l. lanceolate.—*E. B.* 382.—Fl. white, small; *sep. serrated*; *pet. acute*. St. one or more, slender. Panicle forked, spreading.—In dry pastures. A. VI.—VIII.

## 2. RADIOLA *Gmel.*

1. *R. millegrana* (Sm.).—*E. B.* 893. *R. linoides* DC., Koch.—St. 1—2 in. high, repeatedly forked, with solitary fl. in the axils as well as at the extremities of the branches. Fl. minute, white. *Sep. deeply and acutely 3-cleft, connected below into a tube.*—Damp sandy places. A. VII. VIII.

## Order XXI. BALSAMINACEÆ.

Sep. 5 (2 upper usually wanting), irregular, deciduous, lower spurred, imbricate in æstivation. Pet. 5, irregular, united in pairs. Stam. 5. Anth. 2-celled, opening at the apex by a longitudinal fissure, more or less connected. Ovary 5-celled. Fr. capsular with 5 elastic valves. Seeds solitary or numerous, pendulous, albumen 0.—L. without stipules. Plant succulent.

1. IMPATIENS. Sep. 3, the lower one cucullate with a spur. Pet. 3, upper one symmetrical, lateral unequally 2-lobed or each formed of 2 combined. Anth. cohering.

### 1. IMPATIENS *Linn.*

1. *I. Noli-me-tangere* (L.); l. ovate coarsely serrate, peduncles many-flowered solitary, *spur loosely recurved not emarginate.*—*E. B.* 937. *R. v.* 198. b. *St.* 5. 15.—Fl. large, yellow spotted with orange. Serratures of the leaves not glandular. St. 1—2 feet high, tumid at the joints.—Damp woody places in mountainous districts. A. VII.—IX. *Yellow Balsam.*

\*2. *I. fulva* (Nutt.); l. ovate coarsely serrated, peduncles about 4-flowered solitary, *spur closely reflexed emarginate.*—*E. B. S.* 2794.—Fl. orange-yellow spotted with red. Serratures of the l. with a reflexed glandular tooth. St. 2—3 feet high.—An American plant quite naturalized by the Wey and other rivers in Surrey. A. VIII. E.



## Order XXII. OXALIDACEÆ.

Sep. 5, equal, persistent, imbricate in æstivation. Pet. 5, equal, often cohering at the base, twisted in æstivation. Stam. 10, more or less monadelphous, those opposite to the pet. longer than the others. Anth. 2-celled, not connected. Ovary 5-celled. Styles 5. Caps. 5—10-valved. Seeds several; testa fleshy, bursting elastically. Embryo straight, in cartilaginous albumen.

1. OXALIS. Sep. 5, connected below. Pet. 5, often connected below. Stam. 10, monadelphous, 5 outer ones shorter. Styles 5. Caps. oblong.

1. OXALIS *Linn.*

1. *O. Acetosella* (L.); *stemless*, rhizoma creeping toothed, l. ternate, leaflets obcordate hairy, peduncles longer than the leaves with 2 scaly bracts at about the middle.—*E. B.* 762. *R. v.* 199.—Fl. white with purple veins or rarely purple or blue. Cor. about 4 times as long as the calyx.—Woods and shady places. *P. V.* *Wood Sorrel.*

2. *O. corniculata* (L.); *st. diffuse with procumbent branches* pubescent, l. ternate, leaflets obcordate, *stipules oblong united to the base of the petioles*, peduncles about 2-flowered shorter than the leaves, partial fruitstalks reflexed, root fibrous without scions.—*E. B.* 1726. *R. v.* 199.—Fl. yellow. L. mostly in pairs.—Waste ground in Devon and Cornwall. *A. VI.—IX.* *E.*

[3. *O. stricta* (L.); *st. erect*, stipules 0, peduncles 2—8-flowered longer than the l., fruitstalks erect, root with underground scions.—*R. v.* 199.—Naturalized in Cornwall, Devon, Glamorgan, &c. *B. VII. VIII.*] *E.*

## Subdivision II. CALYCIFLORÆ.

Pet. distinct. Stam. perigynous.

## Order XXIII. CELASTRACEÆ.

Sep. 4—5, æstivation imbricate. Pet. 4—5, inserted into the margin of a hypogynous fleshy disk. Stam. alternate with the petals, inserted in the disk. Ovary sunk in the disk, more or less connected with it, 3—4-celled; cells 1—2-seeded; ovules erect. Embryo straight.

- [1. STAPHYLEA. Cal. 5-parted, coloured; disk urceolate. Pet. 5. Stam. 5, inserted round the disk. Styles 2—3. Caps. membranous, 2—3 celled, dehiscing internally. *Seeds few, bony, truncate* at the hilum.—Leaves compound.]

2. *EUONYMUS*. Cal. flat, 4—5-lobed; disk peltate. Pet. 4—5, inserted in the margin of the disk. Stam. 4—5, inserted in the disk. Style 1. Caps. 3—5-celled, 3—5-angled, dehiscence loculicidal. Seeds solitary in each cell, with a fleshy arillus, not truncate at the hilum.—Leaves simple.

1. *STAPHYLEA* Linn. Bladder-nut.

[1. *S. pinnata* (L.); l. pinnate, leaflets 5—7, petioles without glands, fl. racemose, styles 2, caps. bladdery.—*E. B.* 1560.—Fl. yellowish-white.—A very doubtful native. S. VI.] E.

2. *EUONYMUS* Linn. Spindle-tree.

1. *E. europæus* (L.); pet. oblong, fl. mostly 4-cleft and 4-androus, branches tetragonal smooth and even, l. elliptic-lanceolate minutely serrate, caps. obtusely angular not winged.—*E. B.* 362. *R.* vi. 309. *St.* 27. 3.—Arillus inclosing the seed. Bark green. L. glabrous. Fl. few together forming a small umbel, greenish-white. Fruit rose-coloured.—Hedges and woods. Sh. V. VI.

Order XXIV. RHAMNACEÆ.

Cal. 4—5-cleft, æstivation valvate. Pet. distinct, inserted into the throat of the calyx. Stam. opposite to the pet. and equaling them in number. Ovary wholly or in part superior, 2—3—4-celled, surrounded by a glandular disk. Seeds solitary, erect. Embryo straight. Fruit fleshy or dry.

1. *RHAMNUS*. Cal. urceolate, 4—5-cleft. Pet. 4 or 5, or sometimes 0, inserted with the stam. on the margin of the tube of the calyx. Fruit fleshy, with 2—4 cells and as many seeds.

1. *RHAMNUS* Linn.

1. *R. catharticus* (L.); thorns terminal, fl. 4-cleft diœcious, petioles much longer than the stipules, l. roundish-oval sharply toothed, fr. with 4 seeds.—*E. B.* 1629.—Branches opposite. Serratures of the l. incurved, glandular. Notch in the seeds shut. Styles 4, united half way up.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. V.—VII. *Buckthorn*.

2. *R. Frangula* (L.); spineless, fl. 5-cleft perfect, l. elliptical acuminate narrowed below entire, fr. with 2 seeds, style simple.—*E. B.* 250.—Branches alternate. Fl. in small clusters, greenish-white, small.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. V. VI.

## Order XXV. LEGUMINOSÆ.

Cal. inferior. Sep. 5, more or less combined, odd one anterior. Cor. papilionaceous (in our plants), inserted into the base of the calyx. Pet. 5, odd one superior. Stam. 10 (in our plants), monadelphous or diadelphous. Ovary free, 1-celled. Fruit a legume; placenta on the upper suture; style from the upper suture. Embryo bent over the edge of the cotyledons, or straight. —All our plants have papilionaceous flowers and 10 stamens in one bundle or in two bundles of 9 and 1.

Tribe I. *LOTEÆ*. Pod continuous. Cotyledons rising above the ground and becoming green leaves. Leaves of 1 or 3 leaflets or pinnate with an odd one.

\* *Leaflet solitary. Stamens monadelphous.*

1. *ULEX*. Cal. of 2 parts, the upper with 3, the lower with 2 teeth, a bract on each side at the base. Pod turgid, few-seeded, scarcely longer than the calyx.
2. *GENISTA*. Cal. 2-lipped, upper bifid, lower trifid. Style subulate, ascending. Stigma terminal, oblique, introrse.—Many foreign species have trifoliate leaves.

\*\* *Leaf of 3 leaflets. Stamens monadelphous.*

3. *SAROTHAMNUS*. Cal. 2-lipped, the upper with 2, the lower with 3 teeth. Style long, curved, thickened upwards, channeled within. Stigma terminal, capitate, small. Pod flat.
4. *ONONIS*. Cal. 5-cleft, campanulate, segments narrow, the lower ones longer. Keel beaked. Style filiform, ascending. Stigma terminal, subcapitate.

\*\*\* *Leaf of 3 leaflets. Stamens diadelphous.*

5. *MEDICAGO*. Cal. with 5 nearly equal teeth. Keel obtuse. Filaments of the stamens filiform. Ovaries curved. Pod 1-celled, falcate or spiral. Seeds 1 or numerous.
6. *MELILOTUS*. Cal. with 5 nearly equal teeth. Keel obtuse. Filaments filiform, not united with the claws of the petals. Ovary straight. Pod subglobose or oblong, 1-celled, 1—4-seeded, longer than the calyx. Pet. distinct, deciduous.
7. *TRIFOLIUM*. Cal. with 5 unequal teeth. Keel obtuse. Filaments slightly enlarged upwards and more or less united with the claws of the petals. Pod oval, 1—4-seeded, included in the calyx or slightly protruding. Pet. slightly combined, persistent.—In *T. ornithopodioides*, scarcely a true *Trifolium*, the pod is 8-seeded and the filaments are filiform.

8. LOTUS. Cal. with 5 nearly equal teeth. *Keel ascending, with a narrowed point* (beak). Wings connivent at their upper margin. Longer filaments dilated upwards. Style kneeed at the base, filiform-subulate. *Pod linear, many-seeded, 2-valved, imperfectly divided by transverse partitions.*

\*\*\*\* *Leaf pinnate with an odd one. Stamens monadelphous.*

9. ANTHYLLIS. Cal. tubular, inflated, 5-cleft, segments unequal. *Keel not beaked.* Style filiform. Stigma capitate.

\*\*\*\*\* *Leaf pinnate with an odd one. Stamens diadelphous.*

10. OXYTROPIS. Cal. with 5 teeth. *Keel with a narrow straight point.* Pod imperfectly 2-celled, cells formed by the inflexed margin of the upper suture.

11. ASTRAGALUS. Cal. with 5 teeth. *Keel obtuse.* Pods imperfectly 2-celled, cells formed by the inflexed margin of the lower suture.

- Tr. II. VICIÆ. Pod continuous. Stam. diadelphous. Cotyledons remaining under ground. *L. abruptly pinnate or apparently simple,*

\* *Tube of Stam. very obliquely truncate.*

12. VICIA. Cal. 5-fid or 5-toothed. *Style filiform, its upper part hairy all over, or bearded on the underside and at the same time hairy or glabrous.* Pods 1-celled, 2-valved.

\*\* *Tube of Stam. transversely truncate.*

13. LATHYRUS. Cal. 5-fid or 5-toothed. *Style dilated upwards, plane on the upper side, hairy beneath the stigma.* Pods 1-celled, 2-valved.

- Tr. III. HEDYSARÆ. Pod divided transversely into 1-seeded joints. *L. pinnate with an odd one.*

14. ORNITHOPUS. Cal. elongated, tubular, with 5 nearly equal teeth, 2 upper ones slightly combined and converging. *Keel obtuse.* Pod elongated, compressed, of many 1-seeded indehiscent joints equally narrowed on both sides at the joinings.—Apex of the common peduncles bearing a small pinnate leaf just below the flowers.

15. ARTHROLOBIUM. Cal. elongated, tubular, with 5 nearly equal teeth, 2 upper ones combined up to their middle and straight. *Keel obtuse.* Pod elongated, cylindrical, of many 1-seeded indehiscent joints scarcely narrowed at the joinings.—No leaf at the apex of the peduncles.

16. *HIPPOCREPIS*. Cal. short, campanulate, with 5 nearly equal teeth, 2 upper ones combined up to their middle. Keel narrowed into a beak. *Pod* elongated, compressed, of many 1-seeded *crescent-shaped joints*, so that each *pod* has many notches on one side.
17. *ONOBRYCHIS*. Cal. with 5 nearly equal subulate teeth. Keel obliquely truncate, longer than the wings. *Pod* 1-celled, compressed, indehiscent, 1-seeded, upper suture straight, lower curved toothed winged or crested.

### Tribe I. *Loteæ*.

#### 1. *ULEX* Linn.

1. *U. europæus* (L.); young l. shaggy beneath furrowed, primary spines strong terete polygonal furrowed minutely scabrous, st. hairy, fl. lateral, bracts ovate lax, cal. shaggy, wings longer than keel.—*E. B.* 742.—St. 4–6 feet high, very much branched spreading. Fl. bright yellow, springing from both the primary and secondary spines. Spines branching at their base and up to about half their length, not extending beyond the flowers. “Seeds 10.”—Heaths. Sh. II.—VI. *Spring Furze*, *Whin*, *Gorse*.

2. *U. strictus* (Mack.); young l. shaggy beneath thin, primary spines small slender tetragonal minutely scabrous, st. hairy, fl. terminal, bracts ovate lax, cal. shaggy, wings longer than keel.—Plant 1–2 feet high, with upright branches. Fl. rarely produced, springing from the summit of the stem, not from the spines, which branch as in *U. europæus* but are peculiarly small. The pet. slightly different in form from the last. Distinguished from the other species by its peculiar habit.—In Lord Londonderry’s park, Down, Ireland. Sh. IV. *Irish Furze*. I.

3. *U. nanus* (Forst.); young l. glabrous ciliated furrowed, primary spines slender terete striated smooth, st. hairy, fl. lateral and terminal, bracts very minute adpressed, cal. finely downy, wings shorter than keel.—*E. B.* 743.—St. procumbent. Primary spines short, slender, spreading, branched at their base only. Fl. half the size of those of *U. europæus*, springing from the primary spines and not extending beyond them, pale, pet. scarcely separated when full blown. “Seeds 5.”—*β. U. Gallii* (Planch.); primary spines strong, wings rather longer than keel. St. 2–5 ft. high. Primary spines deflexed. Wings not straight and thus often seeming shorter than keel. Fl. orange, pet. more or less divaricate. A dwarf form is often taken for *U. nanus*. Probably a distinct species.—Heaths. Sh. VIII.—XI. *Autumnal Furze*.

## 2. GENISTA Linn.

1. *G. pilosa* (L.); st. procumbent without thorns, l. obovate-lanceolate obtuse, *stipules ovate blunt*, branches peduncles calyx standard keel and underside of the l. silky, *peduncles lateral accompanied by a tuft of leaves, pods hairy*.—*E. B.* 208.—Fl. small, yellow, collected towards the extremity of the branches. St. much branched, furrowed, woody, tortuose.—Dry sandy and gravelly heaths, rare. Sh. V. E.

2. *G. tinctoria* (L.); st. depressed with erect branches without thorns, l. lanceolate or elliptical hairy at the edges, *stipules minute subulate, fl. racemose, cor. and pods glabrous*.—*E. B.* 44.—Branches erect, 1—2 feet high, elevate-striate, glabrous, downy above. Fl. yellow. Keel as long as the standard.— $\beta$ . *G. humifusa* (Dicks. MSS.); st. and branches procumbent, l. ovate or oblong, pods hairy on the back of each valve. St. angular, 6—10 in. long.—In pastures and thickets.  $\beta$ . Near Kynance Cove, Cornwall. Sh. VII.—IX. *Dyers-weed. Woad.*

3. *G. anglica* (L.); st. ascending *spinous* leafless below, flowering branches unarmed glabrous, l. ovate-lanceolate, *stipules 0, fl. solitary* in the axils of the upper l., corolla and pods glabrous.—*E. B.* 132.—St. 1 foot high, round, leafless, with short leafy branches bearing the yellow flowers. Keel longer than the standard.—Moist peaty heaths. Sh. V. VI. *Needle Whin.* E. S.

## 3. SAROTHAMNUS Wimm. Broom.

1. *S. scoparius* (Koch).—*E. B.* 1339. *Spartium* L., Sm., *Cytisus* Link.—St. 2—3 feet high, angular, glabrous. L. ternate or simple, leaflets obovate. Fl. axillary, solitary or in pairs, shortly stalked, large, bright yellow. Pods dark brown, hairy at the edges, with numerous seeds.—Dry hills and heaths. Sh. V. VI.

## 4. ONONIS Linn.

1. *O. arvensis* (L.); st. procumbent uniformly hairy, fl. axillary solitary stalked, leaflets broadly oblong, *Pods ovate erect shorter than the calyx*.—*E. B. S.* 2659. *O. repens* Koch.—Usually without spines. St. rooting at their base. Seeds tubercular-scabrous.—Barren sandy places. P. VI.—IX. *Trailing Rest-harrow.*

2. *O. campestris* (Koch); st. erect or ascending, bifariouly hairy, fl. axillary solitary stalked, leaflets oblong, *Pods ovate erect longer than the calyx*.—*E. B.* 682. *O. antiquorum Benth.* (not L.). *O. spinosa* Koch.—Usually spinous. St. mostly erect. Seeds tubercular-scabrous.—Barren places. P. VI.—IX. *Spinous Rest-harrow.* E. S.

[*O. hircina* (Jacq.) differs by having its fl. axillary in pairs and densely spiked at the ends of the branches.]

3. *O. reclinata* (L.); viscid, pubescent, st. ascending, fl. axillary, pedicels 1-flowered shorter than the l. fl. or pod without bracts, cor. about equal to the calyx, leaflets obovate-cuneate serrated at the lip, stipules ovate, pods cylindrical reflexed, seeds 14—18 tuberculated.—*E. B. S.* 2838.—St. 5—6 in. high, much branched.—Sandy places. Galloway. Channel Isles. A. VII.—S.

### 5. MEDICAGO Linn.

\*1. *M. sativa* (L.); st. erect, racemes many-flowered, pods compressed loosely spiral with 2 or 3 turns downy with adpressed hairs unarmed, pedicels shorter than the calyx or bract, leaflets obovate-oblong dentate above emarginate mucronate.—*E. B.* 1749.—St. angular when young. Pods twisted into a loose open spiral. Fl. yellow or violet.—Hedge-banks and borders of fields, scarcely naturalized. P. VI. VII. Lucerne. E. S.

2. *M. sylvestris* (Fries); st. rather quadrangular pithy ascending, racemes many-flowered, pod of one flat turn annular, pedicels shorter than the cal. longer than the bract, lts. obovate-oblong dentate above emarginate mucronate.—Fl. yellow or blackish-green with darker streaks.—Sandy and gravelly places in Norf. and Suff. P. VI. VII. E.

3. *M. falcata* (L.); st. terete nearly solid prostrate, racemes many-flowered, pod straightly sickle-shaped twisted not annular, pedicels shorter than the cal. longer than the bract, lts. obovate-oblong dentate above emarginate mucronate.—*E. B.* 1016.—Fl. yellow. Sandy and gravelly places in Norf. and Suff. P. VI. VII. E.

4. *M. lupulina* (L.); spikes many-flowered dense oval, pods compressed unarmed kidney-shaped with a spiral point rugged with longitudinal branched prominent veins, stip. obliquely ovate slightly toothed, leaflets roundish-obovate denticulate above emarginate mucronate.—*E. B.* 971.—St. procumbent or ascending, spreading widely. Pods scarcely spiral, glabrous or slightly hairy. Fl. yellow.—Waste ground. A. V.—VIII. Black Medick.

5. *M. maculata* (Sibth.); peduncles 1—4-flowered, pods compactly spiral compressed consisting of 2 or 3 turns veined with 4 ridges on the edge and a central furrow, spines in 2 rows divergent subulate curved, leaflets triangular-obcordate, stip. toothed.—*E. B.* 1616.—Leaflets with a purple spot in the centre. Edge of the pods broad; spines arising from the margin and the ridge next to it on each side, compressed and furrowed on both sides, varying considerably in length.—On a gravelly soil. A. V.—VIII.

6. *M. minima* (Lam.); peduncles 1—6-flowered, pods compactly spiral consisting of 4 turns smooth with a thin edge, spines in 2 rows divergent subulate hooked, leaflets obovate, stip. nearly

entire.—*E. B. S.* 2635.—Edge of the pods with 3 ridges, the central one so prominent as to be easily taken for the true margin, no central furrow but the central ridge common to the 2 rows of spines. Sides of the pods smooth. Spines varying considerably in length and the whole plant in hairiness. This is probably Ray's Orford plant.—In sandy fields, rare. A. V. E.

7. *M. denticulata* (Willd.); peduncles 1—5-flowered, pods rather loosely spiral consisting of 2 or 3 turns *deeply reticulated* with a thin edge, spines in 2 rows divergent subulate hooked, leaflets obcordate, *stip. laciniated*.—*E. B. S.* 2634.—Edge of the pods as in *M. minima*. Spines about equalling the diameter of the pod. Glabrous.—*β. M. apiculata* (Willd.); spines very short without hooks, often scarcely longer than their own breadth so as to appear little more than tubercles, ped. 3—10-flowered.—On sandy ground near the sea. A. V.—VIII. E. I.

## 6. MELILOTUS Lam.

1. *M. officinalis* (Willd.); racemes lax, *wings keel and standard equal*, pods ovate acute compressed transversely wrinkled hairy, leaflets serrate truncate narrowly ovate, *stip. setaceous* entire.—*E. B.* 1340. *M. macrorhiza* Pers., Koch.—St. erect, 2—3 feet high. Fl. in lateral racemes, yellow.—Waste places. B. ? VI.—VIII. *Melilot*.

2. *M. arvensis* (Willd.); racemes lax, *wings and standard equal longer than the keel*, pods ovate obtuse mucronate rounded and slightly keeled on the back transversely plicate-rugose glabrous, lts. obcordate or oblong serrate, uppermost lanceolate, *stip. subulate* entire.—*E. B. S.* 2960. *M. officinalis* Koch.—St. erect. Fl. yellowish, in long racemes. Pods brown.—Waste places. Cambridge; Thetford; &c. B. VI. VII.

3. *M. vulgaris* (Willd.); racemes lax, *wings and keel equal but shorter than the standard*, pods ovate obtuse mucronate reticulate-rugose glabrous, leaflets obovate the upper ones oblong serrate obtuse, *stip. awlshaped* entire.—*M. leucantha* Koch, *E. B. S.* 2689. *M. alba* Koch.—St. erect. Fl. white.—Sandy and gravelly places near the sea, rare. B. VII. VIII.

## 7. TRIFOLIUM Linn.

\* *Fl. sessile*, cal. with an elevated thickened often hairy line or ring of hairs in its throat, not inflated.

1. *T. pratense* (L.); heads ovate dense sessile, cal. 10-nerved hairy not half so long as the corolla, teeth setaceous ciliated, *stip. ovate* abruptly bristle-pointed, leaflets oval emarginate upper ones entire apiculate.—*E. B.* 1770. St. 15. 11.—In the cultivated plant the leaflets are usually all quite entire. Cal.-teeth 5,



4 nearly equal in length to the tube, the lower one twice as long. Heads of fl. sometimes slightly stalked. Fl. purplish, sometimes white. St. erect.—*β. parviflorum*; heads stalked, calyx-teeth as long or longer than the corolla.—Mountainous pastures, fields. *β.* in dry places. P. V.—IX. *Purple Clover*.

2. *T. medium* (L.); heads subglobose lax stalked, calyx 10-nerved glabrous not half as long as the corolla, teeth setaceous hairy, stip. linear-lanceolate acuminate, leaflets elliptical or lanceolate apiculate.—*E. B.* 190. St. 15. 13.—Four of the calyx-teeth equalling, or rather longer than the tube, the fifth  $\frac{1}{3}$  longer. Heads of fl. large. Fl. purplish. St. ascending, zigzag.—Dry elevated pastures. P. VI.—IX.

3. *T. ochroleucum* (L.); heads subglobose dense stalked solitary terminal, cal. 10-nerved pubescent about half as long as the corolla, teeth erect in fruit subulate lower one rather longer than the tube the others two-thirds shorter, stip. lanceolate-subulate, leaflets elliptic-oblong the lower one emarginate or cordate.—*E. B.* 1224. St. 15. 15.—Cal. with acute teeth having 1 strong nerve. St.  $1\frac{1}{2}$  foot high, erect. Lower l. on very long stalks. Fl. cream-coloured, at length turning brown.—Dry gravelly soils and clays of the east of England. P. VI. VII. E. S.

4. *T. incarnatum* (L.); heads ovate at length cylindrical stalked solitary terminal, cal. 10-nerved hairy, teeth patent in fruit lanceolate-subulate nearly equal rather longer than their tube and falling short of the cor., stip. ovate obtuse, leaflets obovate retuse or obcordate, st. erect and together with the l. and stip. villose.—*E. B. S.* 2950.—Stip. sometimes rather acute especially the lower ones. Fl. reddish purple on the cultivated, nearly white on ("*T. Molinerii* Balb." *T. noeanum* R.) the wild plant. Mouth of the calyx of the fr. hairy.—Near the Lizard Point, Cornwall (with pale flowers). *Rev. W. S. Hore.* A. VI. VII. E.

†5. *T. stellatum* (L.); heads globose stalked terminal, calyx 10-nerved hairy, teeth subulate from a broad base equal exceeding the corolla patent in fruit 3-nerved and reticulated, throat closed with hairs, stip. ovate rather acute denticulated, leaflets obcordate, st. spreading and together with the l. and stip. villose.—*E. B.* 1545. St. 16. 5.—Fl. cream-coloured, small. Calyx of the fruit remarkably large, its teeth spreading in a stellate manner. St. short.—Shingly beach near Shoreham. A. VI. VII. E.

6. *T. arvense* (L.); heads nearly cylindrical stalked very hairy, cal. 10-nerved, teeth subulate-setaceous hairy nearly equal nerveless exceeding the cor. at length slightly spreading, stip. ovate or lanceolate acuminate, leaflets linear-oblong.—*E. B.* 944. St. 16. 3.—St. erect, or in a maritime form (*Ray Syn.* t. 14. f. 2.) procumbent with globose heads, st. and l. finely hairy. Points of the lower stip. sometimes very slender. Fl. small, almost con-

cealed by the very hairy calyx. Seeds oval, greenish yellow, radicle not prominent.—Sandy fields. A. VII.—IX. *Hare's-foot Trefoil*.

7. *T. striatum* (L.); heads ovate or oblong sessile terminal and lateral solitary or the terminal in pairs, calyx 10-nerved hairy, *teeth subulate* unequal *straight* mucronate about equalling the cor., *tube ventricose in fruit*, stip. ovate cuspidate, leaflets obcordate or obovate, veins equal and straight at the margins.—*E. B.* 1843. *St.* 16. 6. 7.—*St.* procumbent, 4—10 in. long and as well as the l. silky. Stip. with reddish veins. Fl. small. Seeds oval, brownish yellow, radicle not prominent.—*β. erectum* (Leight.); *st.* erect, heads elongated subconical lateral shortly stalked, cor. longer than the calyx.—Dry and sandy places. A. VI. VII.

8. *T. scabrum* (L.); heads ovate sessile terminal and lateral solitary, cal. 10-nerved hairy, *teeth lanceolate* mucronate about equalling the cor. with 1 strong prominent nerve at length patent, *tube cylindrical in fruit*, stip. ovate cuspidate, leaflets obovate, veins thickened and curved at the margins.—*E. B.* 903.—*St.* procumbent, spreading. Fl. small. Cal. of the fruit very rigid. Seeds oblong, reddish yellow, radicle not prominent.—Dry sandy places. A. V.—VII.

9. *T. Bocconi* (Savi); heads oblong-ovate sessile terminal usually 2 together, cal. 10-nerved hairy, teeth lanceolate-subulate mucronate about as long as the cor. with 1 strong prominent nerve erect; tube cylindrical in fruit, *stip. oblong with a long subulate point*, leaflets oblong-obovate in the lower leaves roundish-obovate, veins equal and straight at the margins, seeds with the radicle slightly prominent.—*E. B. S.* 2868.—*St.* 2—6 in. high, erect. Fl. small, pale yellow. Seeds oval, brownish yellow. Heads dense, somewhat conical.—In dry places, near the Lizard Point, Cornwall. A. VII. E.

10. *T. maritimum* (Huds.); heads ovate-globose stalked terminal, cal. strongly nerved, *teeth ciliated at first subulate erect* falling short of the cor. afterwards broad leaflike acute spreading 1-nerved the lower one longest and 3-nerved, tube hairy above obconical in fruit, *stip. broadly subulate very long*, leaflets oblong-obovate.—*E. B.* 220.—*St.* spreading, usually procumbent. Fl. pale red, small.—Muddy salt marshes. A. VI. VII. E. I.

*\*\* Fl. sessile; throat of the calyx naked within; heads few-flowered, at length producing thick stellated fibres (abortive calyces) from their centre which ultimately fold over the fruit.*

11. *T. subterraneum* (L.); heads 2—5-flowered erect deflexed in fruit, calyx glabrous, teeth filiform hairy nearly equal shorter than the corolla, tube inflated in fruit and at length split longitudinally, *abortive calyces numerous slender stellate with 5 points,*

stip. ovate pointed, leaflets obcordate.—*E. B.* 1048.—St. prostrate and as well as the l. hairy. Fl. white, considerably longer than the calyx. The curious abortive calyces are remarkably characteristic of this species.—Dry gravelly places. A. V. VI.

\*\*\* *Fl. sessile or stalked; throat of the calyx naked within, not inflated, pods 2—4—8-seeded.*

12. *T. glomeratum* (L.); heads globose sessile terminal and axillary, calyx sessile 10-nerved, teeth ovate very acute veiny nearly equal reflexed, stip. ovate taper-pointed, leaflets obcordate the upper ones obovate, seeds 2.—*E. B.* 1063.—St. procumbent. Fl. rose-coloured, standard persistent striated. Seeds transversely ovate-reniform, radicle prominent.—Gravelly places in the east and south of England. A. VI.

13. *T. strictum* (L.); heads globose axillary, calyx sessile 10-nerved, teeth subulate unequal somewhat spreading, stip. broad pointed serrated, leaflets obovate the upper ones oblong, seeds 2.—*E. B. S.* 2949.—St. diffuse, short. Ped. short. Pods slightly exserted; seeds ovate, radicle slightly prominent.—Jersey. Near the Lizard Point, Cornwall. A. VI.—VIII. E.

14. *T. suffocatum* (L.); heads roundish sessile axillary, cal. sessile, teeth lanceolate acute falcate recurved longer than the corolla, stip. ovate pointed, leaflets obcordate, seeds 2.—*E. B.* 1049.—St. short, usually buried in the sand. Fl. small, erect. Cal. scarcely striated. Seeds roundish, radicle prominent.—Sandy sea-shores, rare. A. VI. E.

15. *T. repens* (L.); heads roundish, peduncles axillary longer than the leaves, fl. stalked at length deflexed, calyx glabrous half as long as the corolla, teeth lanceolate unequal erect, stip. ovate abruptly cuspidate, leaflets obovate or obcordate, seeds 4, stems creeping.—*E. B.* 1769. St. 15. 6.—Fl. white, standard striated, sometimes pink. L. often with a dark spot at their base. Pod included. In damp seasons the pod is often protruded in the form of a horn or changed into a small leaf.—Meadows and pastures. P. V.—IX. Dutch or White Clover.

[*T. elegans* (Savi); st. ascending, cal.-teeth setaceous, leaflets many-veined; was found in a clover field in Surrey by Mr. H. C. Watson.]

16. *T. ? ornithopodioides* (L.); clusters stalked axillary of 1—3 stalked fl., calyx glabrous, teeth slender acute nearly equal erect, stip. ovate with long taper points, leaflets obcordate, seeds 8.—*E. B.* 1047.—St. prostrate. Fl. small, pet. all distinct. Pod exserted, compressed, obtuse, transversely furrowed, slightly hairy, curved, longer than the calyx, opening with 2 valves. This

plant is scarcely a *Trifolium* or *Trigonella*.—Dry gravelly places. A. VI. VII.

\*\*\*\* *Fl. sessile, throat of the calyx naked within inflated after flowering and arched above.*

17. *T. fragiferum* (L.); heads globose, peduncles axillary exceeding the leaves, *involucre multifid equalling the calyx*, calyx of the fruit membranous reticulated downy, *stip. ovate with a long attenuated point*, leaflets obovate emarginate minutely serrate, seeds 2.—*E. B.* 1050. *St.* 16. 8.—*St.* creeping. *Fl.* purplish red. Heads large, remarkable when in fruit for their curious calyces. Pod included.—Damp pastures. P. VII. VIII.

[18. *T. resupinatum* (L.); heads hemispherical at length globose, peduncles axillary equalling the leaves, *bracts minute*, calyx of the fruit membranous reticulated woolly, *stip. subulate-lanceolate from an ovate base*, leaflets obovate minutely serrate, seeds 2.—*E. B. S.* 2789. (bad) *St.* 16. 9.—*St.* prostrate or ascending. *Fl.* small, resupinate. Pod included.—Below Bristol, now lost. Poole, Dorset. Belfast, Mr. Thompson. A. VII.] E. I.

\*\*\*\*\* *Fl. stalked, throat of the calyx naked within not inflated, cor. persistent, standard deflexed and covering the pod.*

19. *T. procumbens* (L.); heads oval dense with about 40 fl., ped. axillary equalling or exceeding the leaves, fl. at length reflexed, style much shorter than the pod, stip. ovate acute entire, lts. obovate emarginate, central petiole longest, seeds elliptical radicle scarcely prominent.—*E. B.* 945. *St.* 15. 15.—Primary stem erect, branches procumbent or ascending. Pod pointed at both ends. Peduncles sometimes shorter at others longer than the leaves. *Fl.* yellow. Radicle causing a slight irregularity in the otherwise regularly elliptical seeds. [*T. patens* (Schreb.), style as long as the pod, radicle prominent through  $\frac{1}{2}$  the length of the seed, stip. half-cordate usually denticulate; will probably be found in England.]—Dry pastures. A. VI.—VIII.

20. *T. minus* (Sm.); heads close about 12-flowered, peduncles axillary, pedicels very short, fl. at length reflexed, standard furrowed truncate quite covering the pod, style much shorter than the pod, stip. ovate, leaflets obcordate intermediate one stalked.—*E. B.* 1256. *T. filiforme* Koch.—Dry places. A. VI.—VIII.

21. *T. filiforme* (L.); fl. few (3—5) in lax racemes, peduncles axillary, pedicels as long as the calyx-tube, fl. at length reflexed, standard not furrowed deeply notched scarcely covering the pod.—*E. B.* 1257. *T. micranthum* Koch.—Standard much narrower in proportion than in *T. minus*. See *Phyt.* i. 293.—Dry places. A. VI. VII.

8. LOTUS *Linn.*

1. *L. corniculatus* (L.); claw of the standard obovate transversely vaulted, *calyx-teeth straight in the bud* subulate from a triangular base, *points of the 2 upper ones converging*, heads 5—10-flowered.—*E. B.* 2090.—Glabrous or slightly hairy. St. ascending. Leaflets obovate. Stip. ovate. Angle between the 2 upper calyx-teeth rounded.— $\beta$ . *villosus* (Ser.); upper part of st., l., and cal. hairy with long spreading hairs.— $\gamma$ . *crassifolius* (Pers.); pilose, st. caespitose, leaflets obovate fleshy, stip. ovate.— $\delta$ . *L. tenuis* (Sm.); glabrous or slightly hairy, st. filiform elongated procumbent or ascending, leaflets linear or linear-obovate, stip.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -ovate. *E. B. S.* 2615.—Pastures, dry banks, &c. P. VII. VIII.

2. *L. major* (Scop.?) ; claw of the standard linear, *calyx-teeth spreading like a star in the bud* subulate from a triangular base, *two upper ones diverging*, heads 8—12-flowered, leaflets obovate, stip. roundish-ovate.—*E. B.* 2091. *L. uliginosus* Schkuhr.—Hairy. St. usually erect, 1—3 feet high. Angle between the 2 upper calyx-teeth acute.— $\beta$ . *glabriusculus* (Bab.); glabrous, the margins and nerves of the l. stip. bracts and sep. ciliated, st. erect or procumbent.—In damp places.  $\beta$ . on drier spots. P. VII. VIII.

3. *L. angustissimus* (L.); claw of the standard linear, calyx-teeth straight in the bud subulate, *pod linear 6 times longer than the calyx*, beak straight, *head about 2-flowered*.—*E. B.* 925. *L. angustissimus* (L.!), *L. diffusus* (Ser.).—Peduncle of the fl. as long as the l. of the fr. twice as long, leaflets and stip. ovate-lanceolate acute, st. procumbent.— $\beta$ . *Seringianus* (Bab.); peduncle of the fl. and fr. as long as the leaves, leaflets obovate-oblong, stip. ovate acute, st. ascending. *L. angustissimus* (Ser.).—South of England near the sea. A. VII. VIII. E.

4. *L. hispidus* (Desf.), claw of the standard subulate, calyx-teeth straight in the bud subulate, *pod rugose terete twice as long as the calyx*, beak elongate setaceous bent downwards, *heads few (3—4) flowered*, leaflets obovate-lanceolate, stip. half-cordate, st. procumbent.—*E. B. S.* 2823.—Near the sea in Devon and Cornwall. A. VII. VIII. E.

9. ANTHYLLIS *Linn.* Lady's Fingers.

1. *A. Vulneraria* (L.); herbaceous, l. pinnate, leaflets unequal, heads of fl. in pairs, calyx of 5 ovate pointed teeth.—*E. B.* 104. St. 49. 4. 5.—Pod semiorbicular, long-stalked, upper suture arched outwards, 1-seeded. St. 6—12 in. high, silky. Root-l. simple, oval. Fl. yellow, in terminal pairs of crowded many-flowered heads.— $\beta$ . *Dillenii*; plant smaller, fl. red. *Dill. Elth.* 320.—Dry pastures. P. VI.—VIII.

10. OXYTROPIS *Cand.*

1. *O. Halleri* (Bunge); stemless, leaflets ovate acute in about 12 pairs, *peduncles* longer than the leaves *erect silky*, bracts as long as the calyx, *Pods* erect ovate-oblong inflated *silky 2-celled*.—*Astragalus uralensis* Sm. *E. B.* 466.—Root, or more correctly stem, woody, branched. Pods abrupt with a very oblique acute point. Fl. bluish purple. “*Pl. uralensis ab europæa differt.*” Koch.—Dry hilly pastures in Scotland. P. VII. S.

2. *O. campestris* (DC.); st. short procumbent, leaflets lanceolate in about 12 pairs, *peduncles* rather longer than the l. *ascending hairy*, bracts as long as the calyx, *Pods* erect ovate inflated *hairy imperfectly 2-celled*.—*Astragalus* Sm. *E. B.* 2522. St. 19. 12.—Root woody, producing short procumbent stems. Pods narrowed upwards with a slightly oblique point. Fl. yellowish tinged with purple.—Clova Mountains. P. VII. S.

11. ASTRAGALUS *Linn.*

1. *A. hypoglottis* (L.); st. prostrate, *stip. combined*, leaflets blunt in 8—10 pairs, spikes ovate, *peduncles longer than the leaves*, *Pods* ovate hairy stalked in the calyx *erect*.—*E. B.* 274.—Stip. quite combined into one leaflet opposite to the leaves. St. a few inches long, slender. Leaflets small. Fl. in rather large heads, ascending, purple. Ovary twice as long as its stalk.—Chalky and gravelly places. P. VI. VII.

2. *A. alpinus* (L.); st. procumbent, *stip. ovate free*, leaflets elliptical blunt in 10—12 pairs, *spikes capitate*, *peduncles* as long as the leaves, *Pods* oblong hairy narrowed at both ends stalked in the calyx *pendulous*.—*E. B. S.* 2717. St. 19. 13.—Stip. sometimes slightly connected at the base. St. elongated, slender. Fl. few, drooping, white tipped with purple.—Lofty mountains. Glen Dole, Clova. Little Craigindal, Braemar. P. VII. S.

3. *A. glycyphyllos* (L.); st. prostrate, *stip. ovate-lanceolate free*, leaflets ovate in 5—6 pairs, *spikes ovate*, *peduncles* much shorter than the leaves, *Pods linear incurved erect glabrous*.—*E. B.* 203.—St. 2—3 feet long, scarcely branched, nearly glabrous. Fl. in short dense spikes, dull yellow. Pods an inch long.—Thickets on a chalky or gravelly soil. P. VI.

Tribe II. *Vicieæ.*12. VICIA *Linn.*

\* *Upper part of the style equally hairy all over.*

† *Peduncles* elongated, few-flowered; cal. not gibbous at the base on the upper side. *ERVUM. Tares.*

1. *V. hirsuta* (Koch); *peduncles* 1—6-flowered about as long

as the leaves, leaflets in 6—8 pairs linear-oblong truncate mucronate, calyx-teeth equal as long as their tube the 2 upper ones converging, *Pods oblong 2-seeded hairy*.—*Ervum* Sm., *E. B.* 970. *Cracca minor* Godr.—Stip. 2-lobed, outer lobe trifid with setaceous segments, inner lanceolate. Fl. small, pale blue, standard entire. Calyx-teeth subulate. Pod obliquely truncate and its upper suture nearly straight and prominent at the end. Seeds orbicular, compressed, red with darker spots, smooth; *hilum long linear*.—Mr. Borrer found the  $\beta$ . *angustifolia* (Fries) which has 1—2-flowered peduncles and glabrous pods, in company with the usual form of the species at Henfield.—Corn-fields and hedges. A. VI.—VIII. *Hairy Tare*.

2. *V. tetrasperma* (Moench); *peduncles 1—2-flowered* about as long as the leaves, *leaflets linear-oblong blunt mucronate* in 4—6 pairs, calyx-teeth unequal shorter than their tube the 2 upper ones shortest “diverging,” *Pods linear-oblong 4-seeded glabrous*.—*Ervum* Sm., *E. B.* 1223. *St.* 32. 14.—Stipules half-arrow-shaped. Fl. small, pale blue; standard with blue streaks, emarginate. Calyx-teeth elongate-triangular. Pod rounded and its upper suture decurved at the end. Seeds 3—5, globose, dull brown, slightly rough; *hilum oblong*.—Fields and hedges. A. VI.—VIII. *Smooth Tare*.

3. *V. gracilis* (Lois.); *peduncles 1—4-flowered* at last twice as long as the leaves, *leaflets linear acute* in 3—4 pairs, calyx-teeth unequal shorter than their tube the 2 upper ones shortest, *Pods linear 6—8-seeded glabrous*.—*E. B. S.* 2904.—Stip. half-arrow-shaped. *Fl. twice as large as those of V. tetrasperma*, pale blue; standard emarginate. Calyx-teeth elongate-triangular, “two upper slightly converging,” Pod with its upper suture slightly decurved at the end. Seeds globose variegated with dark brown and yellow, smooth; *hilum short, oval*, half as long as that of the last.—Fields and hedges. A. VI.—VIII. E. I.

[*V. Ervillia* (Willd.); pod oblong contracted between the seeds; has occurred on cultivated land in Somersetshire.]

†† Peduncles elongated, many-flowered; calyx gibbous at the base on the upper side.

4. *V. sylvatica* (L.); *peduncles longer than the leaves*, leaflets elliptical obtuse mucronate in about 8 pairs, *stip. lunate deeply toothed at the base, teeth setaceous, calyx-teeth shorter than their tube subulate*.—*E. B.* 79. *St.* 31. 3.—St. many feet long, climbing by their branched tendrils. Fl. numerous, cream-coloured and streaked with blue. Hilum extending about half round the seed.—Woods and thickets. P. VII. VIII. *Wood Vetch*.

5. *V. Orobus* (DC.); *peduncles ultimately longer than the leaves*, leaflets ovate-oblong or ovate-lanceolate mucronate in

numerous (7—10) pairs, *stip.* half-arrowshaped *slightly toothed at the base*, *calyx-teeth* longer than their tube, 2 upper ones triangular, the others triangular-subulate.—*Orobis sylvaticus* Sm., *E. B.* 518.—*St.* ascending, 1—1½ foot long. Tendrils reduced to a short slender point. *Fl.* numerous, cream-coloured streaked with purple. Pods linear-oblong. Hilum extending about  $\frac{1}{3}$  round the seed.—Rocky woods. P. V. VI.

*\*\* Upper part of the style hairy all over, the hairs rather longer below the stigma but scarcely bearded. Calyx gibbous at the base.*

6. *V. Cracca* (L.); peduncles elongated, many-flowered, leaflets lanceolate mucronate silky in about 10 pairs, *stip.* half-arrowshaped *entire*, *calyx-teeth* shorter than their tube, upper pair minute, the others subulate, standard sinuated at about the middle of each side, its limb and claw equally long, pods linear-oblong smooth.—*E. B.* 1168. *St.* 31. 6.—*St.* 3—4 feet long. *Fl.* blue variegated with purple. “Seeds subglobose, black. Hilum linear, extending half round the seed.”—Hedges. P. VI.—VIII.

*\*\*\* Style bearded below the stigma, in other respects glabrous or uniformly hairy all over in its upper part; calyx gibbous at the base on the upper side.*

7. *V. bithynica* (L.); peduncles shorter than the leaves 1—2-flowered, leaflets 2 in the upper leaves *elliptic-lanceolate mucronate or linear-lanceolate acute*, *stip.* half-arrowshaped toothed, *calyx-teeth* longer than their tube lanceolate-subulate, pods linear-oblong *hairy*.—*E. B.* 1842. *St.* 32. 5.—*St.* 12—18 in. long. *Fl.* almost always solitary, purple. “Seeds globose, speckled with black and grey; hilum oval.” Upper part of the style hairy all over. The inland plant has broader leaflets and more cut *stip.* than the maritime one.—Bushy places on a gravelly soil. P. VII. VIII. E.

8. *V. sepium* (L.); *fl.* 4—6 in small axillary nearly sessile clusters, leaflets in 4—8 pairs ovate obtuse mucronate gradually smaller upwards on the petiole, *stip.* half-arrowshaped undivided or lobed, *calyx-teeth unequal* shorter than their tube, 2 upper ones curved upwards, pods linear-oblong glabrous.—*E. B.* 1515. *St.* 31. 16.—*St.* about 2 feet high. *Fl.* purplish. Calyx hairy. “Seeds globose, speckled with black and grey; hilum linear, extending through about  $\frac{2}{3}$  of the circumference.” Upper part of the style nearly or quite glabrous, bearded. L. more or less hairy, leaflets sometimes ovate-lanceolate truncate.—Woods and hedges. P. VI.—VIII.

9. *V. levigata* (Sm.); *fl.* solitary axillary, leaflets elliptic-oblong rounded mucronate in 4 pairs, *stip.* cloved, *calyx-teeth*



nearly equal as long as the tube subulate, standard glabrous, pods compressed oblong glabrous.—*E. B.* 483.—*St.* suberect, 3—4 in. to 1 foot long. *Fl.* pale purple. Seeds oblong, brown, attached by one end. I have not seen specimens.—On the pebbly beach at Weymouth formerly, but now lost. *P. VII. VIII. E.*

10. *V. hybrida* (L.); *fl.* solitary axillary, leaflets obovate emarginate apiculate in 5—7 pairs, *calyx-teeth unequal spreading* subulate longer than their tube, standard hairy, pod ovate-oblong hairy.—*E. B.* 482. *St.* 32. 3.—*St.* ascending, 1 foot long. *Fl.* reddish yellow. Hairs on the pods simple. “Seeds round with a short hilum.” I have seen no native specimens.—On Glastonbury Tor Hill. Swan Pool, Lincoln. *H. and A. P. VI. VII. E.*

11. *V. lutea* (L.); *fl.* solitary axillary, leaflets elliptic-lanceolate acute or rounded at the end apiculate in 5—8 pairs, *calyx-teeth unequal*, upper ones very short and curved upwards, lower one longer than the tube, standard glabrous, pods elliptic-oblong hairy.—*E. B.* 481. *St.* 31. 13.—*St.* procumbent, 1—2 feet long. *Fl.* sulphur-coloured. Hairs on the pods with a bulbous base. Seeds round, compressed, with a short hilum. *L.* varying greatly in hairiness.—Pebbly ground near the sea. *P. VI.—VIII. E. S.*

12. *V. sativa* (L.); *fl.* axillary solitary or in pairs, leaflets in 5—7 pairs elliptic-oblong retuse or obcordate-mucronate, the upper ones narrower or linear truncate mucronate, *calyx-teeth equal lanceolate-subulate* long equalling their tube, standard glabrous, pods linear slightly silky, seeds globose smooth.—Seeds slightly compressed; hilum linear, occupying about  $\frac{1}{4}$  of the circumference.—*α. V. sativa* (Sm.); leaflets all elliptic- or obovate-oblong, the lower ones shorter and broader, *fl.* usually in pairs, pods erect, *st.* 1—1 $\frac{1}{2}$  foot high. *E. B.* 334. *St.* 31. 10.—*β. V. angustifolia* (Sm.); leaflets of the upper l. linear-lanceolate, lower ones obovate retuse or obcordate, *fl.* solitary or in pairs, pods mostly patent, *st.* slender. *E. B. S.* 2614. *St.* 31. 11.—*γ. V. Bobartii* (Forst.); leaflets of the upper l. linear truncate or retuse, *fl.* solitary, pods patent, *st.* prostrate. *E. B. S.* 2708.—*β.* and *γ.* in dry places. *α.* is a doubtful native, perhaps only an escape from cultivation. *A. V. VI. Common Vetch.*

\*\*\* *Style bearded below the stigma; calyx not gibbous at the base.*

13. *V. lathyroides* (L.); *fl.* axillary solitary, leaflets in 2—3 pairs obovate or oblong retuse mucronate, calyx-teeth subulate straight as long as their tube, pods linear glabrous, seeds nearly cubical tubercular, hilum short elliptical.—*E. B.* 30. *St.* 31. 12.—*St.* procumbent, 3—5 in. long. *Fl.* small, purple.—Dry gravelly and sandy places. *A. V. VI.*

## 13. LATHYRUS Linn.

1. *L. Aphaca* (L.); peduncles single-flowered, *petioles leafless forming tendrils, stip. very large leaflike cordate-sagittate*.—*E. B.* 1167.—St. weak, climbing. Fl. yellow, on long stalks. Remarkable for its total want of l. which are replaced by the large stipules. Rarely 1 or 2 lanceolate leaflets may be found. Pods somewhat cylindrical; seed smooth, compressed.—Sandy and gravelly fields in the south. A. V.—VIII. E.

2. *L. Nissolia* (L.); peduncles 1—2-flowered, *petioles leaflike linear-lanceolate without l. or tendrils, stip. minute subulate*.—*E. B.* 112.—St. mostly erect. L. grasslike. Fl. purple, on long stalks. Pods cylindrical; seeds tubercular, round; hilum small, oval.—Bushy grassy places, rare. A. VI. E.

3. *L. hirsutus* (L.); peduncles 2-flowered, l. of one pair of *linear-lanceolate leaflets*, pods hairy, *seeds globose tubercular*.—*E. B.* 1255.—St. winged, climbing to the height of 1 or 2 feet. Pods linear-oblong, covered with hairs having bulbous bases. Fl. sometimes solitary, pale blue with a crimson standard. Hilum oblong.—Rare. Essex. Somerset? A. VI. VII. E.

4. *L. pratensis* (L.); st. angular, *peduncles many-flowered*, l. of one pair of lanceolate mucronate slightly silky leaflets, stip. arrowshaped, *calyx-teeth subulate*, pods obliquely veined, seeds globose smooth.—*E. B.* 670.—St. 2—3 feet high, climbing, not winged. Pods linear-oblong. Fl. racemose, drooping, bright yellow. Hilum small, oblong.—Moist meadows and pastures. P. VII. VIII.

5. *L. sylvestris* (L.); st. winged, peduncles many-flowered, l. of one pair of *linear-lanceolate or lanceolate leaflets*, stip. half-arrowshaped narrow, *calyx-teeth triangular-subulate*, 2 upper ones short, pods reticulated with veins, *seeds compressed smooth half surrounded by the hilum*.—*E. B.* 805.—St. climbing to the height of 5—6 feet. Pods linear-oblong, curved. Fl. greenish yellow variegated with purple. Broader-leaved varieties often pass for *L. latifolius*.—Woods and thickets. P. VII.—IX. E. S.

[6. *L. latifolius* (L.); st. winged, peduncles many-flowered, l. of one pair of *elliptical pointed leaflets*, stip. half-arrowshaped triangular-ovate broad, “pods reticulated with veins, seeds tubercular-rugose  $\frac{1}{2}$  surrounded by the hilum.”—*E. B.* 1108.—St. climbing to the height of 5 or 6 feet. “Pods linear-oblong.” Fl. purplish rose-colour, large.—A very doubtful native. P. VII. VIII.] E. S.

7. *L. palustris* (L.); st. winged, peduncles many-flowered, l. of 2 or 3 pairs of *linear-lanceolate acute leaflets*, stip. half-arrowshaped lanceolate, “pods linear-oblong, compressed; seeds round

compressed smooth  $\frac{1}{4}$  surrounded by the hilum."—*E. B.* 169.—St. 2—3 feet high. Fl. bluish purple.—Boggy meadows, rare. P. VI. VII.

8. *L. maritimus* (Big.); *st. angular not winged*, peduncles many-flowered, l. of 3—8 pairs of oval leaflets, *stip. large oval cordate-hastate*, pods oblong obliquely reticulated, seeds globose  $\frac{1}{3}$  surrounded by the hilum.—*Pisum* Sm., *E. B.* 1046.—St. prostrate. Leaflets large, obtuse but apiculate; petioles often recurved. Fl. purple, variegated.— $\beta$ . *acutifolius* (Bab.); leaflets elliptic-lanceolate acute, petioles straight, stems slender straggling.—Pebbly sea-shores, rare.  $\beta$ . Burra-firth, Unst, Shetland. P. VII. VIII. *Sea Pea*.

9. *L. macrorrhizus* (Wimm.); *st. simple winged*, peduncles 2—4-flowered, l. of 2—3 pairs of oblong or lanceolate blunt apiculate leaflets *without tendrils*, *stip. half-arrowshaped*, broad, *Pods cylindrical*, seeds globose  $\frac{1}{3}$  surrounded by the hilum.—*Orobis tuberosus* Sm. *E. B.* 1153.—Root tuberous. L. glaucous beneath. Fl. purple, variegated with red and blue.— $\beta$ . *tenuifolius*; l. linear.—Woods and thickets in hilly countries. P. VI. VII.

10. *L. niger* (Wimm.); *st. branched not winged*, ped. many-flowered, l. of 3—6 pairs of lanceolate or oblong leaflets *without tendrils*, *stip. linear-subulate* the lower ones half-arrowshaped, pods slightly compressed, seeds oval  $\frac{1}{3}$  surrounded by the hilum.—*Orobis* Sm., *E. B. S.* 2788.—Turns black in drying. Fl. variegated with red blue and purple. Pods linear. Seed dark brown, perfectly smooth.—Rocky woods in Scotland, rare. P. VI. VII. S.

### Tribe III. *Hedysarææ*.

#### 14. ORNITHOPUS *Linn.*

1. *O. perpusillus* (L.); peduncles longer than the leaves, calyx-teeth triangular acute  $\frac{1}{3}$  the length of their tube, beak scarcely as long as a joint of the pod.—*E. B.* 369.—A small prostrate plant, 3—12 in. long. L. with  $5\frac{1}{2}$ — $12\frac{1}{2}$  pairs of elliptical downy leaflets. Fl. small; calyx hairy, cor. white with crimson veins. Pods curved, joints beadlike wrinkled lengthwise.—Dry sandy and gravelly places. A. V.—VII. *Birdsfoot*.

#### 15. ARTHROLOBIUM *Desv.*

1. *A. ebracteatum* (DC.); peduncles about as long as the l. 2—4-flowered, *stip. minute distinct*, l. pinnate with many pairs of elliptic-oblong leaflets, the lowest pair remote from the stem.—*E. B. S.* 2844.—St. prostrate filiform. Fl. small, yellow.

standard red externally. Pod curved upwards, joints cylindrical rugose.—Channel and Scilly Islands. A. VI. VII. E.

### 16. HIPPOCREPIS *Linn.* Horseshoe Vetch.

1. *H. comosa* (L.); pods umbellate, their joints rough curved neither dilated nor bordered, joinings glabrous, peduncles longer than the leaves.—*E. B.* 31.—St. procumbent, often a foot long. Fl. yellow. Leaflets 7—13, obovate, obtuse or emarginate, apiculate.—Dry calcareous banks. P. V.—VIII. E.

### 17. ONOBRYCHIS *Gaert.*

1. *O. sativa* (Lam.); wings shorter than the calyx, keel about as long as the standard, st. ascending, pods with reticulated spinous elevations on the disk and short sharp flat teeth on the lower suture.—*E. B.* 96. St. 19. 10.—St. often 2 feet long. Fl. in long dense terminal racemes, crimson, variegated. Tube of the calyx silky, short; teeth very long. Leaflets elliptic-oblong, mucronate, entire, glabrous above, in about  $12\frac{1}{2}$  pairs.—On chalky and limestone hills. P. VI. VII. *Saintfoin.* E. S.

## Order XXVI. ROSACEÆ.

Cal. 4—5-parted, or twice as many in 2 rows, lined with a disk below, odd lobe superior. Pet. 5, equal. Stam. usually indefinite. Carp. several or solitary, distinct or combined with each other or with the calyx. Styles distinct, often lateral. Fruit various. Seeds nearly without albumen, embryo straight.—L. alternate, usually compound, with stipules.

### Suborder I. AMYGDALÆÆ.

Fruit a drupe. Cal. deciduous, quite free from the solitary ovary. Stip. free.

1. PRUNUS. Drupe fleshy, indehiscent; its nut smooth or furrowed.

### Suborder II. ROSEÆ.

Carpels several, distinct from each other and from the calyx. Stip. united to the petiole.

Tribe I. SPIRÆÆÆ. Follicles several; seeds 1—6, suspended from the inner edges of the follicles. Cal. persistent.

2. SPIRÆA. Cal. 5-cleft. Stam. numerous, inserted along with the pet. on a disk adhering to the calyx. Follicles 1 or more, usually distinct. Seeds 2—6.

Tr. II. *SANGUISORBEÆ*. Carpels 1—3, inclosed in the dry calyx-tube which is narrowed at the top.

3. *SANGUISORBA*. Fl. perfect. Cal. 4-cleft, with 2 or 3 external scales at its base, tube quadrangular. Pet. 0. Stam. 4, opposite to the segments of the calyx. Nuts 1—2. Style terminal. Stigma capitate, covered with oblong spreading papillæ. Seed suspended.—G. F. G. Monochl. 78.

4. *POTERIUM*. Fl. monœcious or polygamous. Cal. 4-cleft, with 3 external scales at its base, tube quadrangular. Pet. 0. Stam. 20—30. Nuts 2—3. Style terminal. Stigma brush-shaped with filiform divisions. Seed suspended.—G. F. G. Monochl. 79.

5. *AGRIMONIA*. *Calyx 5-cleft, without external scales; tube turbinate, armed with hooked bristles above.* Pet. 5. Stam. 15, inserted with the pet. into a glandular ring in the throat of the calyx. Nuts 2. Style terminal. Seed suspended.

6. *ALCHEMILLA*. *Cal. 8-parted, the alternate parts smaller; tube obconical, contracted at the throat.* Pet. 0. Stam. 1—4, inserted into a ring in the throat of the calyx and opposite to the smaller segments. Nuts 1—2. *Style from near the base of the nut.* Seed ascending.—G. F. G. Monochl. 80.

Tr. III. *DRYADEÆ*. Fr. formed of 5 or more small dry (in *Rubus* succulent) nuts inserted on a dry or succulent receptacle. Cal. persistent, open.

\* *Attachment of the seed near to that of the style, radicle superior.*

7. *SIBBALDIA*. *Cal. concave, 10-parted, in 2 series, 5 exterior parts smaller.* Pet. 5. Stam. 5. Style lateral. *Fr. of 5—10 small nuts placed on a dry receptacle.* Seed ascending.

8. *POTENTILLA*. *Cal. concave, 8—10-parted, in 2 series, 5 exterior parts smaller.* Pet. 4—5. Stam. numerous. Style lateral or nearly terminal. *Fr. of numerous small nuts placed upon a flattish dry receptacle.* Seed pendulous or ascending.

9. *COMARUM*. Cal. cor. stam. and pistils as in *Potentilla*. *Receptacle ultimately large spongy persistent.* Style lateral near the summit of the nut. Seed pendulous.

10. *FRAGARIA*. Cal. cor. stam. and pistils as in *Potentilla*. *Receptacle large succulent pulpy deciduous.* Style lateral near the base of the nut. Seed ascending.

11. *RUBUS*. *Cal. concave or flattish, 5-parted.* Pet. 5. Stam. numerous. Styles nearly terminal. *Carp. numerous, suc-*

*culent, drupaceous, placed upon a hemispherical or conical spongy receptacle. Seed pendulous.*

**\*\* Attachment of the seed distant from that of the style, radicle inferior. Seed with a long awn.**

12. **DRYAS.** *Cal.* 8—10-cleft, in one row. *Pet.* 8—9. *Stam.* numerous. *Fr.* of numerous small nuts, tipped with the persistent hairy styles which are straight at the extremity. Receptacle flat, dry. Seed ascending.

13. **GEUM.** *Cal.* 10-cleft, in 2 rows, the outer parts smaller. *Pet.* 5. *Stam.* numerous. *Fr.* of numerous small nuts, tipped with the persistent jointed styles hooked at the joining. Receptacle elongated, dry. Seed ascending.

**Tr. IV. ROSÆÆ.** *Fr.* formed of numerous small dry nuts inclosed in the fleshy tube of the calyx.

14. **ROSA.** *Cal.* urceolate, contracted at the mouth, ultimately fleshy, 5-fid. *Pet.* 5. *Stam.* numerous, inserted with the petals on the rim of the tube of the calyx.

### Suborder III. POMEÆ.

*Calyx-tube thick and fleshy, in fruit forming a 1—5-celled pome.*

15. **CRATÆGUS.** *Calyx-segments* 5, acute. *Pet.* 5. *Styles* 1—5. *Fr.* oval or round concealing the upper end of the 1—5 bony 1—2-seeded carpels.

16. **COTONEASTER.** *Calyx-segments* 5. *Pet.* 5. *Styles* 2—5. *Fr.* turbinate, its nuts adhering to the sides of the calyx but not cohering at the centre.—*Stam.* erect, as long as the teeth of the calyx.

17. **MESPILUS.** *Calyx-segments* 5, leaflike. *Pet.* 5. *Styles* 2—5. *Fr.* turbinate with the upper end of the bony carpels exposed; disk dilated, almost as broad as the fruit.

18. **PYRUS.** *Cal.* 5-toothed. *Pet.* 5. *Styles* 2—5. *Fr.* fleshy with 5 cartilaginous or membranous distinct 2-seeded cells. Testa cartilaginous.

### Suborder I. Amygdaleæ.

#### 1. PRUNUS Linn.

\* *Young leaves convolute.*

1. *P. communis* (Huds.); ped. solitary or in pairs, l. elliptic or ovate-lanceolate rather downy beneath.—æ. *P. spinosa* (L.);

branches spinous, ped. glabrous, l. usually glabrous, fr. globose. *E. B.* 842.— $\beta$ . *P. insititia* (L.); branches slightly spinose, ped. and under-side of l. usually downy, fr. globose. *E. B.* 841.— $\gamma$ . *P. domestica* (L.); branches without spines, ped. glabrous, l. hairy about the midrib beneath, fr. oblong. *E. B.* 1783.—The characters of these varieties are not constant;  $\alpha$ . is usually a shrub with crooked and much armed branches;  $\beta$ . is a taller shrub with straight and slightly armed branches;  $\gamma$ . is a small tree.—Sh. IV. V.  $\alpha$ . *Sloe. Blackthorn.*  $\beta$ . *Bullace.*

**\*\* Young leaves conduplicate.—CERASUS.**

2. *P. Padus* (L.); arborescent, l. obovate-lanceolate finely serrate glabrous, fl. in pendulous racemes, fr. roundish-oblong.—*E. B.* 1383.—A small tree. L. minutely doubly serrate. Fl. white, numerous, in a lax raceme. Fr. black, harsh and bitter, with a corrugated nut.—Woods and hedges. T. V. *Bird Cherry.*

3. *P. Avium* (L.); arborescent, l. drooping oblong-obovate suddenly cuspidate incise-serrate downy beneath, calyx-tube contracted below the entire sepals, “fr. heartshaped.”—*E. B.* 706.—A tree of 20—30 feet high. Outer scales of the leaf-buds deflexed. Flower-buds not leafy. Fl. in umbels. Pet. bifid, with a minute claw. “Fr. firm, bitter, black or red.” *Borr.*—Woods. T. V. *Wild Cherry.*

4. *P. Cerasus* (L.); fruticose, l. not drooping oblong-obovate or ovate-lanceolate doubly crenate-serrate glabrous, calyx-tube not contracted, fruit round.—*E. B. S.* 2863.—An erect bushy shrub, 3—8 feet high. Umbels scattered. Outer scales of the leaf-buds erect. Inner scales of the flower-buds leafy. Sep. crenate-serrate. Pet. subemarginate, with a claw. “Fr. juicy, acid, always red.”—Hedges. Sh. V. *E.*

## Suborder II. *Roseæ.* Tribe I. *Spirææ.*

### 2. SPIRÆA Linn.

†1. *S. salicifolia* (L.); shrubby, stip. 0, l. elliptic-lanceolate unequally serrate glabrous, racemes terminal compound, stam. longer than the petals.—*E. B.* 1468.—A shrub of 4—5 feet high with smooth round wandlike branches. Fl. flesh-coloured, in dense erect racemes.—Damp woods in the north and in Wales. Sh. VII. *E. S.* \*I.

2. *S. Ulmaria* (L.); herbaceous, stip. rounded toothed, l. interruptedly pinnate, leaflets ovate undivided, the terminal one larger palmately 3—5-lobed, fl. in compound proliferous cymes, caps. glabrous contorted.—*E. B.* 960. *St.* 18. 8.—*St.* about 3 feet high, angular, branched. L. with a few large serrated leaf-

lets and very minute intermediate ones, downy beneath. Peduncles downy. Fl. yellowish, sweetscented. Pet. roundish.—Meadows and by water. P. VI.—VIII. *Meadow-sweet*.

3. *S. Filipendula* (L.); herbaceous, stip. of the root leaves linear acute entire, those of the stem rounded and cut, l. interruptedly pinnate, *leaflets all oblong deeply cut and serrate*, fl. in a paniced cyme, caps. hairy parallelly adpressed.—*E. B.* 284. *St.* 18. 7.—Root producing tubers. *St.* 1—1½ foot high, round, simple, paniced at the top. L. mostly radical, spreading; leaflets small, numerous, intermediate ones much smaller. Fl. yellowish white tinged with red. Pet. obovate.—Dry chalky and limestone pastures. P. VI. VII. *Dropwort*. E. S.

## Tribe II. *Sanguisorbeæ*.

### 3. SANGUISORBA Linn.

1. *S. officinalis* (L.); spikes ovate-oblong, *stam.* about as long as the calyx, leaflets cordate oblong.—*E. B.* 1312.—L. pinnate glabrous; leaflets about 13, stalked, opposite, obtuse, coarsely serrate.—*β. media*; spikes elongated cylindrical.—Damp meadows. P. VI.—VIII. *Great Burnet*.

### 4. POTERIUM Linn.

1. *P. Sanguisorba* (L.); herbaceous, *st.* slightly angular, *cal.* of the fruit hardened *quadrangular reticulate-rugose*.—*E. B.* 860.—L. pinnate with numerous small ovate coarsely serrate subsessile leaflets glabrous or slightly hairy beneath. Lower part of the stems and petioles often downy.—On a dry calcareous soil. P. VI.—VIII. *Lesser Burnet*. E. I.

2. *P. muricatum* (Spach); herbaceous, *st.* slightly angular, *calyx* of fruit hardened *4-winged pitted*, pits with elevated and *denticulate* edges.—Closely resembling the preceding species but usually larger in all its parts. Leaflets usually oval.—Dry places. P. VI. VII. E.

### 5. AGRIMONIA Linn.

1. *A. Eupatoria* (L.); *cal. of the fr.* obconic furrowed to the base, *exterior spines spreading*, l. interruptedly pinnate serrate tomentose beneath.—*E. B.* 1335. *St.* 59. 4.—*St.* erect, about 2 feet high. Spikes long with distant yellow flowers. Leaflets deeply serrated.—Fields and road-sides. P. VI. VII.

[2. *A. odorata* (Ait.); *cal. of the fr.* bellshaped its upper half alone furrowed, *exterior spines reflexed*, l. interruptedly pinnate hairy and with minute glands beneath.—Resembling the last. Spikes long. Leaflets deeply and sharply serrate. *Cal.* of the fr.



scarcely furrowed as far as half-way down.—Beaumont, Jersey. *Rev. W. W. Newbould.* P. VI. VII.]

6. *ALCHEMILLA* Linn.

1. *A. vulgaris* (L.); l. *reniform* plaited 7—9-lobed, lobes rounded serrated throughout green beneath, fl. in terminal corymbs.—*E. B.* 597.—Slightly hairy. Fl. yellowish green. L. large on long stalks, st.-l. sessile with a pair of large notched connate stipules.—*β. subsericea* (Koch); st. l. and petioles silky, old l. wavy in large waves. *A. montana* Willd.—Dry hilly pastures. P. VI.—VIII. *Common Lady's Mantle.*

2. *A. alpina* (L.); radical l. *digitate*, divisions 5—7 separated to their base oblong obtuse closely serrated at the end white and silky beneath, fl. in interrupted spikes of small lateral and terminal corymbs, st. slightly branched simple below.—*E. B.* 244. St. 5l. 2.—St., cal. and under side of the l. beautifully silky. Leaflets rarely slightly combined, *outer ones* of the radical l. usually nearly *opposite* to each other. Branches usually undivided, ascending.—Mountains. P. VI. VII. *Alpine Lady's Mantle.*

3. *A. conjuncta* (Bab.); radical l. *peltate-palmate*, divisions 5—7 combined through  $\frac{1}{3}$  of their length oblong obtuse closely serrated at the end white and very silky beneath, fl. in interrupted spikes of small lateral and terminal corymbs, st. with numerous branches.—*A. argentea* (Don) not *Lam.*—Closely allied to *A. alpina* but usually much larger; distinguished by the leaflets which are broader and so placed in the radical leaves that the 2 *external ones* almost if not quite touch each other so as to present the appearance of a *peltate leaf*; st. with long alternate spreading branches, which are often again subdivided; the fl. in small nearly simple distant corymbs, upon longer stalks, and more silky. [Ferroe Isles; *Sir W. C. Trevelyan.*]—Clova Mountains. *Mr. G. Don!* Glen Sannox, Arran, Scotland. *Dr. N. Tyache!* P. VI. VII. S.

4. *A. arvensis* (L.); l. *palmate 3-fid wedgeshaped* below hairy, lobes with 3—6 teeth at the end, fl. sessile axillary.—*Aphanes* (L.) *E. B.* 1011.—St. prostrate or ascending, 4—5 in. long. Fl. very small, greenish, in small hairy inconspicuous tufts.—Dry fields on sand and gravel. A. V.—VIII. *Parsley Piert.*

Tribe III. *Dryadeæ.*

7. *SIBBALDIA* Linn.

1. *S. procumbens* (L.); l. ternate, leaflets wedgeshaped with 3 teeth at the end, fl. corymbose, pet. lanceolate.—*E. B.* 897. St. 17. 5.—L. pilose on both sides. St. woody, procumbent.

Pet. very small. "Pistils and stam. very variable in number. I am disposed to consider it as a *Potentilla*." W. Wilson.—Dry summits of Scottish mountains. P. VII. S.

### 8. *POTENTILLA* Linn.

\* *Hairs on the receptacle shorter than the glabrous carpels.*

† Leaves pinnate.

1. *P. rupestris* (L.); *st. erect* dichotomous, leaflets roundish-ovate unequally cut and serrate 5—7 on the lower leaves, on the uppermost 3.—*E. B.* 2058.—*Fl. white*, large. Pet. much longer than the calyx. Base of l. wedgeshaped. St. 1—2 feet high.—On Craig Breidden, Montgomeryshire. P. V. VI. E.

2. *P. anserina* (L.); *st. creeping*, l. interruptedly pinnate, leaflets numerous oblong acutely serrate silky beneath, peduncles solitary.—*E. B.* 861. St. 4. 7.—*Fl. yellow*, large. L. green above, white and silky beneath; or white and densely silky on both sides.—Road-sides. P. VI. VII. *Silver Weed*.

†† Leaves digitate.

3. *P. argentea* (L.); *st. decumbent or ascending*, l. quinate, leaflets obovate-cuneate incise-serrate white and downy beneath their margins revolute.—*E. B.* 89. St. 17. 7.—*Fl. yellow*, small, in terminal corymbs.—Dry gravelly places. P. VI. VII.

4. *P. intermedia* (Nesl.); *st. ascending*, l. of 7 hairy linear-cuneate leaflets deeply serrated throughout green on both sides, st. l. ternate, teeth 5 or more on each side of a leaflet.—*P. opaca* Sm. *E. B.* 2449.—*Fl.* on long simple solitary axillary or paniced stalks, yellow. Serratures large distant, extending to the base of the leaflet. I have not seen specimens.—Clova and Balquidder. P. VI. S.

5. *P. verna* (L.); *st. prostrate*, lower l. of 5—7 obovate leaflets serrated towards the end bristly on the margin and ribs beneath, teeth 2—4 on each side, *lowest stipules narrowly linear*.—*E. B.* 37. St. 17. 8.—St. woody, about 5 in. long. *Fl.* yellow, solitary or 2 or 3 together. The terminal tooth of the l. usually smallest and shortest.—Dry pastures. P. IV. V. E. S.

6. *P. alpestris* (Hall.); *st. ascending*, lower l. quinate, leaflets obovate-cuneate somewhat hairy deeply cut in the upper half, teeth about 4 on each side, *stip. all ovate*.—*E. B.* 561. *P. salisburgensis* (Hacnke) St. 17. 10.—Larger than the preceding. All the teeth of l. equal.—Mountains. P. VI. VII. E. S.

7. *P. reptans* (L.); *st. filiform* procumbent rooting, l. quinate stalked, leaflets obovate bluntly serrated, peduncles solitary, pet. obcordate with a long claw, *carpels granulate-scabrous*.—*E. B.* 862.—L. on long stalks, often with a bunch of small l. in their

axils, sometimes solitary, usually in pairs. Leaflets blunt, rough or hairy on their ribs and margins. Fl. on long stalks yellow.—*β. sericea*; l. and cal. covered with long silky hairs on both sides.—Road-sides and banks. *β. Usan*, Forfarshire. *Mr. Lindsay Carnegie*. P. VI.—IX.

8. *P. Tormentilla* (Nesl.); st. procumbent or ascending, l. ternate sessile or shortly stalked, lower l. quinate on long stalks, leaflets lanceolate incise-serrate or obovate-cuneate, pet. obcordate their claw very short, *carpels longitudinally wrinkled*.—*Tormentilla officinalis* (L.) *E. B.* 863. *St.* 34. 12.—Leaflets acute, somewhat hairy. L. all nearly sessile except the lowest which often have long stalks. Stip. deeply cut. Fl. small, yellow, usually with 8 sep. and 4 pet.—*β. P. mixta* (Nolte); lts. obovate-oblong acutely serrate stalked, stip. entire. A hybrid between No. 7 and 8.—*γ. P. procumbens* (Sibth.); leaflets obovate-cuneate deeply cut, l. all shortly stalked, stip. entire or trifid. Fl. usually larger. *T. reptans* L., *E. B.* 864.—In dry places. *γ.* Woods and hedge-banks. P. VI.—VIII.

*\*\* Hairs on the receptacle elongated, carpels hairy at the scar or all over.*

9. *P. fruticosa* (L.); *shrubby, l. pinnate*, leaflets mostly 5 oblong acute entire hairy with revolute margins.—*E. B.* 88.—*St.* 3—4 feet high. Fl. large, yellow, terminal, somewhat aggregated.—Teesdale. Wastdale. Galway. Clare. Sh. VI. VII. E. I.

[10. *P. alba* (L.); *st. weak ascending, l. quinate*, leaflets elliptic-oblong narrowed below silky beneath tipped with converging serratures, filaments and carpels glabrous except at the scar of the latter.—*E. B.* 1384. *St.* 4. 2.—Fl. white. Stem-l. ternate.—Said to have been found in Wales. *Huds.* P. VI.] E. ?

11. *P. tridentata* (Sol.); st. woody creeping at the base, l. ternate, leaflets oblong-cuneate with 3 teeth at the end glabrous above hairy beneath, filaments glabrous, carpels downy.—*E. B.* 2389.—Fl. white.—“Werron Hill, and East rocks Loch Brandy,” Clova. *Mr. G. Don.* P. VI. S.

12. *P. fragariastrum* (Ehrh.); st. procumbent, l. ternate, leaflets roundish obovate serrate silky on both sides, carp. glabrous except at the scar smooth or wrinkled transversely.—*E. B.* 1785.—Fl. small, white.—Woods, banks. P. IV. V. *Barren Strawberry.*

## 9. COMARUM Linn.

1. *C. palustre* (L.).—*E. B.* 172.—*St.* ascending, 1 foot high, reddish. L. pinnate. Leaflets 5—7, elliptic-oblong, acute, sharply serrate. Fl. several, dark purple; cal. purple within; pet. small. Differing from *Potentilla* by its enlarged spongy receptacle.—Marshes and peaty bogs. P. VII.

## 10. FRAGARIA Linn.

1. *F. vesca* (L.); cal. of the fruit spreading or reflexed, *hairs on the peduncles spreading those of the pedicels adpressed upwards silky*.—*E. B.* 1524. *E. B. S.* 2742.—Hairs on the pedicel of the first fl. spreading, those on the under side of the l. adpressed. Carp. smooth, glabrous. Pet. about as long as broad, white throughout, with 2 slight notches at the end; claw indistinct.—Woods and thickets. P. V. VI. *Wood Strawberry*.

[A plant with the hairs on the ped. and pedicels loosely ascending, pet. longer than broad rather wedgeshaped below, direction of cal. of fr. unknown, is found at Gamlingay, Camb., Chichester, and Erris in Mayo. It is perhaps *F. collina* Ehrh.]

†2. *F. elatior* (Ehrh.); cal. of the fruit spreading or reflexed, *hairs on the peduncles and pedicels spreading and somewhat deflexed*.—*E. B.* 2197. *F. moschata* Lindl.—Fl. imperfectly dioecious. Pet.  $\frac{1}{3}$  broader than long, white, entire; claw distinct, bright yellow. Larger and more hairy than *F. vesca*.—Woods in the south, rare. P. VI.—IX. *Hautboy Strawberry*.

11. RUBUS Linn.<sup>1</sup>

## A. FRUTICOSI.

\* *Stem suberect, shrubby, biennial.*

i. *Idæi*. Ripe fruit separating from its receptacle. Stems having a glaucous bloom.

1. *R. Idæus* (L.); st. round, prickles setaceous straight, l. 5-pinnate or ternate white beneath, term. lt. long-stalked, interm. lts. sessile not imbricate, *prickles of fl.-shoot and peduncles many deflexed from a dilated compressed base*, fl. axillary and terminal corymbose.—*E. B.* 2442. *R. G.* 47.—With suckers. St. 4—6 ft. high; prickles small. L. usually pinnate, rarely ternate. Fr. red or amber-coloured.—Thickets. Sh. VI. *Raspberry*.

2. *R. Leesii* (Bab.); st. round, prickles setaceous straight, l. 3-nate white beneath, lts. all roundly ovate subsessile imbricate, *prickles of fl.-shoot and ped. few setaceous from a bulbous base*, fl. axillary and terminal racemose.—With suckers. St. about 2 ft. high; prickles small. L. all ternate; lts. similar. Fr. unknown.—Ilford Bridges, Devon. Dunster, Som. Sh. VI. E.

<sup>1</sup> In the descriptions by *stem* is meant the *barren stem* of the year; the prickles are called *patent* when they spread at right angles to the st., and *subpatent* when a little declining; the shape of the leaflets, unless otherwise stated, is taken from those of the barren stem. The term *seta* is used to express a *hair or bristle tipped with a gland*; *aciculi* are *strong bristles*.—By *R. G.* the plates in Weihe and Nees's *Rubi Germanici* are intended.

- ii. *Suberecti*. Ripe fruit not separating from its receptacle. Stems glabrous, slightly pilose; prickles equal.—Sepals densely tomentose within, pilose externally with a narrow border of white tomentum.

3. *R. suberectus* (And.); st. roundish obtuse-angled at the end, prickles few small from a large compressed base confined to the angles of the st., l. 5—7-nate flexible thin, term. lt. cordate acuminate, basal lts. subsessile, *lts. of fl.-shoot all narrowed below*, pan. thyrsoid, fr.-cal. reflexed.—*E. B.* 2572. *R. umbrosus* Lees! —St. 3—4 ft. high. Prickles scarcely longer than the longitudinal extent of their base. L. green on both sides, rarely 3-nate, deeply and very acutely unequally serrate. Fr. dark red.—Boggy woods and heaths. Sh. VII. VIII.

4. *R. fissus* (Lindl.); st. reclining angular, prickles from a small dilated base slightly deflexed not confined to the angles, l. 5—7-nate coriaceous, *lts. of fl.-shoot all narrowed below*, pan. corymbose, fr.-cal. erect-patent.—St. 1½—2 ft. high. Prickles fully twice as long as the longitudinal extent of their base. L. green on both sides, unequally serrate; lower pair imbricate. Fr. dark red.—Bog in Almond Park, Salop. Sh. VII.—IX. E.

5. *R. plicatus* (W. and N.); st. bluntly angular, prickles slender straight or deflexed from a small compressed dilated base confined to the angles, l. 5-nate coriaceous mostly plicate, term. lt. cordate acuminate, basal lts. mostly subsessile, *lateral lts. of fl.-shoot dilated below*, pan. pyramidal, fr.-cal. reflexed.—*E. B.* 2714. *R. G.* 1. *R. nitidus* *R. G.* 4. *R. fruticosus* (L.) Arrh. *R. fastigiatus* Bab. (not W. and N.) is a wood form.—St. 3—4 ft. long. Sometimes the basal lts. are stalked and the prickles on the st. stronger; usually those lts. are subsessile and imbricate.—*β. carinatus*; l. all lanceolate keeled. A doubtful plant.—Damp heaths. Sh. VII. VIII.

\*\* *Stem arched or prostrate, generally rooting at the end, shrubby.*

- iii. *Nitidi*. St. slightly pilose, but not stellately downy nor setose. Prickles chiefly on the angles of the stem, nearly equal. Sep. reflexed in all except *R. Salteri*.

6. *R. Salteri* (Bab.); st. decumbent angular, prickles moderate slightly declining compressed from a dilated base, l. 5-nate flat pilose above more so beneath coarsely doubly serrate, term. lt. oval cuspidate, basal lts. stalked not imbricate, *pan. narrow leafy at the base densely hairy with short divaricate* 1—3-fl. corymbose branches, prickles short slender declining, fr.-cal. erect.—“Stoloniferous.” St. green. Base of fl.-shoot very hairy. Pet. lanceolate narrowed below. Fr. large, oval.—Isle of Wight. Llanberis, N. Wales. Sh. VI. VII. E.

7. *R. nitidus* (Bell Salt.); st. angular shining smooth, prickles strong few declining compressed from a dilated base, l. 5-nate

plicate green and shining above paler and hairy beneath, term. lt. ovate or roundish acuminate, basal lts. stalked not imbricate, *pan.* compound leafy with spreading or divaricate short branches, *rachis* polished hairy above most prickly in the middle, fr.-cal. reflexed, *prickles* strong but slender straight declining.—*R. Lindleianus* Lees!—St. generally rooting, purplish when exposed. L. digitate, coarsely and doubly serrate. Ultimate *pan.*-branches tomentose. Primordial fr. small, globular; drupes small, black, glossy, globular, well-flavoured.— $\beta$ . *confertus*; *pan.* closer with ascending branches, lts. broader and less plicate.—The term. lt. is much narrowed below in true *R. Lindleianus*. *R. nitidus* (W. and N.) is only a form of *R. plicatus*.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII.

8. *R. affinis* (W. and N.); st. angular smooth, prickles slightly deflexed or declining conical from a dilated base, l. 5-nate wavy towards the end dull green and rather pilose above paler and tomentose beneath, term. lt. cordate or cordate-ovate cuspidate, basal lts. stalked, *pan.* broad compound leafy with ascending cymose often elongated and leafy branches, *rachis* hairy tomentose above, prickles large deflexed with large compressed dilated base.—*R. G. 3.*—St. often seeming suberect. Basal lts. often slightly imbricate.— $\beta$ . *R. lentiginosus* (Lees); st. a little furrowed, prickles declining, term. lt. oblong-obovate rather acuminate cordate below sometimes subglabrous beneath, *pan.* narrower. This seems to be a state of *R. affinis* growing in exposed situations; an authentic specimen has the basal lts. stalked, and its lts. are plicate only from their youth.—Heaths and open woods. Sh. VII. VIII. E. S.

9. *R. latifolius*; st. decumbent or slightly arching angular furrowed, prickles moderate slightly declining, l. 5-nate pilose above more so beneath coarsely doubly dentate, term. lt. cordate acuminate, basal lts. sessile imbricate, *pan.* short leafy with ascending few-flowered corymbose branches pilose its top and pedicels tomentose and hairy, prickles short slender declining.—St. strong, green. L. very broad. Base of fl.-shoot slightly hairy. Pet. shortly ovate, clawed.—Open woods. Cramond Bridge near Edinburgh. Acharn, Perthshire. Sh. VII. VIII. S.

10. *R. imbricatus* (Hort); st. decurved much branched angular furrowed, prickles small strong declining, l. 5-nate thin convex opaque and subglabrous above paler and slightly pilose beneath dentate-serrate, lts. imbricate cuspidate convex, term. lt. roundish-cordate, *pan.* narrow leafy below with distant long racemose ascending branches very hairy at the top not tomentose, prickles short slender from a large base deflexed, fr.-sep. abruptly cuspidate. A. N. H. Ser. 2. vii.—St. much branched, purplish red. Prickles reddish. Base of fl.-shoot slightly hairy. Pet. elliptical, white. Styles greenish yellow below. Primordial fr.

subglobose; torus subsessile.—Valley of the Wye below Monmouth, plentiful. *Mr. Hort.* Sh. VI. VII. E.

11. *R. incurvatus* (Bab.); st. angular, prickles strong patent or declining much enlarged and compressed at their base, l. 5-nate coriaceous shining above very soft and grey beneath *margins incurved and wavy*, term. lt. cordate-ovate acuminate, pan. narrow compact leafy below with short patent corymbose branches very hairy and *tomentose at the top*, prickles strong but slender deflexed, fr.-sep. ovate-attenuate.—St. purple, strong; prickles purple, tip yellow. L. coated with thick strong soft grey velvet beneath. Base of fl.-shoot hairy. Pet. elliptical, pink. Styles flesh-coloured below. Primordial fr. hemispherical; torus ovate.—Heaths and open woods. Llanberis, N. Wales. Milford, Pemb. Shrewsbury. Ambleside. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

12. *R. rhamnifolius* (W. and N.); st. angular *furrowed*, prickles patent or declining, l. 5-nate coriaceous *thick flat* opaque above grey tomentose beneath, term. lt. ovate or cordate-cuspidate, basal lts. stalked not imbricate, pan. pyramidal compact above with distant axillary few-flowered racemose branches below tomentose, prickles strong declining.—*E. B.* 2604. *R. G.* 6. *R. cordifolius* *R. G.* 5.—St. bright red. Prickles yellow or tipped with red. L. with hard shining grey or nearly green tomentum beneath, finely and equally serrate. Pet. roundish, white. Styles greenish. Primordial fr. oblong, very large; drupes many, black, dullish, rather flattened, insipid.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII.

iv. *Villicaules*. St. pilose (hairs often deciduous), often stellately downy (i. e. with very short stellate hairs, often adpressed), with scattered subsessile or slightly stalked glands or a very few setæ. Prickles chiefly on the angles of the stem, rarely a few scattered smaller ones. Sepals reflexed (in all except *R. Balfourianus* and *R. Sprengelii*). Basal leaflets stalked and not imbricate (i. e. not overlapping the intermediate pair) (in all except *L. Balfourianus*).

13. *R. Grabowskii* (Weihe); st. arched angular nearly glabrous with a few hairs and subsessile glands on the young shoots, prickles many nearly equal (a few smaller) declining from a large base, l. 5-nate opaque above ashy and downy beneath unequally dentate, term. lt. broadly cordate cuspidate on the fl.-shoot very broad below, pan. long compound prickly leafy below, branches ascending racemose-corymbose few lower axillary upper gradually shorter, rachis hairy, prickles very large hooked, sep. hairy and tomentose with sunken yellow setæ and aciculi.—St. ultimately purple, prickles on its end deflexed; I have not seen setæ upon it.—Cadeby, Leicestershire. Sh. VIII. E.

14. *R. thyrsoides* (Wimm.); st. angular furrowed *subglabrous*, prickles declining or hooked, l. 5-nate coriaceous grey hairy and

*tomentose beneath*, pan. long lax, many lower branches axillary many-flowered, upper gradually shorter, prickles strong hooked, *cal. tomentose hairy*, pet. obovate much narrowed below.—*R. fruticosus* R. G. 7.—St. roundish at the base, often nearly suberect. L. usually softly tomentose beneath; term. lt. usually ovate or oblong, gradually and shortly acuminate, rather coarsely and doubly serrate. The typical plant has scattered adpressed stellate down.— $\beta$ . *R. argenteus* (Lees!); st. less furrowed with a dense coat of rather loose stellate down, under side of l. softly tomentose, cal. loosely tomentose and a little hairy.—I place *var. mucroacanthus* of Bell Salt. with *R. discolor*; that of Blox. here.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII.

15. *R. discolor* (W. and N.); st. arched angular furrowed *stellately downy*, prickles declining or deflexed, l. 5-nate coriaceous white *closely tomentose beneath*, pan. long narrow, few lower branches axillary many-flowered, upper short close together corymbose, prickles strong hooked, *cal. closely tomentose*, pet. roundish-obovate clawed.—R. G. 20. *R. fruticosus* Sm. E. B. 715.—St. nearly prostrate unless supported, often seeming glabrous. Prickles large, compressed. L. usually hairless beneath or slightly hairy on the ribs only, tomentum hard; term. lt. gradually obovate or oblong, abruptly acuminate; all often with decurved edges.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII.

16. *R. leucostachys* (Sm.); st. arched angular *stellately downy and with clustered hairs*, prickles slightly declining, l. 5-nate grey or white shining *soft tomentose and hairy beneath*, term. lt. elliptic or round cuspidate, pan. long narrow tomentose and hairy, branches all short few-flowered spreading, prickles slender straight, cal. tomentose hairy setose.—E. B. 2631. *R. leucostachys* and *R. Leightonianus* Bab., *R. vestitus* R. G. 33.—St. often nearly round, sometimes furrowed; stellate down abundant, often lax; hairs mostly clustered, with bulbous bases, sometimes 0; rarely a few subsessile glands or setæ. L. often pilose above; term. lt. round in deep shade, more elliptical when exposed, often subcordate. Fl.-shoot hairy throughout; prickles yellow, from a large base.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII. E. I.

17. *R. carpinifolius* (W. and N.); st. arched angular patently hairy (hairs solitary and clustered) sometimes slightly stellately downy, prickles moderate conical compressed *slender declining*, l. 5-nate pilose above pale green and hairy or grey and tomentose beneath, term. lt. elliptic elliptic-obovate or roundish pointed, pan. narrow racemose leafy below very hairy setose, branches all short ascending few-flowered or lower elongated, prickles declining, cal. very hairy.—R. G. 13. *R. vulgaris* R. G. 12. *R. carpinifolius* (Borr.), E. B. S. 2664, is different and may be the glabrous form of *R. collinus* (DC.).—St. sometimes nearly round; stellate down 0, or very slight; subsessile glands rather many; setæ rare; prickles very regularly and gradually attenuated.— $\alpha$ . *R. carpi-*



*folius* (W. and N.); st. often nearly suberect ultimately arched and rooting, term. lt. elliptical acuminate finely but unequally serrate grey hairy and finely tomentose beneath. Lts. rather coriaceous.— $\beta$ . *R. umbrosus* (Arrh.); st. arched slightly angular, term. lt. elliptic-obovate subcuspidate irregularly dentate-serrate pale green softly hairy and mostly finely tomentose beneath. Lts. large, flexible; term. lt. usually subcordate below. *R. carpinifolius* Blox.— $\beta$ . has often 7-nate leaves.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII.

18. *R. villicaulis* (W. and N.); st. arched angular *patently hairy*, prickles strong conical from an enlarged base straight subpatent, l. 5-nate *thick* pale green *velvety shining* with reddish veins *beneath* dentate-serrate, term. lt. cordate-ovate acuminate-cuspidate, pan. compound leafy lax hairy tomentose setose, prickles slender declining or slightly deflexed, sep. long long-pointed hairy tomentose setose loosely reflexed.—R. G. 17. *R. sylvaticus* Lees.!, (Bab. in part). *R. G.* 15.?—St. becoming nearly naked; stellate down rare; hairs mostly solitary; glands subsessile; rarely a few setæ and aciculi. L. similarly clothed on both shoots. Fl. shoot rather thinly hairy throughout.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII.

19. *R. mucronatus* (Blox.); st. arched *nearly round* *patently hairy*, prickles few *small slender* conical from an enlarged base straight subpatent, l. 5-nate rather thick green rough and pilose on both sides *finely* dentate-serrate, term. lt. broadly obovate with a cordate base *abruptly cuspidate*, pan. narrow leafy very lax hairy tomentose setose, branches long l—3-flowered, prickles few slender declining, sep. long pointed hairy tomentose setose loosely reflexed.—*R. sylvaticus* (Bab. in part).—St. becoming nearly naked; hairs scattered; glands subsessile; setæ and aciculi few. Fl. shoot hairy throughout.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII. E. S.

20. *R. calvatus* (Blox.); st. arched angular *furrowed* with few patent hairs, prickles many slender compressed slightly enlarged below straight subpatent, l. 5-nate thin green on both sides pilose on the veins beneath *coarsely* dentate-serrate, term. lt. ovate with a cordate base acuminate, pan. long leafy lax hairy with very short sunken setæ, branches mostly axillary subracemose, rachis wavy, prickles many long slender declining, sep. long-pointed hairy tomentose setose loosely reflexed.—*R. sylvaticus* Blox. MSS.—St. becoming quite naked; glands subsessile; setæ and aciculi very few. L. glabrous above, rough beneath.—Leicestershire. Warwickshire. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

21. *R. macrophyllus* (W. and N.); st. arched or prostrate angular with scattered patent hairs, prickles *short strong* scarcely exceeding the longitudinal extent of their large base *much declining*, l. 5-nate-pedate (always?) thin green and tomentose or pi-

lose beneath, term. lt. elliptic-obovate, pan. compound rather elongate hairy tomentose with short sunken setæ, branches axillary racemose ascending, prickles slender much declining from a large base, cal. hairy tomentose.—*R. G. 12. E. B. 2625?* *R. Schlechtendalii Bab.* *R. amplificatus Lees.*—St. thick, very long, purplish green. Prickles usually singularly thick although sometimes rather small, yellow. Short aciculi and setæ not unfrequent.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII. E. I.

22. *R. Balfourianus* (Blox.); st. arched obtusely angular with scattered patent hairs, prickles rather unequal slender conical subpatent, l. 5-nate green on both sides pilose above tomentose beneath, term. lt. cordate or ovate acute, *basal lts. subsessile imbricate*, pan. lax corymbose diffuse hairy tomentose setose, sep. ovate-attenuate with a long point hairy tomentose setose, fr.-cal. erect, *fr. hemispherical*.—St. and its armature like *R. villicaulis*, but fewer hairs and *no stellate down*. L. very large on both shoots. Pan. like that of the diffuse forms of *R. Sprengelii*.—Rugby, Warwickshire, Sh. VIII.

23. *R. Sprengelii* (Weihe); st. prostrate round hairy, *prickles many unequal* compressed from a large base deflexed, l. 3—5-nate-pedate green on both sides distantly pilose beneath, term. lt. elliptical acuminate, pan. lax leafy below hairy tomentose setose, branches divaricate few-flowered the lower axillary ones often long and decompose, prickles slender few, *sep. erect-patent* hairy tomentose long-pointed.—*α. R. Borreri* (Bell Salt.); st. thick strong with many often very unequal prickles and some setæ and aciculi, l. mostly 5-nate, pan. often corymbose or when the branches are shorter subthyrsoid.—*β. R. Sprengelii* (Weihe); st. slender with small prickles and subsessile glands, l. mostly 3-nate, pan. lax few-flowered subcorymbose. *R. G. 10.*—These forms are quite connected by intermediate states; sometimes a few setæ occur on the st. of *β*, they are found on the panicle of both.—Woods and thickets. Sh. VI. VII. E.

v. *Glandulosi*. St. with many hairs glands setæ and aciculi which pass more or less gradually into the scattered prickles.

A. *L. 5-nate* (*rarely 3-nate in R. Babingtonii*); *basal lts. stalked, not imbricate. Prickles on st. passing abruptly into aciculi and setæ.*

24. *R. fuscus* (Weihe); st. decumbent roundish, *prickles small weak* declining from a much enlarged base chiefly on the angles, aciculi and setæ few very short, hairs dense persistent, l. green on both sides pilose above pale green and thickly pilose beneath coarsely dentate, term. lt. elliptical-subcordate acute, pan. long leafy except at the top densely hairy and setose not tomentose, prickles few slender declining lower ones stronger, branches short

subracemose erect-patent, rachis angular.—*R. G. 27.* (not of *Man.* ed. 2).—St. thick, rather spongy, round or roundly angular, greenish. Prickles scarcely as long as the longer diameter of their depressed base. L. subpedate. Term. lts. of fl.-shoot short, broad. Sep. ovate, mucronate, reflexed.—Hedges and thickets. Leicestershire. Worcestershire. Hertfordshire. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

25. *R. Babingtonii* (Bell Salt.); st. prostrate angular or furrowed, prickles short strong compressed deflexed chiefly on the angles, *aciculi many short with enormous bases*, setæ scattered small short, hair deciduous, l. 3—5-nate green and pilose on both sides coarsely dentate, *term. lt. broadly obovate abruptly cuspidate, pan. long leafy throughout* rather prickly, branches axillary ascending hairy tomentose setose, prickles of rachis slender much declining from a very large base of the branches slender suberect, rachis angular not tomentose, sep. ovate-lanceolate acuminate patent or reflexed.—St. strong, round at the base, furrowed at the end, greenish purple. Prickles singularly thick but often very short. L. subpedate. Term. lt. of fl.-shoot broad, a little narrowed below.—*β. R. Bloxamii* (Lees); prickles moderate slightly declining, *aciculi and setæ small*, hairs more numerous, branches of pan. corymbose. Intermediate forms connect this with the type. Also intimately connected with *R. Hystrix*. Term. lts. very broad, often nearly round; *on fl.-shoot subcordate below*.—Thickets. *β.* Leicestershire. Warwickshire. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

26. *R. Hystrix* (Weihe); st. arched angular slightly furrowed, prickles slender much dilated at base slightly declining rather scattered, *aciculi few setæ many hairs few all nearly equally short*, l. pedate green and pilose on both sides dentate-serrate, *term. lt. obovate oblong acuminate, pan. long leafy* rather prickly with racemose ascending branches *below upper half leafless with short patent or divaricate branches*, prickles on fl.-shoot large-based declining on pan. very slender, rachis wavy, sep. lanceolate-attenuate (point flattened and dilated) erect-patent on fruit.—*R. G. 41.*—St. greenish-purple. Prickles sometimes very small. L. paler and more hairy, but not white, beneath; term. lt. gradually narrowed into a long point in the typical plant, narrowed below on both shoots.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

27. *R. Radula* (Weihe); st. arched angular, prickles compressed from a dilated base declining unequal and passing into *aciculi*, *aciculi setæ and hairs many unequal*, l. pedate *whitish-green* and downy *beneath* unequally and finely serrate, term. lt. ovate acuminate, pan. long leafy slightly prickly naked at the end with short *corymbose ascending branches*, prickles of fl.-shoot and base of pan. strong large-based deflexed, sep. ovate long *not leaf-pointed* loosely reflexed from the fruit.—*R. G. 39.*—The *γ. pygmæus* and

δ. *foliosus* of ed. 2 go to *R. pallidus*; *R. Lingua* is this species with a less compound panicle.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

28. *R. rudis* (Weihe); st. arched angular slightly furrowed, prickles long compressed nearly equal clearly separated from the aciculi, aciculi setæ and hairs equal, l. whitish green and downy beneath *doubly and coarsely serrate*, term. lt. obovate-elliptic acuminate, pan. long leafy naked at the end slightly prickly, branches ascending corymbose, prickles of the fl.-shoot and base of pan. strong large-based deflexed, *sep.* ovate *leaf-pointed* closely reflexed from the fruit.—*R. G.* 40.—The presence not absence of the leaf-point to the sep. is of value. δ. *attenuatus* (Bab.) is a wood form with thinner l. green beneath and term. lt. much lengthened at one or both ends.—β. *R. Leightonii* (Lees); term. lt. obovate cuspidate rounded below.—γ. *denticulatus* (Bab.); term. lt. squarely obovate cuspidate cordate below obscurely but broadly dentate.—δ.? *R. Reichenbachii* (Weihe); st. hairy with few aciculi and setæ, term. lt. nearly round ashy beneath, pan. oblong rather broad lower half leafy, branches racemose-corymbose, point of sep. long linear (not leaflike?). *R. G.* 37.—Hedges and thickets. β. Shropshire. γ. Sheffield. δ. Isle of Wight. Bangor. Sh. VII. VIII.

B. L. 5-nate. Prickles passing very gradually into aciculi and setæ.

a. Basal lts. stalked, not imbricate.

29. *R. pallidus* (Weihe); st. arched or decumbent roundish-angular, prickles scattered unequal subpatent rather slender (in β. declining or deflexed strong) from a compressed base, aciculi and setæ scattered, hairs many, l. even green and *soft beneath*, term. lt. obovate-elliptical acuminate, *pan.* narrow leafy hairy, *branches* racemose *erect-patent*, prickles unequal slender declining a few strong, aciculi and setæ very unequal.—*R. G.* 29. *R. Koehleri* γ. δ. ε. of ed. 2. *R. rosaceus* Lees!—The amount of prickles varies much on all parts. Pan. sometimes simple, or lower branches long racemose, upper short 1-3-flowered, sometimes subcorymbose.—β. *infestus* (Bab.); prickles many strong short much declining or deflexed, hairs aciculi and setæ few and short, pan. with short racemose branches and declining (or much deflexed and strong) prickles.—Hedges and thickets. VII. VIII.

30. *R. Koehleri* (Weihe); st. arched or decumbent roundish or angular, prickles many unequal from a compressed base, aciculi setæ and hairs many, l. even pale green and rough beneath, term. lt. obovate, basal lts. stalked, *pan.* rather open and broad-topped leafy with short mostly corymbose and *patent branches*, prickles many long straight, hairs aciculi and setæ unequal many.—*R. G.*

25. *E. B. S.* 2605.—In the typical plant (*a* and *β*. ed. 2) the term. lt. varies from gradually acuminate to abruptly cuspidate, the prickles often nearly cover the st., branches of pan. often with very many straight slender prickles. Prickles of pan. all straight and slender, or a few of the largest hooked and broad-based, rarely nearly all so.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII.

b. Basal lts. subsessile, usually imbricate.

31. *R. fusco-ater* (Weihe ?); st. arched or decumbent angular slightly hairy, prickles many subpatent straight from a compressed base unequal, aciculi and setæ many, l. rugose above pale green beneath, term. lt. *cordate-ovate* acuminate, pan. long narrowish leafy naked above with short erect-patent subracemose branches, prickles strong longest about the middle of the fl.-shoot, hairs aciculi and setæ mostly short and equal.—*R. G.* 26 ?—*L.* mostly soft beneath. I believe *R. Schleicheri* (Leight., not Weihe) is a form of this.—*β. aculeatus*; prickles from a very large base declining, l. grey and tomentose beneath, term. lt. obovate, basal lts. stalked not imbricate, leafless top of pan. with short few-flowered divaricate branches, prickles very many, hairs aciculi and setæ many unequal.—*γ. R. Colemanii* (Blox.); prickles nearly equal often with deciduous glandular tips, hairs aciculi and setæ very few deciduous, basal lts. not quite sessile not imbricate, leafless top of pan. with short few-flowered divaricate branches, prickles many, aciculi and setæ rather few.—Hedges and thickets. *β.* near Monmouth. *γ.* Leicestershire and Warwickshire. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

*C. L. 3-nate or 5-nate-pedate*; basal lts. stalked, not imbricate. Prickles passing rather abruptly into aciculi and setæ.

32. *R. pyramidalis* (Bab.); st. decumbent roundly angular, prickles many short strong with a very large base much declining straight or slightly hooked, hairs few, aciculi and setæ nearly equal short strong, l. 3-nate rarely 5-nate-pedate green and pilose on both sides dentate-serrate, lts. of 3-nate l. nearly equal with *decurved edges*, term. lt. obovate cuspidate, pan. *pyramidal* leafy below its top and branches tomentose racemose, prickles slender straight, hairs and unequal setæ many, *rachis straight* and rigid.—*R. Menkii* var. Lees !—St. quite procumbent, l. paler and more pilose beneath. Pan. remarkably pyramidal; uppermost branches 1-flowered. Sep. with long setaceous points, their base adpressed to the fruit. Pet. very narrow, often numerous.—Llanberis, N. Wales. Culbone, Somerset. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

33. *R. Güntheri* (Weihe); st. decumbent roundly angular, prickles weak unequal declining, aciculi setæ and hairs nearly equal short, l. 3-nate or 5-nate-pedate green and pilose on both

sides unequally dentate-serrate, term. lt. acute or acuminate, pan. thyrsoid leafy with ascending usually few-flowered racemose branches, *prickles few small slender straight* declining, aciculi setæ and hairs many unequal, *rachis wavy*.—Only slightly prickly. L. slightly pilose above, much beneath. Sep. reflexed.—*a.* l. mostly 3-nate, term. lt. broadly obovate acuminate, pan. long narrow much interrupted its top leafless, rachis wavy, bracts mostly simple. *R. G.* 21.—*β.* *R. thyrsoflorus* (Weihe?); l. mostly 5-nate, term. lt. roundly cordate acute, pan. very long leafy almost to the top with long distant axillary racemose branches, rachis slightly wavy, bracts mostly 3-fid. *R. G.* 34.? This requires more examination. My *R. humifusus* is perhaps a young state of it.—Thickets. *β.* Monmouth. Sh. VIII. E.

34. *R. hirtus* (W. and N.); st. decumbent nearly round angular at the end, *prickles small slender thick-based* declining unequal, *hairs setæ and slender aciculi many* short nearly equal patent, l. 5-nate-pedate or 3-nate green on both sides pilose above paler and hairy beneath dentate, pan. with a racemose naked top and many short axillary distant branches very hairy and setose, prickles long slender declining lower ones large-based.—*R. G.* 43.—St. densely covered with hairs and very unequal setæ and aciculi. Term. lt. with a cordate base, obovate-cuspidate, finely dentate. Axillary branches of pan. racemose-corymbose, sometimes 0 and then the pan. is usually simple. Fr.-cal. patent or reflexed, tomentose, setose, scarcely at all prickly.—*β.* *R. Menkii* (Weihe); term. lt. obovate-lanceolate coarsely doubly dentate-serrate, cal. prickly. *R. G.* 22.—*γ.* *R. foliosus* (Weihe); st. more angular with fewer hairs and setæ, term. lt. cordate acuminate, pan. leafy to the top, cal. slightly prickly. *R. G.* 28.—Thickets. *β.* Tonbridge Wells. *γ.* Warwickshire. Sh. VII. VIII. E. S.

35. *R. glandulosus* (Bell.); st. decumbent nearly round throughout, prickles small slender unequal large-based declining, aciculi setæ and hairs rather many short nearly equal patent, l. 3-nate or 5-nate-pedate green on both sides pilose above hairy beneath dentate-serrate, pan. with a racemose or corymbose naked top and several short axillary corymbose branches very hairy and setose, prickles slender declining some large-based, fr.-cal. erect or patent.—L. scarcely paler beneath. Aciculi setæ and hairs on st. less numerous and far less conspicuous than in *R. hirtus*. Prickles on lower part of fl.-shoot often deflexed.—*a.* *R. Bellardi* (Weihe); st. round, *prickles small*, hairs and setæ rather many, term. lt. elliptic cuspidate finely dentate-serrate, pan. slightly divided, its top and few long distant branches corymbose. *R. G.* 44. *E. B. S.* 2883. A coarse state of this is my *var. dentatus*.—*β.* *R. Lejeunii* (Weihe); st. slightly angular sparingly hairy and setose, l. with long silky hairs on both sides, term. lt. ovate acuminate, pan. spreading densely hairy with many short sunken

setæ, cal. very hairy. *R. G. 31.* My var. *rotundifolius* seems to be a round leaved form of this.— $\gamma$ . *R. rosaceus* (Weihe); st. slightly angular, l. very slightly pilose above more so beneath, term. lt. cordate or cordate-obovate-attenuate, pan. rather pyramidal branched below hairy with long unequal prominent setæ. *R. G. 36.*— $\alpha$ . Terrington Car, Yorkshire. Twycross, Leicestershire. Gt. Malvern. Mr. Lees.  $\beta$ . Channel Isles. Twycross.  $\gamma$ . rather common. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

36. *R. scaber* (Weihe); st. more or less angular or furrowed, prickles strong short declining, aciculi setæ and hairs very short rather few with thick bases, l. 3-nate or 5-nate-pedate green and pilose on both sides paler and more hairy beneath very unequally dentate, term. lt. obovate cuspidate or acuminate subcordate below, pan. subpyramidal tomentose leafy below, branches divaricate racemose-corymbose, prickles small declining or deflexed large-based, setæ nearly equal shorter than the hairs, sep. setose and prickly loosely reflexed.—*R. G. 32.*—Shape of lts. variable. There is a form of this having the bases of its prickles enormous, l. 5-nate-pedate, and term. lt. cordate-obovate, found on Bromsgrove Lickey, Worcestershire.—Woods. Leicestershire. Warwickshire. St. Albans. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

vi. *Cæsii*. St. round or bluntly angular with few, or no, hairs setæ or glands and usually a glaucous bloom. Prickles usually unequal.

37. *R. corylifolius* (Sm.); st. prostrate or arched nearly round throughout or obtusely angular upwards nearly or quite glabrous or with a few aciculi and setæ or sessile glands, prickles straight rather unequal, l. 5-nate pale and soft beneath, term. lt. roundly ovate or cordate pointed, basal lts. sessile imbricate, pan. subcorymbose, sep. ovate reflexed, styles greenish, torus oblong stalked.—St. slightly glaucous. Pan. usually with 2 or 3 long axillary branches, closely tomentose, top with more or less prominent setæ.— $\alpha$ . *R. sublustris* (Lees); st. round green, prickles slender from a small base patent, l. whitish-tomentose beneath coarsely toothed, term. lt. usually lobed roundish-cordate, fl.-shoot straightish, prickles on rachis few. *E. B. 827.* Term. lt. sometimes divided into three.— $\beta$ . *conjungens*; st. subangular green, prickles strong from a large base declining, l. whitish tomentose beneath coarsely toothed, term. lt. usually not lobed cordate-ovate, fl.-shoot straightish, prickles on rachis few.— $\gamma$ . *purpureus*; st. angular dark purple a little stellately downy, prickles patent or a little deflexed or declining from a large base, l. whitish or greenish tomentose beneath rather finely toothed, term. lt. roundish ovate or subcordate, fl.-shoot wavy, prickles on rachis many. *R. corylifolius*  $\gamma$ . and  $\delta$ . *Leight.*—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VI.—VIII.

38. *R. Wahlbergii* (Arrh.); st. arched bluntly angular nearly glabrous with a few short deciduous setæ but no aciculi, prickles many very unequal patent conical from a *dilated compressed base*, l. 5-nate or 3-nate nearly glabrous above paler and hairy whitely tomentose beneath unequally and doubly dentate and lobed, *term. lt. broadly ovate* pointed subcordate below (*on the fl.-shoot cordate and broad below*), basal lts. sessile, pan. long compound prickly leafy top and upper branches densely subcorymbose, rachis finely tomentose, sep. ovate-acuminate erect-patent obscurely setose, pet. roundly ovate, styles greenish, torus roundish-clavate.—Prickles near the base of st. acicular, on the autumnal shoots deflexed. Rachis wavy. Sep. closely tomentose with few but prominent setæ.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII. E.

39. *R. nemorosus* (Hayne); st. prostrate bluntly angular with a few short hairs and setæ, prickles many very unequal patent conical from an enlarged base, l. 5-nate or 3-nate nearly glabrous above paler and soft beneath, *term. lt. roundly cordate* pointed (*on the fl.-shoot narrowed below*), pan. nearly simple open, sep. ovate-acuminate conspicuously setose embracing the blue-black fr., “pet. narrowed below,” base of styles flesh-coloured, torus conical.—*R. dumetorum* R. G. 45.—Prickles often slightly hairy especially on the petioles, a little curved on the midrib of leaves. Basal lts. stalked or subsessile. Fl.-l. simple.—*α. glabratus*; st. subglabrous, fl.-shoot tomentose, l. green and soft beneath.—*β. pilosus*; st. and fl.-shoot subtomentose, l. paler and soft beneath.—*γ. R. bifrons* (Vest.); st. subglabrous, l. whitish and tomentose beneath, fl.-shoot, tomentose.—*δ. ferox* (Leight., W. and N. ?); prickles strong from a compressed cushionlike base, st. with a few hairs and setæ. A doubtful plant.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VII. VIII.

40. *R. cæsius* (L.); st. prostrate round glaucous not hairy, prickles weak slender subulate very unequal straight or towards the end of the st. deflexed, l. 3-nate irregularly incise-serrate, *term. lt. ovate* or rhomboidal or 3-lobed, basal lts. usually sessile lobed below externally, pan. simple, sep. ovate long-pointed embracing the glaucous fr. of few drupes, pet. elliptical emarginate, styles green.—*E. B.* 826. *R. G.* 46.—St. long, slender. Prickles very variable in number and length. *Term. lt. rarely* divided into three and forming a 5-pinnate leaf. *R. tenuis* (Bell Salt.) on the st. of which a seta may sometimes be found, is a state of this.—Heaths and hedges. Sh. VI.—IX,

#### B. HERBACEI. Stems nearly or quite herbaceous.

41. *R. saxatilis* (L.); st. slender prostrate rooting unarmed or with few very distant minute prickles, l. *ternate*, fl.-shoot erect



with a *terminal few-flowered corymb*, pet. oval about equalling the calyx.—*E. B.* 2233. *R. G.* 9.—St. annual, very slender. Fl.-shoots radical, about a span high. Fl. yellow. Fr. of 1—4 large red drupes.—Stony mountains. P. VII. VIII.

[42. *R. arcticus* (L.); st. erect unarmed herbaceous with about 1 terminal fl., *l. ternate*, pet. obovate twice as long as the calyx, stam. connivent.—*E. B.* 1585. *R. G.* 48.—Fl. rose-coloured.—Isle of Mull and on Ben Ghlo. ?]

43. *R. Chamæmorus* (L.); st. erect unarmed herbaceous 1-flowered, *l. simple* lobed and plaited.—*E. B.* 1585. *R. G.* 49.—True st. subterranean, creeping, woody. Fl.-shoot (st.) 6—10 in. high. Fl. large, white, dioecious. Fr. large, red, afterwards orange-yellow.—Alpine turf-bogs. P. VI. *Cloudberry*.

## INDEX TO THE RUBI.

- |                            |                                |                                 |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| <i>R. aculeatus</i> , 31.  | <i>fruticosus</i> , 5, 14, 15. | <i>pilosus</i> , 39.            |
| <i>affinis</i> , 8.        | <i>fuscoater</i> , 31.         | <i>plicatus</i> , 5.            |
| <i>amplificatus</i> , 21.  | <i>glabratus</i> , 39.         | <i>purpureus</i> , 37.          |
| <i>arcticus</i> , 42.      | <i>glandulosus</i> , 35.       | <i>pygmæus</i> , 27.            |
| <i>argenteus</i> , 14.     | <i>Grabowskii</i> , 13.        | <i>pyramidalis</i> , 32.        |
| <i>attenuatus</i> , 28.    | <i>Güntheri</i> , 33.          | <i>Radula</i> , 27.             |
| <i>Babingtonii</i> , 25.   | <i>hirtus</i> , 34.            | <i>Reichenbachii</i> , 28.      |
| <i>Balfourianus</i> , 22.  | <i>Hystrix</i> , 26.           | <i>rhamnifolius</i> , 12.       |
| <i>Bellardi</i> , 35.      | <i>humifusus</i> , 33.         | <i>rosaceus</i> , 29, 35.       |
| <i>bifrons</i> , 39.       | <i>Idæus</i> , 1.              | <i>rotundifolius</i> , 35.      |
| <i>Bloxamii</i> , 25.      | <i>imbricatus</i> , 10.        | <i>rudis</i> , 28.              |
| <i>Borreri</i> , 23.       | <i>incurvatus</i> , 11.        | <i>Salteri</i> , 6.             |
| <i>cæsius</i> , 40.        | <i>Koehleri</i> , 30.          | <i>saxatilis</i> , 41.          |
| <i>calvatus</i> , 20.      | <i>latifolius</i> , 9.         | <i>scaber</i> , 36.             |
| <i>carinatus</i> , 5.      | <i>Leesii</i> , 2.             | <i>Schlechtendalii</i> , 21.    |
| <i>carpinifolius</i> , 17. | <i>Leightonianus</i> , 16.     | <i>Schleicheri</i> , 31.        |
| <i>Chamæmorus</i> , 43.    | <i>Leightonii</i> , 28.        | <i>Sprengelii</i> , 23.         |
| <i>Colemanni</i> , 31.     | <i>Lejeunii</i> , 35.          | <i>suberectus</i> , 3.          |
| <i>confertus</i> , 7.      | <i>lentiginosus</i> , 8.       | <i>sublusttris</i> , 37.        |
| <i>conjungens</i> , 37.    | <i>leucostachys</i> , 16.      | <i>sylvaticus</i> , 18, 19, 20. |
| <i>cordifolius</i> , 13.   | <i>Lindleanus</i> , 7.         | <i>tenuis</i> , 40.             |
| <i>corylifolius</i> , 37.  | <i>Lingua</i> , 27.            | <i>thyrsiflorus</i> , 33.       |
| <i>discolor</i> , 15.      | <i>macroacanthus</i> , 14.     | <i>thyrsoides</i> , 14.         |
| <i>dumetorum</i> , 39.     | <i>macrophyllus</i> , 21.      | <i>umbrosus</i> , 3, 17.        |
| <i>fastigiatus</i> , 5.    | <i>Menkii</i> , 32.            | <i>vestitus</i> , 16.           |
| <i>ferox</i> , 39.         | <i>mucronatus</i> , 19.        | <i>villicaulis</i> , 18.        |
| <i>fissus</i> , 4.         | <i>nemorosus</i> , 39.         | <i>vulgaris</i> , 17.           |
| <i>foliosus</i> , 27.      | <i>nitidus</i> , 5, 7.         | <i>Wahlbergii</i> , 38.         |
| <i>fuscus</i> , 24.        | <i>pallidus</i> , 29.          |                                 |

12. *DRYAS* Linn.

1. *D. octopetala* (L.); l. crenate-serrate obtuse, sep. 3 or 4 times as long as broad more or less pointed, base of the cal. hemispherical.—*E. B.* 451. *St.* 20. 3.—Fl. large, white. Pet. 8. L. simple, white with fine dense woolly pubescence beneath. St. prostrate, woody. Seeds obovate-oblong apiculate.—*α.* Sep. acute, covered with red hairs. L. ovate-oblong, deeply cut into large rounded lobes; under side of the petiole and midrib green, bearing minute linear pellucid fringed scales mixed with long hairs, midrib and lateral ribs sparingly hairy and conspicuous.—*β. pilosa* (Bab.). Sep. slightly pointed, covered with nearly black hairs. L. oblong or ovate-oblong, deeply cut into large slightly acute lobes; under side of the petioles and midrib dark red, hairy but without scales, midrib and lateral ribs covered with long white hairs and inconspicuous. Awn longer and more feathery.—Alpine situations, particularly on limestone. *β.* County of Clare, Ireland. P. VI. VII.

2. *D. depressa* (Bab.); l. crenate-serrate obtuse, sep. twice as long as broad blunt and rounded at the end, *base of the calyx truncate nearly flat*.—*A. N. H.* x. 183. t. 7 (calyx and leaf).—Fl. large (white or yellowish?). Pet. 8. L. ovate, deeply cut into large rounded lobes, white with fine dense woolly pubescence beneath; under side of the petiole and midrib green, bearing minute pellucid fringed scales mixed with long hairs. Stems prostrate, woody. I have not seen recent petals.—Ben Bulbin, Sligo. P. VI. VII. I.

13. *GEUM* Linn.

1. *G. urbanum* (L.); fl. erect, *pet. obovate*, cal. of the fruit reflexed, *carpophore* 0, *lower joint of the awn much longer than the glabrous upper joint*, radical l. interruptedly pinnate and lyrate, stem-l. ternate, stip. large rounded lobed and cut.—*E. B.* 1400. *St.* 5. 7.—*St.* 2 feet high. Fl. small, bright yellow, calyx green. Upper joint of the awn with a few minute hairs at its base.—Hedges and thickets. P. VI.—VIII. *Wood Avens.*

2. *G. intermedium* (Ehrh.); fl. erect or nodding, *pet. roundish with a wedgeshaped claw*, cal. of the fruit patent, *carpophore* 0, *lower joint of the awn longer than the hairy upper joint*, radical l. interruptedly pinnate and lyrate, stem-l. 3-lobed, stipules round toothed.—*St.* 1—2 feet high. Fl. larger than those of *G. urbanum* less than in *G. rivale*, yellow, calyx purplish. Upper joint of the awn covered with long hairs but with a rather long glabrous point.—Damp woods. P. VI. VII. E. S.

3. *G. rivale* (L.); fl. nodding, *pet. broadly obovate emarginate or obcordate with a long wedgeshaped claw*, cal. of the fruit erect, *carpophore elongated, lower joint of the awn equalling the*

*long hairy upper joint*, radical l. interruptedly pinnate and lyrate, stem-l. ternate, stip. small ovate toothed.—*E. B.* 106. *St.* 3.—*St.* about 1 foot high. *Fl.* large, purplish brown with darker veins, calyx purplish. Head of fruit upon a stalk which is nearly as long as the calyx. Upper joint of the awn with a short glabrous point.—Damp woods. *P.* VI. VII. *Water Avens.*

### Tribe IV. *Roseæ*.

#### 14. *ROSA* Linn. <sup>(1)</sup> Rose.

\* *Shoots setigerous, prickles scarcely curved.*

† Bracts large.

[1. *R. Dicksoni* (Lindl.); “shoots setigerous,” prickles scattered slender subulate, *leaflets oval with coarse double serratures* hoary, sep. long simple equal, *fruit ovate-urceolate*.—*E. B. S.* 2707.—Smaller serratures of the l. irregular or wanting. Peduncles thickened upwards, setose.—Probably not a native. See *Mack. Fl. Hibern.* Sh. VI.] I. ?

[2. *R. cinnamomea* (L.); shoots setigerous, prickles scattered slender subulate, *leaflets lanceolate-oblong simply serrate downy and glandulose beneath*, sep. long simple, *fr. ovate* small. *Borr.*—*E. B.* 2388.—Serratures of the leaves sometimes with an intermediate tooth. Peduncles not thickened upwards, without setæ.—Probably not a native. Sh. V.] E. ? S. ?

†† Bracts small or wanting.

3. *R. rubella* (Sm.); st. and branches densely setigerous throughout, prickles nearly equal few slender, *leaflets simply serrated naked their disk without glands*, *fr. oblong or urceolate pendulous*.—*E. B.* 2521 and (fruit) 2601.—Persistent sepals mostly spreading.—Fr. bright red.—Said to have been found at South Shields and Abergeldy, but a doubtful native. Sh. V. E. ? S. ?

4. *R. spinosissima* (L.); prickles numerous crowded very unequal mostly straight subulate intermixed with setæ, leaflets simply serrated their disk without glands, *sep. half as long as the cor. acuminate entire, fr. nearly globular, erect*.—*E. B.* 187.—Fr. dark purple or black.—*β. pilosa* (Lindl.); “l. acute hairy on the under side.”—Sandy and chalky heaths. *β.* Ireland. Sh. V.

5. *R. hibernica* (Sm.); prickles scattered unequal the larger slightly falcate, *setæ few, lts. simply serrate hairy beneath* their disk without glands, *sep. shorter than the cor. pinnate* slightly leaflike, *fr. nearly globular*.—*E. B.* 2196.—Fr. somewhat urceolate, blood-red. *Fl.* mostly solitary or 2 or 3 together. *Lts.*

<sup>1</sup> In this genus I have availed myself of the observations of my valued friend Mr. Borrerin *Hook. Br. Fl. ed. 3.*—*Seta.* See note, p. 92.

sometimes smooth.—Counties of Derry and Down. Near Belfast harbour. Sh. V.—X. I.

6. *R. Wilsoni* (Borr.); prickles numerous crowded very unequal straight, setæ few, leaflets simply serrate hairy on both sides their disk without glands, sep. shorter than the cor. slightly leaf-like mostly simple, fr. ovate-urceolate.—*E. B. S.* 2723.—Fr. scarlet.—Banks of the Menai near Bangor. Sh. VI. E.

7. *R. involuta* (Sm.); prickles crowded very unequal straight, setæ few, leaflets doubly serrate hairy and glandular beneath, sep. nearly as long as the cor. slightly leafy mostly simple, fr. globose-urceolate setose.—*E. B.* 2068 and (fr.) 2601.—Fr. dark red. Dwarf.—Hebrides and western highlands. Sh. VI. S.

8. *R. Sabini* (Woods); prickles scattered unequal straight or nearly so, setæ few, leaflets doubly serrate hairy glandular beneath, sep. nearly as long as the cor. somewhat pinnate slightly leafy, fr. globose or slightly urceolate setose.—*E. B. S.* 2594.—Fr. dark red.—β. *R. doniana* (Woods); prickles more numerous, l. very hairy, cal. almost simple. *E. B. S.* 2601.—γ. *R. gracilis* (Woods); larger prickles falcate, cal. almost simple. *E. B.* 583 (fig. only).—Mostly in the north. Sh. VI.

\*\* Shoots mostly without setæ, leaves glandulose.

† Prickles nearly uniform, setæ few or none.

9. *R. villosa* (L.); prickles uniform nearly straight, leaflets doubly serrated downy glandular, sep. slightly pinnate, root-shoots straight.—*E. B.* 2459.—Sep. persistent, usually connivent on the elliptical or nearly globose fruit.—Northern counties. Sh. VI. VII.

10. *R. tomentosa* (Sm.); prickles mostly uniform straight or curved, leaflets doubly serrated downy glandular, sep. copiously pinnate.—*E. B.* 990 and 1896.—Root-shoots straight or arched. Sep. persistent, usually spreading on the oblong or urceolate fruit. A very variable plant.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VI. VII.

11. *R. inodora* (Fries); prickles uniform uncinatè, leaflets doubly serrated hairy glandular beneath, sep. closely pinnate mostly deciduous, ramuli without setæ, fr. elliptical or nearly globular.—*E. B.* 2579.—L. sparingly glandular, sometimes with more numerous glands, and then the sep. are elongated and persistent. Sep. short with a short leafy point and closely-set shortly-lanceolate often compound pinnæ.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VI. VII. E. I.

12. *R. micrantha* (Sm.); prickles uniform uncinatè, leaflets doubly serrated hairy glandular beneath, sep. and pinnæ elongated deciduous, ramuli sparingly setigerous, fr. small elliptical and ovate.—*E. B.* 2490.—Distinguished by the long leaflike point and

narrow lanceolate simple pinnæ of its sepals combined with uniform prickles, small primordial fruit rounded at the base and deciduous sepals. Glands on under side of leaves numerous.—Hedges and thickets in the south. Sh. VII. VIII. E. I.

†† Prickles various, intermixed with setæ.

13. *R. rubiginosa* (L.); prickles numerous the larger uncinatè the smaller subulate, leaflets doubly serrate hairy glandulose beneath rounded at the base, sep. and pinnæ elongated persistent, primordial fruit pearshaped.—*E. B.* 991.—The various prickles, persistent calyx and pearshaped primordial fruit distinguish this from the preceding 2 with which it is very closely allied.—Bushy places. Sh. VI. VII. *Sweet-Briar*.

14. *R. sepium* (Thuil.); prickles numerous the larger curved the smaller subulate, leaflets doubly serrated hairy glandular beneath acute at the base, sep. and pinnæ elongated narrow, primordial fruit ovate rounded at the base.—*E. B. S.* 2653.—Pinnæ of the calyx small, narrowly lanceolate, springing nearly at right-angles from the sepals which have a linear-lanceolate limb.—Bridport, Warwickshire. Heyford, Oxfordshire. Sh. VI. E.

\*\*\* Shoots mostly without setæ, leaves without glands.

† Styles distinct, included, or nearly so.

15. *R. canina* (L.); prickles uniform hooked, l. naked or slightly hairy without glands the serratures simple or compound, sep. pinnate deciduous, styles distinct.—*a. R. canina* (Woods); leaflets naked keeled serratures simple. Leaflets narrowly elliptical, not rounded below, often with a twisted point, green or grey. *E. B.* 992.—*β. R. sarmentacea* (Woods); leaflets naked keeled serratures compound. *E. B. S.* 2595.—*γ. R. surculosa* (Woods); leaflets naked flat serratures simple. Leaflets roundish or elliptical with irregular serratures.—*δ. R. dumetorum* (Woods); leaflets hairy on both sides flat. Terminal leaflets often nearly cordate. *E. B. S.* 2610.—*ε. R. Forsteri* (Sm.); leaflets more or less hairy not flat. Leaflets concave or keeled, hairy on both sides or only beneath. *E. B. S.* 2611.—See Borrer's detailed account of this species in *Hook. Br. Fl. ed.* 3.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VI. VII. *Dog Rose*.

16. *R. bractescens* (Woods); "calyx-tube globose, prickles hooked, leaflets simply serrated downy beneath, bractæas overtopping the fruit." *Woods*.—Styles woolly. Fr. globose.—Ulverston, Lancash.; Ambleside, Westm. *Mr. Woods*. Sh. E.

17. *R. cæsia* (Sm.); prickles uniform uncinatè, leaflets doubly serrate downy without glands, sep. distanty and sparingly pinnate, fr. elliptical smooth.—*E. B.* 2367.—Difficult to distinguish on paper from *R. canina* but more resembling *R. tomentosa* in appearance.—In the north. Sh. VI.

†† Styles united in a column, mostly exserted.

18. *R. systyla* (Bast.?); prickles uniform uncinatè, leaflets simply serrate without glands, sep. sparingly pinnate deciduous, central germens stalked, styles hairless *surrounded by a convex disk, stigmas forming a conical head, shoots nearly erect*.—*E. B.* 1895.—Serratures towards upper end of the lts. usually converging. Germens in centre of calyx on stalks as long as themselves. Column of styles variable in length. L. nearly glabrous or hairy on both sides. The strongly arched shoots often rise to the height of 10—12 feet.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VI. VII. E. I.

19. *R. arvensis* (Huds.); prickles uncinatè those on the ramuli feeble, leaflets simply serrate deciduous without glands, sep. sparingly pinnate deciduous germens all sessile, styles hairless *surrounded by a flat disk, stigmas forming a round head, shoots trailing*.—*E. B.* 188.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VI. VII.

### Tribe V. *Pomeæ*.

#### 15. CRATÆGUS *Linn.*

1. *C. Oxyacantha* (L.); spinose, l. obovate 3—4-lobed cut and serrate cuneate at the base, fl. corymbose, cal. not glandular, styles 1—3.—*E. B.* (var.  $\beta$ .) 2504.—It is not improbable that the following are distinct species.—*a. C. Oxyacantha* (L., Jacq.); l. lobed bluntish, *peduncles and calyces glabrous*, cal.-lobes ovate-acuminate, styles 1—3, fruit oval, nuts 1—3.— $\beta$ . *C. monogyna* (Jacq.); l. deeply lobed usually acute, *peduncles and calyces villose*, cal.-lobes lanceolate-acuminate, style l. bent, fruit subglobose.—Hedges and thickets,  $\beta$ . the more common form. T. V. VI. Hawthorn. Whitethorn.

#### 16. COTONEASTER *Lindl.*

1. *C. vulgaris* (Lindl.); l. roundish-ovate rounded at the base, flowerstalks and margins of the calyx downy.—*E. B. S.* 2713.—Pet. rose-coloured. Fr. small, pendulous.—Cliffs at the Great Orme's Head, Caernarvonshire. Sh. V. E.

#### 17. MESPILUS *Linn.*

1. *M. germanica* (L.); l. lanceolate undivided downy beneath, fl. solitary.—*E. B.* 1523.—L. entire simply or doubly serrate. In the wild state it is spinous.—Hedges and thickets in Surrey, Sussex and Cheshire. T. V. VI. Medlar. E.

#### 18. PYRUS *Linn.*

1. *P. communis* (L.); l. simple ovate serrated, flowerstalks corymbose, *fruit turbinate, styles distinct*.—*E. B.* 1784.—Germen woolly. Leaves sometimes obovate suddenly contracted into a

long very acute point.—Hedges and woods. T. IV. V. *Wild Pear tree*.

2. *P. Malus* (L.); l. ovate acute serrate, fl. in a sessile umbel, fr. globose, styles combined below.—E. B. 179.—a. *P. acerba* (DC.); young branches calyx-tube and under side of the l. glabrous.—β. *tomentosa* (Koch); the same parts pubescent or woolly.—Woods and hedges. T. V. *Crab tree*.

[3. *P. domestica* (Sm.); l. pinnate downy beneath serrated, fl. paniced, fr. obovate.—E. B. 350.—Fr. resembling a small pear.—One tree in Wyre Forest. T. V. *Service tree*.] E.

4. *P. aucuparia* (Gaert.); l. pinnate downy beneath serrated, fl. corymbose, fr. (small red) globose.—E. B. 337.—Hilly woods and on mountains. T. V. VI. *Rowan tree*. *Mountain Ash*.

5. *P. fennica*; l. oblong doubly serrate near the apex pinnatifid below, pinnae lanceolate oblong serrated the 2 lowermost distinct, under side white and downy, fl. corymbose.—E. B. 2331? *P. pinnatifida* Sm., *Sorbus fennica* Kalm, Fr.—Fr. scarlet. Lower part of the l. truly pinnate, the lobes becoming more and more combined as they approach the extremity of the leaf which is only deeply and doubly serrate.—Mountains in the northern part of the Isle of Arran. T. V. S.

6. *P. Aria* (Sm.); l. oval or oblong unequally and doubly serrate or slightly lobed towards the end nearly entire below, lateral nerves about 12 on each side, under side white and downy, fl. corymbose.—E. B. 1858.—Fr. scarlet.—Hilly and mountain woods. T. V. *White Beam tree*.

7. *P. scandica*; l. broad lobed, lobes triangular-oval toothed deepest towards the middle of each side of the l., lateral nerves about 7 on each side, underside white, fl. corymbose.—*Sorbus scandica* Fries.—“Fr. red.” Basal  $\frac{1}{4}$  of l. finely serrate, apical  $\frac{1}{4}$  narrowly lobed. The continental distribution shows that neither this nor *P. fennica* can be hybrids.—Hilly woods. T. V.

8. *P. torminalis* (Sm.); l. ovate or cordate lobed glabrous, lobes triangular acute serrated the lower ones larger and spreading, fl. corymbose.—E. B. 298.—Fr. oval, brown.—Woods and hedges chiefly in the south. T. IV. V. *Wild Service tree*. E.

## Order XXVII. LYTHRACEÆ.

Cal. tubular, lobed, lobes valvate or distant in æstivation, sometimes with intermediate teeth. Pet. between the lobes of the calyx, very deciduous. Stam. inserted in the tube of the cal. below the pet. and equalling them or 2, 3 or 4 times as many. Ovary free, 2—4-celled. Caps. membranaceous, usually (by abor-

tion) 1-celled, with numerous seeds and a central placenta, covered by the calyx. Embryo straight.

1. LYTHRUM. *Cal. tubular, cylindrical*, with 8—12 teeth; 4—6 broader, erect; alternate teeth subulate. Pet. 4—6. Stam. as many as, or twice the number of the petals. *Style filiform*. Caps. 2-celled, many-seeded.
2. PEPLIS. *Cal. campanulate* with 12 teeth of which 6 are broader and erect, 6 subulate. Pet. 6, minute, fugacious. Stam. 6. *Style very short*. Caps. 2-celled, many-seeded.

### 1. LYTHRUM Linn.

1. *L. Salicaria* (L.); *l. lanceolate* from a cordate base opposite or whorled, fl. in whorled leafy spikes, bracts 0, subulate calyx-teeth twice as long as the others, *stam. 12*—*E. B.* 1061.—Upper l. usually falling short of the flowers; or (*β. verticillatum*) so large as totally to destroy the spiked appearance of the plant. St. 2—4 feet high and l. nearly glabrous, or (*γ. canescens*) downy with crisped hairs. Fl. large, purple or crimson.—Ditch-banks and damp places. P. VII. VIII. *Purple Loosestrife*.

2. *L. Hyssoipifolia* (L.); *l. alternate linear-lanceolate* blunt, fl. axillary solitary, *bracts 2 minute* subulate, calyx-teeth all short, *stam. 6*.—*E. B.* 292.—St. procumbent, spreading, simple or branched. Fl. small, light purple. Glabrous.—Damp places where water has stagnated, rare. A. VI.—X. E. I.

### 2. PEPLIS Linn. Water Purslane.

1. *P. Portula* (L.); l. opposite obovate stalked, fl. axillary solitary sessile.—*E. B.* 1211. St. l. 7.—Pet. often wanting. Cal.-tube short, vase-shaped, shorter than the capsule. St. 4—6 in. long, prostrate, creeping.—Damp places. A. VII. VIII.

## Order XXVIII. TAMARISCACEÆ.

Cal. 4—5-parted, persistent, æstivation imbricate. Pet. 4—5, withering, from the base of the calyx. Stam. equal to or twice as many as the pet., from the margin of a scutelliform disk. Caps. 1-celled, 3-valved, many-seeded, loculicidal. Placentas often only at the base. Seeds ascending, comose.

1. TAMARIX. Styles 3, patent. Seeds affixed at the base of the capsule; coma or down of simple papilliform hairs at the apex.

### 1. TAMARIX Linn. Tamarisk.

†1. *T. anglica* (Webb); l. glabrous rather narrowed at the base



spurred, hypogynous ring 5-angled narrowed into the filaments of the cordate shortly apiculate anthers whose cells diverge below, caps. roundish trigonous at the base abruptly narrowed towards the apex.—*T. gallica* Sm., *E. B.* 1318.—St. shrubby, with slender leafy branches. L. minute, with a loose spur at the base. Spikes lateral, rather pannicled, slender. Fl. small, pink.—South-west coast of England. S. VII. E.

## Order XXIX. ONAGRACEÆ.

Cal. tubular, adnate to the ovary wholly or in part, with 2—4 lobes valvate in æstivation. Pet. as many as the calyx-lobes, twisted in æstivation, inserted at the top of the tube. Stam. 2, 4 or 8, inserted with the petals. Ovary of several cells, with a central placenta. Style 1, filiform, stigma capitate or lobed. Fr. a berry or capsule with 4 cells. Albumen 0.—L. alternate or opposite not dotted.

1. *EPILOBIUM*. Cal. 4-cleft, deciduous. Pet. 4. Stam. 8. Style filiform with a clavate or cruciform stigma. Caps. linear, 4-celled, 4-valved. Seeds numerous, bearded.
2. *ÆNOTHERA*. Cal.-limb tubular below. Seeds not bearded. In other respects like *Epilobium*.
3. *ISNARDIA*. Limb of the cal. 4-cleft, persistent. Pet. 4 or 0. Stam. 4. Style filiform, deciduous, stigma capitate. Caps. obovate, 4-valved, 4-celled, many-seeded, with a loculicidal dehiscence.
4. *CIRCÆA*. Limb of the cal. 2-cleft, deciduous, its tube closed by a cup-shaped disk. Pet. 2, obcordate. Stam. 2, alternate with the petals. Style simple; stigma emarginate. Caps. 1 or 2-celled, cells 1-seeded, seeds erect.

### 1. *EPILOBIUM* Linn. Willow Herbs.

\* *Style and stamens at length declining, leaves scattered, cal. without any separate tube, fl. irregular.*

1. *E. angustifolium* (L.); l. lanceolate callose-denticulate veined, pet. clawed obovate, sep. linear-lanceolate acute equalling or slightly exceeding the pet., caps. linear straight.—*a. E. macrocarpum* (Steph.); l. lanceolate, fl.-buds obovate narrowed at the base and suddenly contracted into a point at the apex, caps. elongate erect. L. broadest at about their middle. St. 3—4 feet high. *E. B.* 1947. *A. N. H.* viii. 170.—*β. E. brachycarpum* (Leight.); l. narrowly lanceolate, fl. buds oblong-lanceolate obliquely acute, caps. short spreading. L. gradually narrowing up-

wards from below the middle. *A. N. H.* viii. 401.—Damp shady places. *P. VII.*

\*\* *Style erect, leaves alternate the lower ones opposite, cal. with a short tube, fl. regular.*

† Stem without elevated lines.

2. *E. hirsutum* (L.); woolly, *l.* clasping slightly decurrent oblong-lanceolate denticulate serrate, stigmas 4-cleft, buds mucronate, with scions.—*E. B.* 838.—St. 4—5 feet high, branched. *L.* most hairy upon the nerves. *Fl.* large.—Wet places by rivers and ditches. *P. VII. VIII. Great Willow-herb.*

3. *E. parviflorum* (Schreb.); downy, *l.* sessile lanceolate denticulate lower ones slightly stalked, stigmas 4-cleft, buds obtuse, root fibrous, no scions.—*E. B.* 795.—St. 1—2 feet high, nearly simple. *L.* uniformly hairy. *Fl.* small. A dwarf woolly form with ovate obtuse leaves occurs in Jersey.—*β. E. rivulare* (Wahl.); subglabrous. *R. I. f.* 301.—In wet places. *P. VII. VIII.*

4. *E. lanceolatum* (Seb. and Mauri); *l.* stalked lanceolate toothed, st. obsoletely angular pubescent, stig. lobed, no scions.—*E. B. S.* 2935.—St. 1—2 ft. high, erect, with obscure raised lines from the edges of the *l.* and a groove from the midrib especially near the base. *L.* flaccid, mostly pendent.—Near Bristol and Tintern. Jersey. *P. VII.—IX. E.*

5. *E. montanum* (L.); *l.* ovate-oblong rounded at the base toothed very shortly stalked, st. round pubescent, stigma 4-cleft, no scions.—*E. B.* 1177. *St.* 72. 7.—Base of the st. decumbent and rooting but not creeping. Margins and veins of the leaves pubescent. St. 1—2 feet high, slightly branched; or, in *β. ramosissimum*, 6—18 in. high, greatly branched, leaves ovate; in *γ. humile*, st. 3—6 in. high decumbent below, *l.* small ovate; in *δ. verticillatum*, *l.* in threes.—In hilly places. *γ.* on mountains. *P. VI. VII.*

6. *E. palustre* (L.); *l.* narrowly lanceolate with a wedgeshaped base entire or denticulate sessile, st. round, stigma undivided, seed obovate, testa prolonged into a point at the summit, buds nodding, scions filiform.—*E. B.* 346.?—*L.* usually quite entire, very narrow. St. 6—18 in. high, pubescence often collected into 2 decurrent lines but the stem itself is truly terete.—In boggy places. *P. VII. VIII.*

†† Stem with elevated lines.

7. *E. virgatum* (Fries); *l.* lanceolate narrowing upwards sessile denticulate not decurrent, st. with 2 or 4 elevated lines, stigma undivided or slightly patent or 4-fid, seeds oblong-obovate not

*pointed, buds erect, scions filiform.*—*Florig. Brit. f. 624.*—St. 1, 2 or even 3 feet high, often decumbent and rooting, elevated lines often faint. L. not decurrent, lower l. narrowed to their base. *Scions* from the lower joinings of the stem, *very slender*, not terminating in rosettes.—Deep ditches in peat-bogs. P. VII. VIII.

8. *E. tetragonum* (L.); l. oblong-lanceolate narrowing upwards from a rounded base sessile denticulate, *intermediate l. shortly decurrent*, st. with 2 or 4 elevated lines, stigma undivided, *seeds* oblong-obovate *not pointed*, root somewhat creeping.—*E. B. 1948.*—The intermediate l. are truly decurrent and often combine so as to produce one line on each side of the stem common to both of them. St. 1—2 feet high. Buds erect. *Scions short*, and terminating in *rosettes*.—Damp places. P. VII. VIII.

9. *E. roseum* (Schreb.); l. stalked ovate toothed, st. with 2 or 4 elevated lines, stigma undivided, root fibrous, scions wanting.—*E. B. 693.*—St. 1—2 feet high, branching, nearly or quite glabrous, with 2 sharp and 2 blunt angles. L. upon rather long stalks. Stigma sometimes slightly lobed.—Wet places, rare. P. VII. VIII.

10. *E. alsinifolium* (Vill.); l. ovate acuminate slightly stalked repand-denticulate glabrous, st. simple with 2 elevated hairy lines, stigma undivided, *stoloniferous*.—*E. B. 2000.*—St. mostly decumbent, nearly simple, 6—12 in. long, producing elongate scions with scattered leaves. L. narrowed but also rounded at the base, sometimes entire, lucid. Fl. rather large.—Damp places on mountains. P. VII. E. S.

11. *E. alpinum* (L.); l. ovate-oblong or oblong-lanceolate obtuse entire or obsoletely toothed *attenuated below*, st. simple with 2 elevated hairy lines, stigma undivided, *stoloniferous*.—*E. B. 2001.*—St. decumbent or ascending, simple, 3 or 4 in. long. L. narrowed and not rounded at the base. Fl. small, few. Buds nodding. *Scions short*, with a rosette, or elongated with scattered leaves. Koch's and Godron's plants seem different.—On the higher mountains. P. VII.

## 2. ÆNOTHERA Linn. Evening Primrose.

\*1. *Æ. biennis* (L.); l. ovate-lanceolate flat toothed, st. rough rather hairy, pet. longer than the stamens.—*E. B. 1534. St. 5. 5.*—Fl. large, numerous, bright yellow. Caps. short, hairy. St. 2—3 feet high, leafy.—Sandy coast of Lancashire. Often an outcast from gardens. B. VII.—IX. E.

## 3. ISNARDIA Linn.

1. *I. palustris* (L.); st. procumbent rooting glabrous, l. opposite ovate acute narrowed into a petiole, fl. axillary solitary sessile without petals.—*E. B. S.* 2593. *St.* 22. 3.—*St.* 6—8 in. long, round, branching, often reddish. Fl. with 2 small bracts at the base. Caps. ovate, obtusely quadrangular with the persistent calyx spreading horizontally.—Pools and marshes. Buxted, Suss. Petersfield and Brokenhurst, Hants. Jersey. A. VI. E.

## 4. CIRCÆA Linn.

1. *C. lutetiana* (L.); l. ovate or slightly cordate below repand-denticulate opaque, petioles subterete, bracteoles 0, pet. deeply emarginate, lobes broadly obovate, cal. hairy, ovary 2-celled, fr. broadly obovate.—*E. B.* 1056. *St.* 23. 1.—Pet. as long as the herbaceous sepals, broad below. Fr. persistent.—Woods and hedge-banks. P. VI.—VIII. *Enchanter's Nightshade.*

2. *C. alpina* (L.); l. cordate acuminate repand-dentate shining, petioles flat with membranous wings, bracteoles setaceous, pet. bifid, lobes oblong, cal. glabrous, ovary 1-celled.—*E. B.* 1057. *St.* 23. 2.—Usually glabrous. Pet. shorter than the membranous sepals, narrow below. Fr. soon falling. Bracteoles deciduous.—β. *C. intermedia* (Ehrh.); fl. larger, sep. less membranous equalling the petals. Whole plant much larger.—Woods and thickets in mountainous districts. P. VII. VIII.

## Order XXX. HALORAGACEÆ.

Cal. adnate with the ovary, limb minute. Pet. minute, from the throat of the calyx. Stam. 1—8 inserted with the petals. Ovary of 1 or more cells. Styles equal in number to the cells. Fruit dry, not bursting, usually crowned with the rim of the calyx. Seed pendulous with a small quantity of albumen.

1. MYRIOPHYLLUM. Monœcious. Cal. 4-parted. Pet. 4, fugitive, longer than the calyx in the male, small and reflexed or 0 in the female. Stam. 8. Styles 4, villose. Fr. tetragonal, separable into 4 hard nuts.—G. F. G. Monochl. 3.
2. HIPPURIS. Calyx-limb very minute, obsoletely 2-lobed. Pet. 0. Stam. 1. Style filiform. Stigma simple, acute. Fruit a 1-celled nut.—G. F. G. Monochl. 2.

## 1. MYRIOPHYLLUM Linn. Water Milfoil.

1. *M. verticillatum* (L.); fl. all axillary whorled, bracts pinatifid.—*E. B.* 218.—L. whorled, pinnatifidly divided into setaceous segments. Bracts more or less longer than the flowers,

pinnatifid or (*C. pectinatum* DC.) pectinate.—Ponds and ditches, rare. P. VII. VIII.

2. *M. spicatum* (L.); fl. whorled forming a leafless spike, bracts small entire, spike erect when in bud.—*E. B.* 83.—L. 4 in a whorl, submersed, lower bracts often pectinate.—Ponds and ditches. P. VI. VII.

3. *M. alterniflorum* (DC.); sterile fl. alternate about 6 forming a leafless spike, spike nodding when in bud afterwards erect, fertile fl. about 3 together in axillary whorls at the base of the spike.—*E. B. S.* 2854.—L. 3 or 4 in a whorl, submersed.—Ponds and ditches. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

## 2. HIPPURIS *Linn.* Mare's Tail.

1. *H. vulgaris* (L.); l. linear 6—12 in a whorl with a callous point.—*E. B.* 763. *St.* 44. 1.—*St.* simple, or sometimes branching at the base, erect. Fl. in the axil of each of the upper leaves, often without stamens. In deep water the submersed leaves are elongated flaccid pellucid and not callous at the end.—In stagnant water and slow streams. P. VI. VII.

## Order XXXI. CUCURBITACEÆ.

Cal. 5-toothed, tube adnate with the ovary. Cor. 5-cleft, often scarcely distinguishable from the calyx, reticulated with veins. Stam. 5, more or less cohering. Anth. sinuose. Ovary 3—5-celled or spuriously 1-celled, placentas parietal. Style short. Stigmas lobed. Fr. more or less succulent. Seeds flat, in an arillus, embryo flat, albumen 0.—Plants succulent, climbing with extra-axillary tendrils. Often monœcious or diœcious.

1. BRYONIA. Cal. 5-toothed. Cor. 5-cleft. Male. Stam. 5 in 3 bundles. Fem. Style 3-fid. Fruit a globose few-seeded berry. Seeds oval, compressed, more or less bordered.

## 1. BRYONIA *Linn.* Red Bryony.

1. *B. dioica* (L.); l. palmate 5-lobed dentate rough on both sides with callous points, fl. diœcious, cal. of the fertile fl. half as long as the corolla.—*E. B.* 439.—*St.* climbing. Tendrils simple. Fr. red.—[*B. alba* (L.), has the fertile cal. as long as the cor. and black fruit. It is said to be monœcious.]—Hedges and thickets. P. V.—IX. E.

## Order XXXII. PORTULACEÆ.

Sep. 2, rarely 3 or 5, cohering at the base, æstivation imbricate. Pet. usually 5, from the base of the calyx. Stam. indefinite, inserted with the petals, filaments distinct, often opposite to the petals. Ovary 1-celled. Style 0. Stigmas several. Caps. opening transversely or by 3 valves, placenta central. Embryo curved round the albumen.

1. *MONTIA*. Cal. of 2 sepals, persistent. Cor. 5-parted, with 3 segments smaller than the others, tube split to the base in front. Stam. 3, inserted in the throat and opposite to the smaller segments of the corolla. Ovary turbinate. Style very short. Stigmas 3. Caps. 3-valved, 3-seeded.

*MONTIA Linn.*

1. *M. fontana* (L.).—*E. B.* 1206. *St.* 11. 1.—L. opposite, spatulate, entire. Valves of the caps. rolled longitudinally inwards after the seeds have fallen.—*a. M. minor* (Gm.); st. short ascending rigid, ped. axillary and terminal, seeds reticulate-scabrous.—*β. M. rivularis* (Gm.); st. flaccid ascending, ped. axillary, seeds reticulate.—Watery places. *β.* in water. *A.* IV.—VIII.

## Order XXXIII. PARONYCHIACEÆ.

Cal. 5-parted, rarely 4 or 3, æstivation imbricate. Pet. minute and resembling abortive stam. or 0. Stam. indefinite, opposite the sep. (when the same number), somewhat hypogynous. Ovary free. Styles 2 or 3. Fr. dry, 3-valved or indehiscent, placenta central. Embryo more or less curved. Albumen farinaceous.—Perhaps the whole Order should be joined to *Caryophyllaceæ*.

\* *With stipules, sep. slightly connected.*

Tribe I. *PARONYCHIEÆ*. Caps. 1-seeded. Pet. 0, or small and subulate.

1. *CORRIGIOLA*. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, oblong, equalling the sepals. Stam. 5. Stigmas 3, sessile. Fr. 1-seeded, indehiscent. Seed suspended by its seed-stalk which arises from the base of the capsule.—L. alternate.
2. *HERNIARIA*. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, filiform, inserted with the 5 stam. on a perigynous ring. Stigmas 2, nearly sessile. Fr. 1-seeded, indehiscent, membranaceous.—L. opposite.
3. *ILLECEBRUM*. Sep. 5, thickened, horned at the back. Pet. 0 or 5, subulate, inserted with the 5 stam. on a perigy-

nous ring. Stigmas 2. Fr. 1-seeded, *furrowed, bursting along the 5 furrows.*

Tribe II. *SPERGULEÆ*. Caps. 1-celled, 3—5-valved, many-seeded.

4. *POLYCARPON*. Sep. keeled on the back, hooded at the end. Pet. 5, *emarginate*. Stam. 3—5. Styles 3, short. Fr. 1-celled, 3-valved, *many-seeded*.

5. *LEPIGONUM*. Sep. 5, flattish. Pet. 5, entire, as long as the calyx. Stam. 5—10. Styles 3 or 5. Fr. 3—5-valved, many-seeded; valves fewer than or alternate with the sepals.

6. *SPERGULA*. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, entire, as long as the calyx. Stam. 5—10. Styles 5. Fr. 5-valved, many-seeded; valves opposite the sepals.

*\*\* Without stipules, sep. tubular below.*

Tribe III. *SCLERANTHEÆ*. Caps. 1-seeded, inclosed in the hardened cal.-tube.

7. *SCLERANTHUS*. *Tube of the cal. urceolate, contracted at the mouth by a glandular ring; limb 5-fid.* Pet. 0. Stam. 10 rarely 5, *inserted in the throat of the calyx.* Styles 2. Fr. membranous.—G. F. G. Monochl. 77.

## Tribe I. *Paronychiaceæ*.

### 1. *CORRIGIOLA* Linn.

1. *C. littoralis* (L.); st. leafy amongst the flowers.—*E. B.* 668.—Fl. stalked, white, small, in small clusters. Stem-l. oblong, narrow below. St. numerous from the crown of the root, prostrate, slender.—Sandy shores. Slapton Sands and near the Start Point, Devon. Helston, Cornwall. A. VII. VIII. E.

### 2. *HERNIARIA* Linn.

1. *H. glabra* (L.); st. herbaceous prostrate clothed with minute decurved hairs, l. oval-oblong, *clusters of sessile fl. axillary coalescing on the lateral branches into a slightly leafy spike.*—*E. B.* 206.—St. procumbent or subterranean, *rooting extensively.* Lateral branches resembling leafy spikes from the dense aggregation of the clusters. Cal. glabrous or with a very few hairs. L. glabrous.—*β. subciliata* (Bab.); l. more or less ciliated. Quite distinct from the following.—Very rare. Suffolk. Ruan Minor, Corn. Wilsford, Lincoln. West of Kerry. P. VII. E. I.

2. *H. ciliata* (Bab.); st. herbaceous prostrate clothed with minute decurved hairs, l. orbicular-ovate ciliated, *clusters of ses-*

sile fl. *axillary* upon the lateral branches and *distinct*.—*E. B. S.* 2857.—Root, strong, woody. *St.* spreading extensively from the crown of the root but *scarcely rooting*. Clusters 1—3 together in small distinct bunches. *Sep.* tipped with a strong bristle. Very different in habit from *H. glabra*.—Very rare. Lizard Point. Cornwall. Guernsey. *P. VII. VIII.* *E.*

[3. *H. hirsuta* (L.); *st.* herbaceous prostrate *clothed with straight spreading hairs*, l. oval-oblong, clusters of sessile fl. axillary distinct.—*E. B.* 1379.—*Cal.* hairy, resembling a minute bur.—A very doubtful native. The Finchley Common plant was *H. glabra*. *P. VII.*]

### 3. ILLECEBRUM Linn.

1. *I. verticillatum* (L.).—*E. B.* 895.—*St.* procumbent. *Fl.* whorled, axillary, minute, white. *L.* roundish, variable in size, shorter or longer than the flowers.—Boggy ground in Devon and Cornwall. *P. VII.* *E.*

## Tribe II. *Sperguleæ*.

### 4. POLYCARPON Linn.

1. *P. tetraphyllum* (L.); triandrous, pet. emarginate, stem-l. in fours, l. on the branches opposite.—*E. B.* 1031.—In young plants the l. are often all opposite.—Coasts of the south-west of England. *A. VI. VII.* *E.*

### 5. LEPIGONUM Wahlb.

1. *L. rubrum* (Wahlb.); *st.* round, l. flat linear pointed, caps. about equalling cal. rather shorter than slightly declining fr. stalks, seed triangular obovate with a thickened rough border.—*St.* procumbent. Short ped. and cal. glandular hairy. *L.* bristle-pointed. *Sep.* obtuse, obscurely 3-nerved.—*a. Aren. rubra* (L.); seeds all wingless, l. flat on both sides. *Arenaria* Sm. *E. B.* 852.—*β. A. media* (L. ?); seeds mostly wingless a few winged, l. fleshy flat above.—Sandy fields. *β.* near the sea. *A. VI.—IX.*

2. *L. marinum* (Wahlb.); *st.* compressed, l. fleshy blunt apiculate, caps. exceeding cal. much shorter than declining fr. stalks, seeds roundish usually surrounded by membranous striated wing.—Root almost woody. *St.* glabrous or glandular hairy. *L.* sometimes pointed. *Sep.* obtuse, obscurely 3-nerved.—*a. Aren. marina* (Sm.); seeds nearly all winged, caps. large exceeding cal. by  $\frac{1}{3}$ . *E. B.* 958.—*β. salinum*; seeds nearly all wingless, caps. small slightly exceeding calyx.—Sea coast. *P. VI.—VIII.*

### 6. SPERGULA Linn.

1. *S. arvensis* (L.); l. linear convex above furrowed beneath. fl.



panicled, fr.-stalks deflexed, seeds slightly compressed with a narrow margin tubercled or papillose.—St. 6—12 in. high. L. long, slender. Seeds black.—*a. S. arvensis* (R.); seeds covered with minute elevated points. *E. B.* 1535.—*β. S. vulgaris* (Boeningh.); seeds covered with white or brown club-shaped papillæ.—Cultivated land. A. VI.—VIII. *Corn Spurrey*.

[2. *S. pentandra* (L.); l. linear *subterete convex beneath*, fl. panicled, seeds smooth with a broad membranous margin.—*E. B.* 1536?—I have seen no specimens.—Ireland. *Sherard*. A. VIII. ?]

### Tribe III. *Scleranthææ*.

#### 7. *SCLERANTHUS* Linn.

1. *S. annuus* (L.); subdecandrous, segments of the calyx of the fr. patent acute with a very narrow membranous margin, as long as their tube.—*E. B.* 351.—Styles longer than the stamens. St. repeatedly dichotomous, green. Fl. green, often solitary in the forks of the stem, or densely corymbose.—Sandy fields. A. VI.—VIII.

2. *S. perennis* (L.); decandrous, segments of the calyx of the fr. connivent obtuse rounded with a broad membranous margin.—*E. B.* 352.—Styles usually shorter than the stamens. St. nearly simple or irregularly branched, procumbent, glaucous, at length reddish. Fl. variegated with green and white. L. erect, directed to one side.—Sandy fields in Norfolk and Suffolk. P. VI.—VIII. E.

### Order XXXIV. CRASSULACEÆ.

Sep. 3—20, more or less united at the base. Pet. the same number, regular, free or slightly connected, inserted at the base of the calyx. Stam. inserted with the pet. and the same or twice their number. Hypogynous scale 1 at the base of each carpel or obsolete. Carpels the same number as and opposite to the pet., free or slightly connected, 1-celled. Fr. of several follicles opening on their face, with slightly albuminous seeds on the inner suture.

1. *TILLÆA*. Sep., pet., and stam. 3—4. Carp. 3—4, constricted in the middle and 2-seeded. Hypogynous scales 0.
2. *SEDUM*. Sep. and pet. 5, rarely 4 or 6. Stam. 10 or 12. Hypogynous scales entire. Carp. 5 or 6, many-seeded.—*S. Rhodiola* has 4 sep., 4 pet., 8 stam., 4 carp., and is subdiœcious.
- [3. *SEMPERVIVUM*. Sep. 6—20. Pet. the same. Stam. twice as many as the pet. *Hypogynous scales laciniated*. Carp. as many as the petals.]

4. COTYLEDON. Sep. 5. *Pet. cohering in a tubular 5-cleft corolla. Stam. 10, inserted on the corolla. Hypogynous scales 3. Carp. 5.*

1. TILLÆA Linn.

1. *T. muscosa* (L.); st. branched and decumbent at the base, fl. axillary sessile trifid.—*E. B.* 116. *R. I. t.* 191.—Very minute, about 1 in. long, reddish. L. opposite, oblong, obtuse, concave above, connate. Sep. ovate or lanceolate, acute, bristle-pointed. Pet. nearly subulate, white tipped with red.—On barren sandy heaths. A. VI. VII. E.

2. SEDUM Linn.

\* *Root thick, many-headed. Leaves flat.*

† Flowers yellow, subdiœcious, 4-parted. RHODIOLA Linn.

1. *S. Rhodiola* (DC.); root fleshy, l. oblong smooth.—*E. B.* 508. *Rhodiola rosea* Sm.—Fl. in a compact terminal cyme. L. acuminate, usually dentate in their upper half. Root (rhizome) large, having a remarkable smell. St. 6—8 in. high, simple.—Wet alpine rocks. P. VI. VII. *Rose-root.*

†† Flowers white or purple, perfect, 5-parted.

2. *S. Telephium* (L.); uppermost l. oval-oblong dentate rounded at the base and sessile, lower l. obovate or oblong narrowed below, corymb dense, ovaries flattened and slightly furrowed on the back.—*E. B.* 1319. *R. I.* 968. *S. purpurascens* Koch, *St.* 83. 8.—St. 1—2 feet high. L. large and broad. [In *S. maximum* Sut., *R. I.* 969. *St.* 83. 7, the lower l. are broad, the uppermost cordate at the base, the back of the ovaries convex.]—Hedge-banks and thickets. P. VII. VIII. *Orpine. Live-long.*

3. *S. purpureum* (Tausch); l. dentate oblong-lanceolate or lanceolate all attenuated below, corymb dense.—*S. Fabaria* Koch, *St.* 83. 9.—Resembling *S. Telephium*.—Hedges and thickets. P. VIII. *Orpine. Live-long.* E.

\*\* *Root small, weak, without any rooting shoots. L. subterete.*

4. *S. villosum* (L.); st. erect, l. linear obtuse flat above not produced at the base, pet. ovate acute, l. st. and panicle glandular-pubescent.—*E. B.* 394. *St.* 6. 12.—Pet. rose-coloured with a purple streak. St. 3—4 in. high producing short barren shoots below.—Wet mountain pastures. B. VI. VII. E. S.

\*\*\* *Root small, producing rooting shoots. Leaves subterete.*

† Flowers white.

5. *S. album* (L.); flowering st. erect, barren st. procumbent

rooting, *l. oblong* subcylindrical flattened above obtuse spreading, pet. lanceolate, *panicle* much branched *glabrous*.—*E. B.* 1578.—Pet. white. St. 4—5 in. high, purplish, leafy.—[*β. S. micranthum* (DC.); *l. oblong-obovate* flattened on both sides obtuse.]—Rocks and walls, not common. *β.* In and near Arundel. *P. VII. VIII.*

6. *S. dasyphyllum* (L.); *flowering* and barren st. procumbent, *l. ovate* obtuse *fleshy* gibbous, pet. and sep. ovate obtuse, *panicle* small *glandular-pubescent*.—*E. B.* 656.—Pet. white. Sep., pet., and carp. often in sixes. L. very thick, glaucous, often tinged with red, opposite on the barren shoots. Flowering st. 3—4 in. long.—Rocks and walls, rare. *P. VI. VII.*

7. *S. anglicum* (Huds.); st. procumbent at the base ascending, *l. ovate* fleshy gibbous *spurred at the base*, pet. lanceolate acute, sep. ovate bluntish, *cyme bifid smooth*.—*E. B.* 171.—Pet. white spotted with red. L. mostly alternate. Flowering st. 3—6 in. long.—Sandy and rocky places. *A. VII. VIII.*

†† Flowers yellow.

8. *S. acre* (L.); *l. ovate* thick tumid *spurred at the base*, pet. lanceolate acute, *sep. ovate obtuse gibbous at the base*, *cyme trifid smooth*.—*E. B.* 839.—L. closely imbricated on the barren shoots, very acrid.—Walls and dry places. *P. VI. VII. Wall Pepper.*

[9. *S. sexangulare* (L.); *l. linear* obtuse terete *spurred at the base*, pet. lanceolate acute, *sep. lanceolate acute not gibbous*, *cyme trifid smooth*.—*E. B.* 1946.—L. much longer than in the last, arranged in 6 rows on the barren shoots. I have seen no British specimens.—On old walls, a doubtful native. *P. VII.*] *E. S.*

10. *S. reflexum* (L.); *l. subulate* scattered *spurred at the base convex on both sides* the lowermost recurved, fl. cymose, sep. ovate rather acute, pet. lanceolate obtuse.—*E. B.* 695.—Barren st. long; *l. numerous* patent or reflexed. Cyme nearly level-topped, its outer branches spreading or recurved.—*β. S. glaucum* (Sm.); *l. more slender* glaucous not recurved. *E. B.* 2477.—Walls and rocks, common. *β.* Dry hills, rare. *P. VII. VIII.*

11. *S. rupestre* (L. ?); *l. linear-lanceolate* *spurred at the base flattened*, fl. imperfectly cymose, “sep. elliptical,” pet. lanceolate.—*E. B.* 170. *S. elegans* Lej., Koch.—Barren st. short with densely imbricated adpressed leaves. *Fl. corymbose* rather than cymose.—On limestone rocks. Bristol. Cheddar. Orme’s Head, &c. *P. VI. VII.*

12. *S. Forsterianum* (Sm.); *l. lanceolate* *spurred at the base flattened*, cyme round-topped compact, sep. elliptical, pet. lanceolate.—*E. B.* 1802.—Barren st. short, erect, densely leafy, *l. forming small roselike tufts. Fl. truly cymose.* Very different

from the last in general appearance but difficult to distinguish on paper.—Rocks in Wales and Shropshire. P. VI. VII. E.

### 3. SEMPERVIVUM *Linn.*

[1. *S. tectorum* (L.); l. glabrous ciliated, pet. 12 or more entire at the margins, hypogynous scales short convex resembling glands.—*E. B.* 1320.—L. succulent, forming large roselike tufts.—Walls and roofs (planted). P. VII. *Houseleek*.]

### 4. COTYLEDON *Linn.*

1. *C. Umbilicus* (L.); lower l. peltate concave, bracts entire, fl. pendulous.—*E. B.* 325.—Raceme usually simple. St. 6—12 in. high, leaves mostly collected at its base. Fl. greenish-yellow.—Rocks and walls in the west. P. VI.—VIII.

[2. *C. lutea* (Huds.); bracts toothed, fl. erect.—*E. B.* 1522.—Fl. bright yellow.—Probably not a native. P. VII.]

## Order XXXV. GROSSULARIACEÆ.

Cal. superior, 4—5-cleft, regular. Pet. 4—5, small, inserted at the mouth of the tube and alternating with the stamens. Ovary 1-celled, with 2 opposite parietal placentas. Style 2—4-cleft. Berry many-seeded; cell filled with pulp. Albumen horny.

1. RIBES. Cal. 5-cleft. Berry many-seeded, crowned with the persistent calyx.

### 1. RIBES *Linn.*

\* *Peduncles* 1—3-flowered. *Stems spinous*. Gooseberry.

1. *R. Grossularia* (L.); ped. with 2 minute bracts, cal. bell-shaped, sep. reflexed oblong, pet. ovate.—*E. B.* 1292 and 2057.—Thorns 1—3 at the base of the young branches. Germen and fruit smooth or pubescent or glandular. L. rounded 3—5-lobed and cut, glabrous or hairy.—Hedges and thickets, doubtfully native. Sh. IV. V.

\*\* *Flowers racemose*. *Spines none*. Currants.

2. *R. alpinum* (L.); dioecious, *racemes upright* both in flower and fruit glandular-pilose, *bracts* longer than the pedicels *lanceolate*, *cal.* glabrous, l. shining beneath.—*E. B.* 704. St. 5l. 6.—Male raceme dense, of many flowers; fem. of 2—5 fl. Limb of the calyx nearly flat. Berries scarlet. L. with 3 acute deeply serrate lobes.—Woods in the north of England, rare. Sh. IV. V. E. S.

3. *R. nigrum* (L.); *racemes pendulous* downy with a simple pedicel at the base of each, *bracts subulate* shorter than the pedi-

cels, *cal. pubescent*, l. glandular-punctate beneath.—*E. B.* 1291.—Racemes lax. Calyx-limb bellshaped. Berries large, black. L. with 3—5 acute serrated lobes.—In damp and swampy places. Sh. IV. V. *Black Currant*.

4. *R. rubrum* (L.); racemes mostly glabrous and pendulous, *bracts* shorter than the pedicels *ovate*, *cal.* nearly flat *glabrous*, l. bluntly 5-lobed.—*E. B.* 1289.—The wild plant differs slightly in its fl. from that in cultivation (*Phytol.* ii. 517).— $\beta$ . *R. petræum* (Sm. *not* Wulf.); racemes slightly downy, in flower upright, in fruit pendulous. *E. B.* 705.— $\gamma$ . *R. spicatum* (Robs.); racemes erect both in flower and fruit, “fl. nearly sessile,” anth.-cells near together. *E. B.* 1290.—Woods.  $\beta$ . North of E., S.  $\gamma$ . Richmond, Yorkshire. Sh. IV. V. *Red Currant*.

### Order XXXVI. SAXIFRAGACEÆ.

Cal. 4—5-cleft, superior or inferior. Pet. 4—5, rarely 0. Stam. 5—10, free, perigynous or hypogynous. Glandular disk present or wanting. Ovary of 2 carpels cohering by the inflexed sides or margins. Styles 2, persistent, usually diverging. Seeds numerous. Albumen fleshy.

1. SAXIFRAGA. Cal. 5-fid or 5-parted, more or less adnate to the ovary or free. Cor. of 5 petals. Stam. 10, rarely 5. Styles 2, persistent. Caps. 2-celled, with 2 beaks, opening by a pore between the beaks.
2. CHRYSOSPLENIUM. Cal. 4-fid, half superior. Cor. 0. Stam. 8, rarely 10. Styles 2. Caps. 1-celled, with 2 beaks, opening into the form of a cup.

#### 1. SAXIFRAGA Linn.

*Sec. 1.* With decumbent barren shoots at the base.

\* *Cal. reflexed inferior, fl. paniced, flowering stems leafless.*

† Filaments enlarged upwards. ROBERTSONIA Haw.

1. *S. umbrosa* (L.); l. *obovate* with cartilaginous crenatures or sharp notches tapering at the base into *dilated flat footstalks*, panicle racemose.—L. crenate or dentate, spreading.—*E. B.* 663.— $\beta$ . *S. punctata* (Haw.); l. nearly round acutely serrate erect. *R. I. t.* 622, 623.— $\gamma$ . *S. serratifolia* (Mack.); l. oblong acutely serrate erect. *E. B. S.* 2891.—West of Ireland (all the forms). Yorkshire, a doubtful native. P. VI. *London Pride*. *St. Patrick's Cabbage*. E. I.

2. *S. elegans* (Mack.); l. *round* smooth shining acutely serrate, *footstalks broad flat convex beneath*, panicle racemose.—*E. B. S.*

2892.—L. not tapering into the footstalks.—Very rare. Top of Turk Mountain, Killarney. P. VI. I.

3. *S. hirsuta* (L.); l. oval sharply serrate, footstalks linear semicylindrical channeled hairy, panicle racemose.—*E. B.* 2322.—Footstalks slightly tapering upwards. L. longer than broad.—Very rare. Gap of Dunloe and Connor Hill, Kerry. Hungry Hill, Cork. P. VI. I.

4. *S. Geum* (L.); l. transversely oval or reniform crenate or dentate, footstalks semicylindrical channeled hairy, panicle racemose.—*E. B.* 1561. *E. B. S.* 2893.—L. always broader than long, usually hairy, sometimes glabrous, often beautifully reticulated with purple beneath.—West of Ireland. \*Edinburgh. P. VI. I.

†† Filaments subulate. SPATULARIA Haw.

5. *S. stellaris* (L.); l. oblong wedgeshaped dentate-serrate narrowed below scarcely stalked, panicle corymbose of few flowers.—*E. B.* 167. *St.* 35. 3.—Stems tufted. Fl.-stalks 1—5 in. high, naked. Pet. ovate, clawed, white with 2 transverse yellow spots on their lower half.—β. *integrifolia* (Hook.); l. quite entire.—Damp rocks on mountains. β. Ben Nevis. P. VII.

\*\* *Cal. at length reflexed inferior, st. leafy, l. undivided.*

6. *S. Hirculus* (L.); st. erect, barren shoots prostrate filiform, l. alternate lanceolate flat entire, root-l. narrowed into a footstalk, sep. obtuse fringed at the margin, pet. obtuse with 2 callous points near the base.—*E. B.* 1009. *St.* 35. 8.—Fl. few or solitary, terminal. Pet. obovate spreading, yellow dotted with red. St. 4—8 in. high, downy in the upper part.—Wet moors, rare. P. VIII.

\*\*\* *Cal. erect or spreading half inferior, st. leafy, l. simple toothed or with rigid jointless cilia.*

7. *S. aizoides* (L.); st. decumbent below, l. alternate linear-oblong mucronate ciliated entire flat above convex beneath, sep. blunt.—*E. B.* 39. *St.* 35. 9.—Fl. in a leafy panicle, with glutinous downy stalks. Pet. bright yellow often spotted with scarlet. St. 3—6 in. long. L. rigidly ciliated.—β. *dentata*; l. with several strong teeth.—Wet places on mountains. P. VII.—IX.

\*\*\*\* *Cal. erect or spreading superior or half inferior, st. more or less leafy, l. lobed, cilia all jointed.*

[8. *S. muscoides* (Wulf.); “root-l. crowded linear obtuse entire or trifid, st. nearly naked few-flowered, pet. oblong obtuse a little longer than the superior calyx.” *Hooker*.—β. *pygmæa*; “pet. obovate, cal. glandular.” *Sm. E. B.* 2314.—Said to have been found in Westmoreland. β. Highlands of Scotland. P. V.] E. ? S.

9. *S. cæspitosa* (L.); root-l. crowded 3—5-cleft *obtuse* veined fringed, fl. 1—5, pet. rounded 3-nerved, *cal. half inferior*, sep. obtuse.—*E. B.* 794.—Germen broad and rounded below. Common base of the l. not furrowed.— $\beta$ . *S. decipiens* (Sm.); larger and with more numerous flowers. *E. B.* 455.— $\gamma$ . *S. incurvifolia* (D. Don); stem-l. more numerous with incurved lobes. *E. B. S.* 2909.—Caernarvonshire. Aberdeenshire. Kerry. P. V. VI.

10. *S. hirta* (Sm.); l. crowded 3—5-cleft, lobes *lanceolate pointed* fringed, fl. few (usually 3) loosely paniced, *pet. obovate* 3-nerved, *cal. half inferior*, *sep. ovate acute*.—*E. B.* 2291 (good).—L. on the barren shoots as well as the radical l. 3-cleft, the lateral lobes often divided half way down, lobes diverging. St. 3—6 or 8 in. long, weak, ascending, hairy, glandular, bearing 2 or 3 deeply 3-lobed leaves and a few simple linear bracts. Lateral peduncles ultimately much overtopping the intermediate one.—On the summit of Brandon Mountain, Kerry; and Galty-more, Tipperary. West of Scotland. *Mr. G. Don.* P. VII. S. I.

11. *S. affinis* (Don); l. of the trailing shoots 3—5-lobed with a very broad base fringed, lobes linear acute, fl. few (2—4), *pet. oblong* 3-nerved *inflexed at the sides*, *cal. half inferior* deeply divided into *subulate acute sepals*.—*E. B. S.* 2903.—The 5-cleft l. few; lobes of the others nearly parallel or slightly spreading. St. 1—3 in. high, erect, with a few linear simple leaves, glandular.—I have examined this plant and *S. hirta* upon Brandon Mountain and consider them as distinct from *S. hypnoides*.—Summit of Brandon Mountain, Kerry. P. VII. I.

12. *S. hypnoides* (L.); root-l. 3—5-cleft, *those of the trailing shoots undivided* or 3-cleft, lobes all *acute bristle-pointed* and fringed, calyx half inferior, *sep. ovate acute*.—*E. B.* 454. *S. platypetala* (*E. B.* 2276), *hypnoides*, *elongella* (*E. B.* 2277), *leptophylla*, and *denudata* of Smith.— $\alpha$ . l. of the trailing shoots undivided.— $\beta$ . l. of the trailing shoots 3-cleft, lobes broad.— $\gamma$ . as  $\beta$ . with linear lanceolate widely spreading lobes.—These varieties are scarcely worth notice. In all of them the lobes of the l. are *gradually narrowed* from just above the middle to an acute point. “Petiole inflated semiterete beneath.”—Mountains. P. V.—VII.

13. *S. lætevirens* (D. Don); trailing shoots procumbent elongated, l. 5- or 3-parted, lobes linear acute, *calyx-segments lanceolate mucronate*, pet. spathulate emarginate. Don.—“The recurved points of the segments of the l. may possibly distinguish this as a species.” *W. Wilson.* Unknown to me.—Mountains. Angus, Aberdeen, and north of Loch Lomond. P. VI. S.

14. *S. pedatifida* (Sm.); root-l. and those of the short sterile shoots upon very long stalks divided into 3 deep linear lanceolate acute lobes, lateral lobes deeply bifid, *calyx almost superior*, *sep.*

*linear-lanceolate* as long as the capsule shorter than the germen.—*E. B.* 2278.—Fl. in a cymose panicle, numerous, white. St. a foot high, solitary. "Petioles many-nerved. L. oval." Peduncles, germen and cal. downy and viscid. Caps. not tubercular. Hooker and Arnott refer this to *S. geranioides* (L.): not having seen Smith's plant, which is said to be also found on the Cevennes, I retain his name.—Clova Mountains. *G. Don.* Isle of Achill, I. *Mr. Wynne.* P. V. S. I.

Sec. 2. Without barren shoots at the base.

\* *Stem leafy.*

15. *S. tridactylites* (L.); st. panicled erect leafy, l. wedge-shaped 3—5-fid with a flat petiole, lowermost often simple and spathulate, peduncles 1-flowered much longer than the fruit with 2 bracts at the base, cal. superior.—*E. B.* 501. St. 33. 15.—Whole plant viscid, 2—4 in. high. Fl. scattered, numerous, small, white.—Walls and dry banks. A. IV.—VII.

16. *S. granulata* (L.); st. erect slightly leafy, radical l. reniform crenately lobed with channeled petioles, stem-l. nearly sessile 3—5-fid, fl. in a cymose panicle, cal. half inferior, pet. obovate-blond 2 or 3 times as long as the sepals, roots granulated.—*E. B.* 500.—Root bearing numerous small round downy bulbs. St. 6—12 in. high. Fl. large, white.—Gravelly banks. P. V.

17. *S. cernua* (L.); st. erect simple 1-flowered leafy, radical l. reniform palmately lobed stalked, upper l. nearly sessile subtrifid, uppermost entire, axils bearing bulbs, cal. quite inferior.—*E. B.* 664.—Rarely flowering; fl. replaced by reddish bulbs. St. 3—6 in. high.—Rocks on the top of Ben Lawers, very rare. P. VI.—VIII. S.

18. *S. rivularis* (L.); st. ascending branched few-flowered leafy, radical l. subreniform stalked with 3—5 rounded lobes, uppermost l. lanceolate entire, cal. half inferior.—*E. B.* 2275.—St. 1—2 in. long. Fl. few, stalked, white.—Wet places on the highest summits of mountains. P. VIII. S.

\*\* *Stem leafless.*

19. *S. nivalis* (L.); st. erect leafless, l. all radical roundish-obovate dentate-serrate narrowed into a footstalk, fl. capitate, cal. half inferior, pet. longer than the calyx.—*E. B.* 440. St. 35. 4.—St. 3—6 in. high, usually simple, sometimes with 1 branch. Fl. in a dense cluster, white.—Alpine rocks. P. VII.

20. *S. Andrewsii* (Harv.); l. linear-spathulate dentate-serrate with a membranous margin tapering below into a dilated plane-convex footstalk, panicle racemose.—*Lond. Journ. Bot.* vii. t. 19.—Sep. patent, oblong, obtuse. Pet. thrice as long as cal., broadly



elliptical, punctate.—Head of Glen Caragh, Kerry. *Mr. Andrews.*  
P. VI. I.

*Sec. 3.* Stems procumbent with opposite l. and terminal flowers.

21. *S. oppositifolia* (L.); st. procumbent, l. *opposite* oblong obtuse fringed, sep. ciliated without glands, pet. ovate.—*E. B.* 9.—Very different from our other species. Fl. large, purple.—Damp alpine rocks. P. IV. V.

## 2. CHRYSOSPLENIUM Linn. Golden Saxifrage.

1. *C. alternifolium* (L.); l. *alternate*, lower l. subreniform hairy crenate upon long stalks.—*E. B.* 54. *St.* 12.—Crenatures of the lower l. emarginate, upper l. glabrous with the crenatures often rather acute. St. erect, 4—5 in. high, branching only near the top. Fl. umbellate, nearly sessile, deep yellow, Stam. usually 8.—The anthers of this genus have only 1 cell and perhaps ought to be considered as 4 or 5 divided to the base of their filaments.—Boggy places. P. IV.

2. *C. oppositifolium* (L.); l. *opposite*, lower l. roundish-cordate shortly stalked wavy.—*E. B.* 490. *St.* 4. 6.—St. branching from the base, 4—6 in. long, decumbent, straggling. Fl. paler and more scattered than in the last. L. usually glabrous, sometimes slightly hairy. Stam. usually 8.—Damp shady places. P. IV. V.

## Order XXXVII. UMBELLIFERÆ.

Cal. 5-toothed or entire, adherent to the ovary, limb often obsolete. Pet. 5, usually inflexed at the point. Stam. 5, inserted with the pet, on the mouth of the calyx. Ovary 2-celled, crowned with a double fleshy disk (stylopode). Styles 2. Fr. consisting of 2 carpels (mericarps) adhering by their face (commissure) to a common axis from which they ultimately separate and become pendulous. Seed solitary pendulous. Albumen horny.—Inflorescence umbellate.—Each carpel has 5 primary ridges and often 4 intermediate secondary ones with channels between, and in the substance of the pericarp are usually linear receptacles of oil (vittæ) under the channels or rarely the ridges. These parts are sometimes either wanting or only slightly apparent.

### Suborder I. ORTHOSPERMÆ.

Seed or albumen not furrowed in front. Umbels various.

\* *Umbels imperfect or simple.*

Tribe I. HYDROCOTYLEÆ. Fr. laterally compressed, its back even or acute.

1. HYDROCOTYLE. Cal.<sup>1</sup> obsolete. Pet. ovate, entire, acute. Fr. of 2 flat nearly orbicular carpels, each with 5 filiform ridges, of which the dorsal and 2 lateral are often obsolete, the 2 interm. ones arched. Vittæ 0. Commissure linear.

Tr. II. *SANICULÆ*. Fr. ovate; transverse section nearly round.

2. *SANICULA*. Cal. of 5 leaflike teeth. Pet. erect, obovate, with a long inflexed connivent point. Fr. subglobose, covered with hooked spines, ridges 0, vittæ many.
3. *ASTRANTIA*. Cal. of 5 leaflike teeth. Pet. erect, with a long inflexed point. Fr. with 5 plicate-dentate ridges, vittæ 0.

Tr. III. *ERYNGIÆ*. Fr. ovate; transverse section nearly round. Fl. in a head.

4. *ERYNGIUM*. Cal. of 5 leaflike teeth. Pet. erect, oblong, with a long inflexed point. Fr. obovate, covered with chaffy scales without ridges or vittæ.

[33. Torilis.]

\*\* With perfect or compound umbels.

† With primary ridges only.

Tr. IV. *AMMINEÆ*. Fr. laterally compressed or didymous.

A. Leaves compound.

5. *CICUTA*. Cal. of 5 leaflike teeth. Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point. Fr. subdidymous. Carp. with 5 equal broad flattened ridges, the lateral marginal; vittæ solitary.
6. *APIUM*. Cal. obsolete. Pet. roundish entire with a small involute point. Fr. roundish ovate, didymous. Carp. with 5 filiform equal ridges and solitary vittæ.—Inv. 0.
7. *PETROSELINUM*. Cal. obsolete. Pet. roundish entire with a narrow incurved point. Fr. ovate. Carp. with 5 filiform equal ridges and solitary vittæ. Carpophore bipartite.—Involucre, partial of many, general of few leaves.
8. *TRINIA*. Dioecious. Cal. obsolete. Pet. of the barren fl. lanceolate with the point inflexed, of the fertile fl. ovate with a short inflexed point. Fr. ovate. Carp. with 5 filiform prominent equal ridges with a single vitta beneath each of them. Interstices without vittæ.

<sup>1</sup> By calyx, throughout this Order, the free margin is intended.

9. **HELOSCIADIUM.** Cal. of 5 teeth or obsolete. *Pet. ovate entire with a straight or incurved point. Fr. ovate or oblong. Carp. with 5 filiform prominent equal ridges. Interstices with solitary vittæ. Carpophore entire.*
10. **SISON.** Cal. obsolete. *Pet. broadly obcordate, deeply notched with an inflexed point. Fr. ovate. Carp. with 5 filiform equal ridges. Vittæ solitary, clavate.*
11. **ÆGOPodium.** Cal. obsolete. *Pet. obovate, notched with an inflexed point. Fr. oblong. Carp. with 5 filiform ridges. Interstices without vittæ. Stylopode conical.*
12. **CARUM.** Cal. obsolete. *Pet. obcordate with a narrow acute inflexed point. Fr. oblong. Carpels with 5 filiform ridges. Vittæ solitary. Stylopode depressed.*
13. **BUNIUM.** Cal. obsolete. *Pet. obcordate with a broad obtuse inflexed point. Fr. oblong. Carp. with 5 filiform equal ridges. Vittæ 1—3 together. Stylopode conical.*
14. **PIMPINELLA.** Cal. obsolete. *Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point. Fr. ovate. Carp. with 5 filiform equal ridges. Vittæ 3 or more together. Stylopode tumid. Styles of the fr. divaricated or recurved.—Invol. 0 (rarely of 1 leaf).*
15. **SIUM.** Cal. of 5 small teeth. *Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point. Fr. ovate or subdidymous. Carp. with 5 filiform equal obtuse ridges. Vittæ 3 or more together. Stylopode depressed or shortly conical. Styles of the fr. divaricated or recurved.—Inv. universal and partial.*

*B. Leaves simple.*

16. **BUPLEURUM.** Cal. obsolete. *Pet. roundish, entire with a closely involute broad retuse point. Fr. subdidymous. Carp. with equal, winged, or filiform and sharp, or obsolete ridges. Stylopode depressed.*

**Tr. V. SESELINEÆ.** Section of the fr. rounded or roundish.

*A. Vittæ solitary, between the ribs.*

17. **ÆNANTHE.** Cal. of 5 lanceolate teeth. *Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point. Fr. ovate-cylindrical or subturbinate, crowned with the long erect styles. Carpels more or less corky, with 5 blunt convex ridges.*
18. **ÆTHUSA.** Cal. obsolete. *Pet. obcordate with an acute inflexed point. Fr. shortly ovate crowned with the reflexed styles. Carp. with 5 thick acutely-keeled ridges.*
19. **FENICULUM.** Cal. obsolete. *Pet. roundish, entire with*

*a broad obtuse inflexed lobe.* Fr. oblong. Carp. with 5 prominent obtusely-keeled ridges. Stylopode conical.

20. **LIBANOTIS.** Cal. with elongate linear deciduous teeth. Pet. obcordate with a broad inflexed lobe. Fr. ovate, slightly dorsally compressed. Carp. with 5 thick blunt ridges. Stylopode conical, 2 or 3 times shorter than the reflexed styles.

B. *Vittæ 2 or more together, between the ribs.*

21. **HALOSCIAS.** Cal. of 5 small persistent teeth. Pet. ovate with an inflexed lobe and short claw. Fr. elliptical terete or slightly dorsally compressed. Carp. with 5 sharp somewhat winged ridges. Interstices and commissure with many vittæ. Seed not cohering to the carp., without vittæ.

22. **SILAUS.** Cal. obsolete. Pet. ovate-oblong entire or slightly emarginate with an inflexed lobe, sessile truncate or appendaged at the base. Fr. elliptical, terete or slightly dorsally compressed. Carp. with 5 sharp somewhat winged ridges. Vittæ many.

23. **MEUM.** Cal. obsolete. Pet. entire, elliptical, acute at both ends, with an incurved point. Fr. as in *Silaus*.

24. **CRITHMUM.** Cal. obsolete. Pet. elliptical, entire, involute. Fr. elliptical, terete. Carp. with 5 elevated sharp slightly winged ridges. Seed free, with numerous vittæ.

Tr. VI. **ANGELICÆ.** Fr. much and dorsally compressed, with a double wing on each side.

25. **ANGELICA.** Cal. obsolete. Pet. lanceolate, entire, acuminate, incurved. Fr. solid. Carp. with 3 dorsal elevated filiform ridges and 2 marginal ridges dilated into broad wings. Interstices with solitary vittæ.

- [26. **ARCHANGELICA.** Cal. minutely 5-toothed. Pet. ovate, entire, acuminate, incurved. Fr. nucleated. Carp. with 3 dorsal elevated thick ridges, and 2 marginal ridges dilated into broad wings. Vittæ 0. Seed free, with many vittæ.]

Tr. VII. **PEUCEDANÆ.** Fr. much and dorsally compressed, with a single wing on each side which is flat or thickened towards the edge.

27. **PEUCEDANUM.** Cal. of 5 teeth or obsolete. Pet. obovate or obcordate with an inflexed point. Fr. with a dilated thin flat margin. Carp. with equidistant ridges, 3 dorsal filiform, 2 lateral close to the base of the dilated margin obsolete. Vittæ solitary.

28. **PASTINACA.** Cal. of 5 very small or nearly obsolete teeth.

*Pet. roundish, entire, involute with an acute point. Fr. with a dilated flat margin. Carp. with slender ridges, 3 dorsal equidistant, 2 lateral distant near the outer edge of the dilated margin. Vittæ linear, solitary.*

29. *HERACLEUM*. Cal. of 5 minute teeth. *Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point, outer ones radiant. Fr. as in Pastinaca. Vittæ abbreviated clubshaped.*

30. *TORDYLIUM*. Cal. of 5 awlshaped teeth. *Pet. obcordate with an inflexed lobe, outer ones radiant. Fr. with a thickened wrinkled margin. Carp. with slender ridges, 3 dorsal equidistant, 2 lateral distant close to the thickened margin. Vittæ 1—3 together.*

†† With primary and secondary ridges. Fruit prickly.

- Tr. VIII. *DAUCINEÆ*. Fr. somewhat dorsally compressed. Carp. with 5 primary ridges, the lateral ones on the inner face; and 4 secondary forming rows of prickles.

31. *DAUCUS*. Cal. of 5 teeth. *Pet. obcordate with an inflexed lobe, exterior usually radiant and bifid. Fr. dorsally compressed. Carp. with bristly primary ridges; secondary ridges equal winged with 1 row of spines.*

#### Suborder II. CAMPYLOSPERMÆ.

Seed inflexed at the margin or deeply furrowed in front. Umbels compound or perfect.

- Tr. IX. *CAUCALINEÆ*. Fr. contracted or rounded. Carp. with the lateral primary ridges on the inner face; 4 secondary more prominent, prickly. Vittæ solitary.

32. *CAUCALIS*. Cal. of 5 teeth. *Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point, outer ones radiant and bifid. Fr. slightly laterally compressed. Carp. with filiform bristly primary, and more or less prominent secondary ridges, all bearing 1—3 rows of prickles.*

33. *TORILIS*. Cal. of 5 teeth. *Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point, outer ones radiant and bifid. Fr. slightly laterally compressed. Carp. with bristly primary ridges; the secondary hidden by the numerous prickles which occupy the interstices.*

- Tr. X. *SCANDICINEÆ*. Fr. compressed or contracted on the sides, often beaked. Carpels with primary ridges only. Fruit not prickly.

34. *SCANDIX*. Cal. obsolete. *Pet. obovate with an inflexed point. Fr. with a very long beak. Carp. with 5 obtuse ridges. Vittæ none.*

35. *ANTHRISCUS*. Cal. obsolete. Pet. obcordate with an inflexed short point. *Fr. narrowed below the short beak. Carp. without ridges; beak with 5 ridges. Vittæ none.*
36. *CHÆROPHYLLUM*. Cal. obsolete. Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point. *Fr. not beaked. Carp. with 5 equal obtuse ridges. Vittæ solitary.*
37. *MYRRHIS*. Cal. obsolete. Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point. *Fr. not beaked. Carp. with a double membrane: the outer with elevated keeled ridges hollow within, inner close to the seed. Vittæ 0.*
- Tr. XI. *SMYRNIEÆ*. *Fr. turgid compressed or contracted at the sides. Carp. with primary ridges only.*
38. *ECHINOPHORA*. Cal. of 5 teeth. Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point, the exterior larger and bifid. *Fl. of the ray sterile on long stalks, fertile central and solitary. Fr. ovate, terete, imbedded in the enlarged receptacle. Carp. with 5 depressed equal striated wavy ridges. Interstices with single vittæ covered by a cobweblike membrane.*
39. *CONIUM*. Cal. obsolete. Pet. obcordate with a short inflexed point. *Fr. ovate, laterally compressed. Carp. with 5 prominent wavy or crenate ridges, the lateral marginal. Interstices striated: vittæ 0.*
40. *PHYSOSPERMUM*. Cal. of 5 teeth. Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point. *Fr. laterally compressed, didymous. Carp. reniform-globose, with 5 filiform slender equal ridges, the lateral within the margin. Vittæ solitary.*
41. *SMYRNIUM*. Cal. obsolete. Pet. lanceolate or elliptical, entire, with an inflexed point. *Fr. laterally compressed didymous. Carp. reniform-oblong with 3 dorsal prominent sharp ridges and 2 lateral marginal nearly obsolete ones. Vittæ many.*

### Suborder III. CÆLOSPERMÆ.

Seed with the base and apex curved inwards in front.

- Tr. XII. *CORIANDREÆ*. *Fr. globose or didymous. Primary ridges of the carp. often obsolete, secondary more prominent, all apterous.*
42. *CORIANDRUM*. Cal. of 5 teeth. Pet. obcordate with an inflexed point, outer ones radiant and bifid. *Fr. globose. Carp. scarcely separating, the primary ridges obsolete, the 4 secondary conspicuous prominent keeled. Interstices without vittæ. Commissure with 2 vittæ.*

Suborder I. *Orthospermæ*. Tribe I. *Hydrocotyleæ*.1. HYDROCOTYLE *Linn.*

1. *H. vulgaris* (L.); l. peltate nearly circular doubly crenate, heads of 5 fl., fr. emarginate below.—*E. B.* 751.—Fl. and fr. almost sessile. Umbels or rather heads often proliferous in the centre and bearing a second head. St. creeping extensively. L. upon stalks which are considerably longer than the peduncles.—Bogs and marshy places. P. V.—VIII. *Penny-wort*.

Tribe II. *Saniculeæ*.2. SANICULA *Linn.*

1. *S. europæa* (L.); lower l. palmate 3—5-lobed, lobes trifid unequally serrate, fertile fl. sessile, barren fl. slightly stalked.—*E. B.* 98.—Umbels numerous, capitate, in an irregular slightly umbellate panicle. Styles persistent, reflexed. St. ascending, about a foot high.—Woods and thickets. P. VI. VII.

3. ASTRANTIA *Linn.*

†1. *A. major* (L.); lower l. palmately 5—7-fid, lobes oblong acute unequally incise-serrate, inv.-l. entire, cal.-teeth ovate-lanceolate narrowed to an acute point.—*St.* 29. 8.—Inv. equalling the umbel, usually straw-coloured.—Woods in hilly districts. Between Whitbourne and Malvern. Above Stokesay Castle, near Ludlow. In the latter place Mr. Borrer considers it to have been introduced “ages ago.” P. VI.—VIII.

Tribe III. *Eryngieæ*.4. ERYNGIUM *Linn.*

1. *E. maritimum* (L.); radical l. roundish plaited spinous stalked, upper l. amplexicaule palmately lobed, inv.-l. 3-lobed spinous longer than the heads, scales of the receptacle 3-lobed.—*E. B.* 718.—St. 1 foot or more in height, branched, leafy. Fl. in heads rather than umbels, blue.—Sandy sea-shores. P. VII. VIII. *Sea Holly*.

2. *E. campestre* (L.); radical l. 2 or 3 times pinnatifid spinous stalked, st.-l. amplexicaule bipinnatifid, inv.-l. lanceolate spinous longer than the heads, scales of the receptacle undivided.—*E. B.* 57.—More bushy and slender than the last. Pet. purplish or

white. Petioles thick, semiterete, channeled.—On waste ground, very rare. P. VII. VIII.

#### Tribe IV. *Ammineæ*.

##### 5. *CICUTA* Linn.

1. *C. virosa* (L.); fibres of the root filiform, l. tripartite, leaflets linear-lanceolate acute serrate decurrent.—*E. B.* 479.—St. 3—4 feet high, very thick round and hollow below. Lower l. on long stalks; leaflets 1—2 in. long. Umbels large; general inv. 0, or of 1 or 2 slender leaflets; partial of numerous subulate leaflets. Fl. white. Herb poisonous.—Ponds and ditches, not common. P. VII.—VIII. *Water Hemlock. Cowbane.*

##### 6. *APIUM* Linn.

1. *A. graveolens* (L.); glabrous, l. pinnate or ternate, leaflets of the upper l. wedgeshaped and notched at the end.—*E. B.* 1210.—St. 1—2 feet high, branched, furrowed, leafy. Umbels terminal or lateral, frequently almost sessile, accompanied by 1 or 2 ternate leaves. Fl. small, white.—Marshes and ditches, especially near the sea. P. VI.—VIII. *Celery.*

##### 7. *PETROSELINUM* Hoffm.

†1. *P. sativum* (Hoffm.); l. *tripinnate* shining, leaflets of the lower l. ovate-cuneate trifid and toothed, of the upper l. ternate lanceolate entire.—*E. B. S.* 2793.—Partial involucre filiform. L. greenish.—Rocks and old walls. B. VI.—VIII. *Parsley.*

2. *P. segetum* (Koch); lower l. *pinnate*, leaflets nearly sessile ovate lobed and serrate, upper l. entire or trifid.—*Sison* Sm., *E. B.* 228.—Umbels very irregular. General inv. of 1—2 leaves. Fl. whitish. St. erect, roundish, nearly leafless above, 1—1½ foot high, wiry.—Damp calcareous fields and near the sea. B. VIII. IX.

##### 8. *TRINIA* Hoffm.

1. *T. vulgaris* (DC.); glabrous, inv. 0 or of 1 leaf, ridges of the fr. obtuse.—*Pimpinella dioica* Sm., *E. B.* 1209.—L. tripinnate, glaucous-green; lts. linear or filiform. Root crowned with the remnants of former leaves. St. branched, erect, 6—8 in. high. Dioecious.—Dry limestone hills, rare. P. V. VI. E.

##### 9. *HELOSCIADIUM* Koch.

1. *H. nodiflorum* (Koch); st. procumbent at the base and rooting, l. pinnate, leaflets ovate or ovate-lanceolate unequally *obtusely serrate*, umbels opposite to the l. longer than their pe-



duncles or nearly sessile.—*Sium* Sm., *E. B.* 639.—St. 1—2 feet long.—Banks of ditches and brooks. P. VIII.

2. *H. repens* (Koch); st. prostrate creeping, l. pinnate, leaflets roundish-ovate unequally and acutely incise-serrate, umbels shorter than the peduncles.—*Sium* Sm., *E. B.* 1431.—Scarcely more than a variety of the preceding. St. quite prostrate.—Boggy meadows, rare. P. VII. VIII.

3. *H. inundatum* (Koch); st. creeping, l. pinnate, lts. of lower l. in capillary segments, of upper l. wedgeshaped and trifid, umbels generally with 2 rays.—*Sium* Sm., *E. B.* 227.—Usually submersed, a few of the upper l. and the fl. rising above the water. Partial umbels very small.—Ponds. P. VI. VII.

#### 10. SISON *Linn.*

1. *S. Anomum* (L.).—*E. B.* 954.—St. erect, panicled, 2—3 feet high. Lower l. pinnate; lts. oblong lobed cut and serrate; upper l. divided into narrow segments. Partial umbels and fl. small.—Dampish places on a calcareous soil. B. VIII. E. S.

#### 11. ÆGOPIDIUM *Linn.*

1. *Æ. Podagraria* (L.).—*E. B.* 940.—St. 1—2 feet high, erect, furrowed. L. 2 or 3 times ternate; leaflets ovate-acuminate, unequal at the base, acutely serrate. Root creeping.—Damp places. P. VI. VII. *Gout Weed.*

#### 12. CARUM *Linn.*

†1. *C. Carui* (L.); partial involucre 0, general 0 or of 1 leaf, l. bipinnate, leaflets cut into linear segments.—*E. B.* 1503.—St. 1—2 feet high. Root fusiform. Carp. aromatic.—Meadows and pastures. B. VI. *Caraway.*

2. *C. verticillatum* (Koch); general and partial involucre of many leaves small, l. pinnate, leaflets divided to the base into capillary spreading segments.—*Sium* Sm., *E. B.* 395.—St. 1—1½ foot high. Root fascicled. Segments of the leaflets spreading so as to appear whorled and quite surrounding the petiole. L. nearly all radical.—Damp and hilly pastures, rare. P. VIII.

#### 13. BUNIUUM *Linn.*

1. *B. flexuosum* (With.); general involucre of 1—3 leaves, partial more numerous, fr. oval narrowing upwards crowned with the elongated stylopode and erect styles, interstices with 3 vittæ.—*E. B.* 988. *B. denudatum* DC.—Involucre sometimes altogether wanting. Root a solitary tuber. St. a foot or more high, very slender below, bearing a few l. with linear segments. Radical l.

triterminate with long footstalks tapering downwards.—Sandy and gravelly pastures. P. V. VI. *Pig-nut*.

2. *B. Bulbocastanum* (L.); *general and partial involucre of numerous leaves, fr. oblong crowned with the short stylopode and reflexed styles, interstices with single vittæ*.—*E. B. S.* 2862. *Carum* Koch, DC.—Involucre always present. Lower l. bipinnate, with a triangular outline, rather numerous near the base of the stem, rarely 1 or 2 radical upon long footstalks tapering downwards.—Chalky fields in Camb. and Herts. P. VI. VII. E.

#### 14. PIMPINELLA Linn.

1. *P. magna* (L.); l. pinnate, *leaflets all ovate serrate somewhat cut the terminal one 3-lobed, st. angularly striate*.—*E. B.* 408.—St. 1—2 feet high, leafy. Lateral leaflets sometimes 3-lobed. Styles longer than the ovary, as long or longer than the oval fruit.—Shady hills. P. VII. VIII. E. I.

2. *P. Saxifraga* (L.); l. pinnate, leaflets of the lower l. roundish-ovate serrated somewhat cut, those of the stem-l. *bipinnatifid with linear segments, st. terete*, ped. glabrous.—*E. B.* 407.—St. 1—2 feet high, naked above. Styles shorter than the ovary. L. sometimes all pinnatifid.—[*P. nigra* (Willd.) has densely pubescent peduncles.]—Dry pastures. P. VII.—IX.

#### 15. SIUM Linn.

\* *Vittæ superficial. Lateral ridges marginal. Stylopode depressed.* SIUM Koch.

1. *S. latifolium* (L.); l. pinnate, *leaflets oblong-lanceolate equally serrate pointed, involucre of many lanceolate leaves*.—*E. B.* 204.—Ridges of the carp. obtuse rounded. St. 3—5 feet high, angular, furrowed. Leaflets very large, distant,  $4\frac{1}{2}$ — $6\frac{1}{2}$  pairs on a leaf.—Ditches and rivers, rare. P. VII. VIII.

\*\* *Vittæ deeply seated. Lateral ridges not marginal. Stylopode shortly conical.* BERULA Koch.

2. *S. angustifolium* (L.); l. pinnate, *leaflets unequally lobed and cut ovate, of the stem-l. lanceolate, inv. of many lanceolate entire or cut leaves*.—*E. B.* 139.—Ridges of the carp. but slightly prominent. St. 1—3 feet high, round, striated. Leaflets often very deeply cut and lobed.—Ditches. P. VIII.

#### 16. BUPLEURUM Linn.

\* *Fruit granulated.*

1. *B. tenuissimum* (L.); st. branched, l. linear acute, umbels lateral and terminal minute, partial umbels of 3—5 flowers usu-

ally overtopped by their involucre, carp. granulated between the 5 ridges.—*E. B.* 478.—St. very slender, wiry, 6—12 in. long.—Muddy salt marshes. A. VIII. IX. E.

\*\* *Fruit not granulated.*

2. *B. aristatum* (Bartl.); st. branched, l. linear-lanceolate acuminate 3-nerved, l. of the partial involucre elliptic-lanceolate cuspidate somewhat awned with branching nerves, pedicels short equal.—*B. Odontites* Sm., *E. B.* 2468. (not *Linn.*)—St. 1—6 in. high.—Torquay, Devon. Channel Islands. A. VII. E.

3. *B. falcatum* (L.); st. branched, l. 5—7-nerved, lower l. elliptical-oblong on long stalks, upper l. linear-lanceolate acute sessile, partial involucre of 5 lanceolate pointed l. as long as the flowers.—*E. B. S.* 2763.—Pedicels as long as the fruit. St. 1—4 feet high.—Near Ongar, Essex. P. VIII. E.

4. *B. rotundifolium* (L.); st. branched above, l. oval perfoliate. fr. with striate interstices.—*E. B.* 99.—General involucre 0. Partial involucre connivent.—Corn-fields on a calcareous soil. A. VII. *Thorow-wax. Hare's ear.* E.

## Tribe V. *Seselineæ*.

### 17. ÆNANTHE *Linn.*

\* *Root fasciculated, fibres more or less thickened or tuberous.*

1. *Æ. fistulosa* (L.); root stoloniferous, st. and petioles fistulose, root-l. 2—3-pinnate with 3-fid leaflets, stem-l. simply pinnate shorter than their petioles, leaflets linear, fr. angular turbinate.—*E. B.* 363.—St. 1—3 feet high, remarkably fistulose. Stem-l. distant, with very long stalks. Scions with simply pinnate leaves. Umbels small, globose in fruit; general involucre 0. Fruit tipped with the long slightly diverging rigid styles.—By ponds and ditches. P. VII.—IX. E. I.

2. *Æ. pimpinelloides* (L.); root of long fibres bearing round or oval knobs beyond their middle, root-l. bipinnate, lts. acutely cut or trifid, st.-l. pinnate uppermost simple, lts. linear acute, radiant pet. obcordate divided to the middle, fr. subcylindrical with an enlarged corky base.—*Jacq. Aust. t.* 394.—St.  $\frac{1}{2}$ —3 ft. high, alternately branched. General inv. 0—6-leaved; partial of many l., about as long as the barren fl. Partial umbels close together forming one compact flat-topped umbel. Fr. nearly cylindrical; cal. erect-patent.—Southern counties. P. VII.—IX. E.

3. *Æ. Lachenalii* (Gmel.); root of elongate-subclavate fleshy fibres tapering at both ends, root-l. bipinnate, lts. oblong entire or wedgeshaped and bluntly 2—3-lobed, lower st.-l. 2—3-pinnate

upper simply pinnate, *lts. linear acute*, radiant pet. divided to the middle, *fr. oblong narrowed below*.—*Æ. pimpinelloides* Sm., *E. B.* 347.—St. 1—3 feet high, slightly branched. General inv. of many leaves, sometimes wanting; partial of many leaves, shorter than the barren flowers. Outer fl. on long stalks, mostly barren; inner fl. fertile, nearly sessile. Radiant pet. roundish-obcordate with a short narrow claw. *Partial umbels distinct, spherical*. Fr. crowned with the inflexed calyx. Root-leaves very evanescent.—Marshes. P. VII.—IX.

4. *Æ. silaifolia* (Bieb.?); root of elliptical-oblong knobs, radical l. bipinnate, st.-l. pinnate, *lts. all linear acute*, external fr. nearly cylindrical with a corky base.—*E. B.* 348.—St. 2—3 feet high, branched. Outer fl. stalked, mostly barren; cal. very unequal; radiant pet. small, obcordate with an attenuated base; notch  $\frac{1}{3}$  their length. Fr. usually slightly narrowed downwards, in the middle of the umbel much narrowed and appearing to want the corky base; cal. erect or inflexed. General involucre 0, partial of many leaves shorter than the flowers. Distinguished from the preceding by its pet., uniform leaflets, want of a general involucre, and fruit.—Scarcely *Æ. silaifolia* (Bieb.), not *Æ. peucedanifolia* (Poll.)—In freshwater marshes. P. VI. E.

5. *Æ. crocata* (L.); root of large fusiform tubers, radical l. 2—3-pinnate, stem-l. pinnatifid, *leaflets stalked roundish or oblong-wedged shaped* variously cut those of the upper l. narrower, *fr. cylindrical oblong striated* longer than its pedicel.—*E. B.* 2313.—St. 3—5 feet high, much branched. L. large, *lts. broad*. Inv. various in number and shape.—Wet places. P. VII.

\*\* *Root of whorls of slender fibres.*

6. *Æ. Phellandrium* (Lam.); st. erect fusiform below, l. tri-pinnate, *lts. ovate pinnatifid cut spreading, of the submersed l. multifid with capillary diverging segments*, umbels lateral opposite to the leaves, *fr. ovate*.—*E. B.* 684.—St. 2—3 feet high, very thick below, stoloniferous. Segments of the l. numerous, fine, acute, pale green; submersed l. dark green. The flowering root dies each year, but the plant is continued by the offsets.—In the water of ditches and ponds. B. ? VII.—IX.

7. *Æ. fluviatilis* (Colem.); st. floating, l. bipinnate, *lts. simple or pinnatifid, of the submersed l. cuneate cut pellucid with many parallel nerves*, umbels lateral opposite to the l., *fr. broadly elliptical*.—*A. N. H.* xi. 188. *E. B. S.* 2944.—A decumbent floating plant well marked by the submersed lts. being divided into finger-like acute broadly linear parallel segments *deeply incised at the end*. Lts. of the upper l. broader than those of *Æ. Phellandrium*.—Streams. B. or P. VII.—IX. E.

18. ÆTHUSA *Linn.* Fools' Parsley.

1. *Æ. Cynapium* (L.); partial involucre of 3 leaves longer than their umbel, l. all doubly pinnate, leaflets lanceolate decurrent pinnatifid.—*E. B.* 1192.—St. 4—12 in. high. L. dark green, lurid, stinking. General involucre 0; partial one long, narrow, pendulous. Herb poisonous.—Cultivated land. A. VII. VIII.

19. FÆNICULUM *Hoffm.* Fennel.

1. *F. officinale* (All.); st. terete below, l. decomposite, *segments all capillary elongate in the upper l. flaccid*, umbels of many rays concave.—*Meum* Sm., *E. B.* 1208.—Involucres 0. St. 3—4 feet high, usually filled with pith, branching. Umbels large. Fl. yellow. Whole herb aromatic. Segments of l. channeled, usually capillary in the wild plant, but the cultivated plant with awlshaped segments is probably the same species, and I therefore place the *F. Piperitium* (ed. 2) under this species.—Rocks and walls, particularly near the sea. P. VII. VIII. E. I.

20. LIBANOTIS *Crantz.*

1. *L. montana* (Crantz); l. doubly pinnate cut, segments lanceolate mucronate, the lowermost leaflets crossing, general involucre of many leaves, fr. hairy.—*Athamanta* Sm., *E. B.* 138. *Seseli* H. and A.—St. 1—3 feet high, covered at the base with the fibrous remains of decayed petioles. Umbels terminal, convex, with numerous downy rays. This genus is very near in structure but differs in habit from *Seseli*.—Chalk hills of Cambridgeshire and Sussex. P. VII. VIII. E.

21. HALOSCIAS *Fries.*

1. *H. scoticum* (Fr.); l. twice ternate, leaflets ovate somewhat rhomboidal dentate-serrate opaque, involucre of 5—7 linear-lanceolate leaves, cal. 5-toothed.—*Ligusticum* L., *E. B.* 1207.—St. herbaceous, nearly simple, striated, tinged with red, 1—1½ foot high. Lts. large, lobed and cut. Interstices with 3, commissure with 6 vittæ. *Seed free*.—Rocks on the sea-coast of Scotland and Northumberland. P. VII. *Scottish Lovage*. E. S.

22. SILAUUS *Besser.*

1. *S. pratensis* (Bess.); st. angular, radical l. 3—4 times pinnate, leaflets lanceolate entire or bifid, terminal tripartite, involucre of 1—2 leaves, involucels of many leaves.—*Cnidium Silaus* Sm., *E. B.* 2142.—St. 1—2 feet high. L. mostly radical, stem-l. decreasing upwards. Fl. pale yellow.—Damp meadows and pastures. P. VI.—IX.

23. MEUM *Tourn.*

1. *M. athamanticum* (Jacq.); l. bipinnate, leaflets multipartite, segments threadshaped acute.—*E. B.* 2249.—St. 1—2 feet high, round, clothed at the base with the fibrous remains of the decayed petioles. Fl. numerous, whitish-yellow. General involucre of 2 or 3 leaves, partial more numerous. Highly aromatic.—Dry mountainous pastures. P. VI. VII. *Bald-money.* E. S.

24. CRITHMUM *Linn.*

1. *C. maritimum* (L.).—*E. B.* 819.—St. 6—12 in. long. L. fleshy, 2—3-pinnate; leaflets lanceolate, narrowed at both ends, few. Involucre of many lanceolate acute leaves. Fl. whitish.—On rocky sea-coasts. P. VIII. *Samphire.*

Tribe VI. *Angeliceæ.*25. ANGELICA *Linn.*

1. *A. sylvestris* (L.); leaflets equal ovate-lanceolate or ovate incise-serrate not decurrent, lateral ones rather unequal at the base.—*E. B.* 1128.—St. 2—3 feet high, slightly downy above, purplish. Fl. pinkish-white. Inv. about 3 leaved, deciduous. Lts. often subcordate at the base.—Wet places. P. VII. VIII.

26. ARCHANGELICA *Hoffm.*

[1. *A. officinalis* (Hoffm.); leaflets ovate lanceolate all sessile partly decurrent, terminal one trifid.—*E. B.* 2561.—St. 3—5 feet high. Foliage, stalks and even fl. bright green. L. 2—3 feet wide. Petioles much dilated at the base.—A very doubtful native. Watery places. P. VII.—IX.] E. S.

Tribe VII. *Peucedaneæ.*27. PEUCEDANUM *Linn.*

1. *P. officinale* (L.); l. 5 times tripartite, leaflets linear acute flaccid, general involucre 3-leaved deciduous, pedicels much longer than the fruit.—*E. B.* 1767.—Leaflets very long, narrow. Fl. yellow. St. terete, striated. Vittæ of the commissure superficial.—Salt marshes. Kent. Essex. P. VII.—IX. E.

2. *P. palustre* (Moench); l. 3-pinnate, leaflets pinnatifid with linear-lanceolate acuminate segments, general involucre of many persistent lanceolate deflexed leaves, st. furrowed.—*Selinum* Sm., *E. B.* 229.—St. erect, 3—5 feet high. Fl. white. Vittæ of the

commissure deeply seated.—Marshy and fenny places, rare. P. VII. VIII.

† 3. *P. Ostruthium* (Koch); *l. biternate*, leaflets broadly ovate lobed cut and serrated, sheaths very large, general involucre 0, cal.-segments obsolete.—*E. B.* 1380.—St. 1—2 feet high. Fl. white.—Moist meadows in Scotland. P. VI. *Masterwort*.—S.

## 28. PASTINACA *Linn.* Parsnep.

1. *P. sativa* (L.); st. angular furrowed, *l. pinnate* downy beneath, leaflets ovate-oblong crenate-serrate often with a lateral lobe at the base, inv. 0, fr. oval.—*E. B.* 556.—St. 2—3 feet high. Fl. yellow. L. generally shining above, downy beneath.—Hedge-banks on a calcareous soil. P. VII.

## 29. HERACLEUM *Linn.*

1. *H. Sphondylium* (L.); *l. pinnate*, leaflets lobed or pinnatifid cut and serrated, fr. at length glabrous.—*E. B.* 939.—St. 4 feet high. Lower *l.* very large. Umbels large, flattish. Fl. white or reddish, outer fl. radiant.—*β. angustifolium*; leaflets deeply pinnatifid, lobes lanceolate, lower ones elongated and spreading.—Hedge-banks. P. VII. *Cow Parsnep*. *Hog-weed*.

## 30. TORDYLIUM *Linn.*

1. *T. maximum* (L.); outermost pet. radiant with 2 equal lobes, partial involucre linear shorter than the umbel, fr. hispid the thickened margin slightly crenate.—*E. B.* 1173.—St. 2—4 feet high. Fl. reddish.—Waste ground, very rare. A. VII. E.

[2. *T. officinale* (L.); two outermost pet. radiant each with 2 very unequal lobes, partial involucre lanceolate about as long as the umbel, fr. rough with the thickened margin beautifully crenate.—*E. B.* 2440.—Near London. A. VII.] E.

## Tribe VIII. *Daucineæ*.

## 31. DAUCUS *Linn.*

1. *D. Carota* (L.); radical *l.* with an oblong narrow outline bipinnate, lts. incise-dentate, segments acute, upper *l.* broader below with lanceolate segments, prickles of fr. slender mostly distinct about equalling its breadth spreading tipped with 1—3 recurved minute bristles.—*E. B.* 1174.—St. 2—3 ft. high, hairy. Umbel of fr. usually concave.—Pastures. B. VI.—VIII. *Carrot*.

2?. *D. gummifer* (Lam.); radical *l. triangular* broad 2—3-pinnate, lts. ovate cut or pinnatifid, segm. blunt mucronate, upper *l.* narrower below, prickles of fr. usually flattened and often united

below and shorter than its breadth incurved tipped with one bristle.—*D. maritimus* With. (not *Lam.*), *E. B.* 2560.—St. short, very hispid below. L. shining above, rather fleshy. Umbel of fr. usually convex. Prof. E. Forbes finds a form of this with ciliated petals. Perhaps not distinct from *D. Carota*.—Sea-coasts, chiefly in the south. B. VII. VIII.

## Suborder II. *Campylospermæ*. Tribe IX. *Caucalineæ*.

### 32. CAUCALIS *Hoffm.*

1. *C. daucooides* (L.); l. bipinnate, leaflets pinnatifid with linear-acute segments, general involucre 0, partial umbels of few fl. with involucre of 3—5 leaves, secondary ridges of the fr. each with one row of glabrous hooked prickles.—*E. B.* 197.—St. 6—12 in. high, furrowed, hairy at the joints. General umbels 3-cleft; partial bearing about 3 large oblong very prickly fruits. Fl. small, reddish.—Corn-fields on a chalky soil. A. VI. E.

†2. *C. latifolia* (L.); l. pinnate, leaflets lanceolate decurrent coarsely serrate, involucre oblong membranous, secondary ridges of the fr. with retrorsely scabrous prickles.—*E. B.* 198. *Turgenia* Koch.—St. 1—2 feet high, scabrous. General umbels about 3-cleft; partial bearing about 5 large oblong very prickly fruits. Fl. large, pink.—Corn-fields, mostly on a chalky soil, very rare. Not now “abundant in Cambridgeshire.” A. VII. E.

### 33. TORILIS *Adans.*

1. *T. Anthriscus* (Gaert.); l. bipinnate, leaflets ovate-oblong incise-serrate, umbels stalked terminal, general involucre of many leaves, fr. with subulate incurved not hooked scabrous prickles.—*E. B.* 987.—St. erect, 1—3 feet high. Umbels on long stalks. Fr. densely prickly. Fl. small, white or reddish.—Hedges and banks. A. VII. VIII.

2. *T. infesta* (Spr.); l. bipinnate, leaflets ovate-lanceolate incise-serrate, umbels stalked terminal, general involucre of one leaf or 0, fr. with spreading hooked retrorsely scabrous prickles.—*E. B.* 1314.—St. erect, more branched than in the last, 6—18 in. high. Umbels on long stalks. Fr. densely prickly, the primary ridges with adpressed prickles. Fl. small, reddish. Styles scarcely twice as long as the stylopode.—Fields. A. VII. VIII.

3. *T. nodosa* (Gaert.); lower l. bipinnate, upper pinnate, leaflets deeply narrowly and uniformly pinnated, umbels nearly sessile dense lateral, outer carpels with hooked bristles inner often warted.—*E. B.* 199.—St. diffuse. Umbels very small, nearly globular.—Banks and dry places. A. V.—VII.



Tribe X. *Scandicineæ*.34. SCANDIX *Linn.* Shepherd's Needle.

1. *S. Pecten-veneris* (L.); beak 3 times as long as the roughish fr. dorsally compressed glabrous with bristly edges, leaflets of partial involucre entire or bifid longer than the pedicels.—*E. B.* 1397.—St. often a foot high. L. light green, triply pinnate; segments short, linear. Umbels 1—2 together, small. Fl. often slightly radiant. Styles always straight. Stylopode purple. Partial involucre sometimes much divided.—Fields. A. VI.—IX.

35. ANTHRISCUS *Hoffm.*

1. *A. sylvestris* (Hoffm.); st. hairy below glabrous above slightly swollen below the joinings, umbels terminal stalked, l. bipinnate, leaflets pinnatifid, fr. linear glabrous with a short beak.—*Chærophyllum* Sm., *E. B.* 752.—St. 3 feet high, erect, leafy, furrowed, branched. Partial involucre of several ovate-lanceolate ciliated leaflets. Umbels at first drooping.—Hedges and banks. P. IV.—VI. *Wild Chervil*.

†2. *A. Cerefolium* (Hoffm.); st. hairy above the joinings only, umbels lateral sessile, l. tripinnate, leaflets ovate pinnatifid, fr. linear smooth about twice as long as its beak.—*Chærophyllum sativum* Sm., *E. B.* 1268.—St. 1—3 feet high, slender, striated, much branched. Partial involucre of 3 unilateral linear-lanceolate leaflets. Peduncles downy.—Waste ground. Probably an escape from cultivation. A. V. VI. *Garden Chervil*.

3. *A. vulgaris* (Pers.); st. glabrous, umbels lateral stalked, l. tripinnate, leaflets pinnatifid, fr. ovate hispid about twice as long as its glabrous beak.—*E. B.* 818.—St. erect, 2 feet high, branched. L. slightly hairy. Umbels on rather short stalks. Partial involucre of few ciliated leaflets.—Waste places. A. V. VI.

36. CHÆROPHYLLUM *Linn.*

1. *C. temulum* (L.); st. swelling beneath the joinings rough, l. bipinnate, leaflets ovate-oblong pinnatifid with obtuse mucronate segments, pet. glabrous, styles equalling the stylopode.—*Myrrhis temulenta* Sm., *E. B.* 1521.—St. 3—4 feet high, round, spotted, scabrous below, hairy near the summit. Umbels at first nodding.—Hedge-banks. P. VI. VII.

[2. *C. aureum* (L.); st. somewhat thickened below the joinings, l. tripinnate, leaflets attenuated very acute incise-pinnatifid, pet. glabrous, styles longer than the stylopode.—*Myrrhis* Sm., *E. B.* 2103.—St. 3 feet high, angular, striated. Partial involucre with

ovate-lanceolate much attenuated leaflets.—Between Arbroath and Montrose and at Costorphine. *Mr. G. Don.* P. VI.]

[3. *C. aromaticum* (L.); st. slightly thickened below the joinings, l. subternately bipinnate, *leaflets undivided broad oblong acuminate sharply serrate hairy beneath*, styles longer than the stylopode.—*Myrrhis* Sm., *E. B. S.* 2636.—St. 2—3 feet high, furrowed, angular, bristly and spotted below.—By the river Lunan near Guthrie, Forfarshire. *Mr. G. Don.* P. VI.]

### 37. MYRRHIS Scop. Sweet Cicely.

1. *M. odorata* (Scop.); l. downy beneath, leaflets of the partial involucre lanceolate-acuminate.—*E. B.* 697.—St. 2—3 feet high, round, leafy, hollow. L. very large, tripinnate. Leaflets ovate-lanceolate, pinnatifid. Umbels terminal. Fl. numerous, white. Fr. large, nearly an inch long, dark brown. Whole plant highly aromatic.—Pastures in hilly districts. P. V. VI.

## Tribe XI. *Smyrniacæ*.

### 38. ECHINOPHORA Linn.

1. *E. spinosa* (L.); l. pinnate, leaflets pinnatifid with spinous awlshaped entire segments.—*E. B.* 2413.—Sandy sea-shores, probably now lost. Lancashire and Kent. P. VII. E.

### 39. CONIUM Linn.

1. *C. maculatum* (L.); leaflets of the partial involucre unilateral ovate-lanceolate with an attenuated point shorter than the umbels.—*E. B.* 1191.—St. 3—5 feet high, erect, round, hollow, glaucous, spotted with purple, branched. L. tripinnate; leaflets lanceolate, pinnatifid with acute cut segments. Readily distinguished by its foetid smell, spotted stem, unilateral partial involucre and wavy crenate ridges of the fruit. Highly poisonous.—Hedge-banks and waste places. B. VI. VII. *Hemlock*.

### 40. PHYSOSPERMUM Cusson.

1. *P. cornubiense* (DC.); radical l. triternate, leaflets wedge-shaped cut or deeply 3-lobed with acute segments, stem-l. ternate lanceolate entire.—*E. B.* 683.—St. 1—3 feet high, erect, round, striated, minutely scabrous, bearing a few small ternate leaves with linear lanceolate segments, the uppermost represented by a barren lanceolate acute sheath. Umbels terminal. Carp. longer than broad; the coat loose. Seed free.—Hooker and Arnott refer *P. aquilegifolium* (Koch) to this; Bertoloni with Hooker's

observations before him, states that they are quite different.—Devon and Cornwall, rare. P. VII. VIII. E.

41. *SMYRNIUM* Linn.

1. *S. Olusatrum* (L.); st. terete, stem-l. ternate stalked serrate.—*E. B.* 230.—St. 3—4 feet high, stout, branched, leafy, furrowed. Radical l. very large, all with large membranous sheaths and large ovate shining cut and serrated leaflets. Fl. greenish-yellow in dense rounded umbels. Fr. nearly black, aromatic.—Waste ground and near ruins. B. ? V. VI. *Alexanders*.

Suborder III. *Celospermæ*. Tribe XII. *Coriandrea*.42. *CORIANDRUM* Linn.

\*1. *C. sativum* (L.).—*E. B.* 67.—St. 12—18 in. high, leafy, round, striated. L. bipinnate, cut; upper ones more divided into linear segments. Fl. white.—Fields and waste places, an escape from cultivation. A. VI. *Coriander*. E. S.

## Order XXXVIII. ARALIACEÆ.

Cal. 4—5-toothed, adnate to the ovary. Pet. 5—16, rarely wanting, æstivation valvate. Stam. as many as the pet. and alternate with them or twice as many, inserted below the margin of an epigynous disk. Ovary with 2 or more cells. Styles as many as the cells. Fr. succulent or dry, of several cells each with 1 pendulous seed. Albumen fleshy. Embryo minute (not so in our *Hedera*).—L. alternate without stipules.

1. *ADOXA*. Cal. half inferior, limb trifid. Cor. superior, 4—5-cleft, rotate with a short tube contracted at the throat. Stam. 8—10, in pairs alternate with the petals, anthers 1-celled. Berry 4—5-celled; cells 1-seeded.
2. *HEDERA*. Cal. superior, limb of 5 teeth. Pet. 5—10, not adhering at the apex. Stam. 5—10. Styles 5—10, connivent, or combined into one. Berry 5-celled and 5-seeded, crowned with the calyx.

1. *ADOXA* Linn.

1. *A. Moschatellina* (L.).—*E. B.* 453.—Rhizome white, fleshy, toothed, stoloniferous. St. solitary, erect, simple, 3—4 in. high, with 2 opposite leaves, and a head of 4 whorled and 1 terminal flowers. Stam. often more or less combined, showing their number to be normally 4. Fl. with a musky smell. Terminal fl. usually divided in fours, the others in fives, but the numbers vary.—Woods and shady hedge-banks. P. IV. V.

2. *HEDERA* Linn.

1. *H. Helix* (L.); 1. coriaceous ovate or cordate and 5-lobed, lobes angular, umbels simple downy erect.—*E. B.* 1267.—Climbing by means of rootlike fibres. L. of the flowering branches ovate-oblong, acute, entire. Berries black, Embryo like that of *Cornaceæ*.—Rocks, old walls, hedges. Sh. X. XI. *Ivy*.

## Order XXXIX. CORNACEÆ.

Cal. 4-lobed. Pet. 4, oblong, broad at the base, inserted at the top of the calyx-tube, æstivation valvate. Stam. 4. Ovary 2-celled. Style filiform. Fruit a drupe, crowned with the remains of the calyx. Seeds pendulous, solitary. Embryo in the axis of fleshy albumen and as long as it.—Leaves opposite.

1. *CORNUS*. Calyx-limb superior, of 4 teeth. Pet. 4. Stam. 4. Style 1. Drupe with a 2-celled and 2-seeded nut.

1. *CORNUS* Linn.

1. *C. sanguinea* (L.); *arborescent*, branches straight, l. ovate cuspidate green on both sides, cymes flat without an involucre.—*E. B.* 249. *St.* 52. 3.—Shrub 5—6 feet high. Old bark reddish. Fl. numerous, white, in terminal cymes. Fr. dark purple. L. mostly opposite, strongly nerved, acutely cuspidate, rounded below.—Hedges and thickets. Sh. VI. *Dog-wood*.

2. *C. suecica* (L.); *herbaceous*, l. all opposite sessile ovate, fl. umbellate shorter than the 4-leaved *petaloid involucre*.—*E. B.* 310. *St.* 52. 1.—Flowering shoots about 6 in. high, annual, springing from the procumbent or subterranean creeping woody leafless stems. Fl. dark purple with yellow stamens, in a small solitary terminal umbel with an involucre of 4 ovate yellow leaves tipped with purple. Fr. red.—Moist alpine pastures. P. VII. E. S.

## Subdivision III. COROLLIFLORÆ.

Pet. united bearing the stamens.

## Order XL. LORANTHACEÆ.

Cal. adnate to the ovary, with 2 bracts at its base, limb entire or lobed. Cor. of 4—8 more or less united petals. Stam. as many as and opposite to the petals and the filaments more or less combined with them, anth. sometimes adnate to the petals. Ovary 1, 1-celled with 1 erect ovule. Style filiform or 0. Stigma capitate. Fr. succulent. Albumen fleshy.—Parasitical plants with entire, mostly opposite leaves.

1. **VISCUM**. Dioecious. Male: Cal. 0. Pet. 4, ovate, fleshy, united at the base. Anth. adnate to the petals, many-celled. Fem.: Cal. an obscure entire superior margin. Pet. 4, erect, somewhat triangular, minute. Stigma sessile, obtuse. Berry 1-seeded, crowned with the calyx.

### 1. *VISCUM* Linn.

1. *V. album* (L.); st. repeatedly dichotomously branched, branches terete, l. ovate-lanceolate obtuse, fl. in the forks of the stem sessile clustered.—*E. B.* 1470. *St.* 8.—Evergreen, parasitical, yellow, succulent. Male fl. about 3 together, female about 5, yellowish. Berries white, pellucid, globular, viscid.—Parasitical on various trees. *P.* III.—IV. *Mistletoe*. *E.*

## Order XLI. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ.

Cal. adnate with the ovary, usually with bracts at the base, limb 4—5-lobed. Cor. regular or irregular, 4—5-cleft. Stam. free, on the corolla, 4—5, alternate with the lobes. Ovary 3—5-celled. Stigmas 1—3. Fruit indehiscent, 1- or more celled, usually fleshy. Albumen fleshy.—L. opposite.

1. **SAMBUCUS**. Cal.-limb 5-cleft. *Cor. rotate*, 5-lobed. Stam. 5. Stigmas 3, sessile. Fr. 3—4-seeded.
2. **VIBURNUM**. Cal.-limb 5-cleft. *Cor. bell- or funnel-shaped*, 5-lobed. Stam. 5. Stigmas 3, sessile. Fruit 1-seeded.
3. **LONICERA**. Cal.-limb small, 5-cleft. *Cor. tubular* or funnelshaped, usually saccate at the base, limb 5-fid or irregular. Stam. 5. *Style filiform*. *Stigma capitate*. Fruit 1—3-celled, few-seeded.
4. **LINNÆA**. *Cal.-limb 5-cleft, with lanceolate subulate equal deciduous segments*. *Cor. turbinate-bellshaped*, 5-lobed. *Stam.* 4, rarely 5, 2 longer. *Style filiform*, stigma capitate. Fr. dry, 3-celled; 2 cells barren, 1 single-seeded.—Two large and 2 minute bracts at the base of the fruit.

### 1. *SAMBUCUS* Linn.

1. *S. Ebulus* (L.); herbaceous, st. furrowed, *stip. leaflike* ovate serrate, l. pinnate, leaflets lanceolate serrate, cyme with 3 principal branches.—*E. B.* 475.—*St.* 2—4 feet high. Cymes terminal. Fl. white, reddish externally; anth. purple. Fr. reddish-black.—Hedge-banks. *P.* VIII. *Dwarf Elder*. *Danewort*.

2. *S. nigra* (L.); arborescent, *stip. obsolete*, l. pinnate, leaflets ovate cuspidate serrate, cymes with 5 principal branches.—*E. B.*

476.—A small tree. Cymes large, terminal. Fl. cream-coloured. Fr. black, rarely green or white.—*β. laciniata*; l. 2—3-pinnate, lts. laciniated.—*γ. rotundifolia* (DC.); lts. usually 3 quite round.—Woods and hedges. *β.* near Ayr. *Hooker*. *Enderby*, Leicestershire. *γ.* Isle of Wight. T. VI. *Elder*.

## 2. VIBURNUM Linn.

1. *V. Lantana* (L.); l. *elliptical* with a cordate base *finely denticulate-serrate* downy beneath, pubescence stellate.—*E. B.* 331.—A small tree with round mealy branches. Young shoots, petioles, and under sides of the l. densely, upper side more sparingly, covered with stellate down. Cymes terminal. Fl. white, not radiant. Fr. Black.—Hedges and thickets on a calcareous soil. T. V. *Mealy Guelder-rose*. *Wayfaring tree*. E. S.

2. *V. Opulus* (L.); l. 3—5-lobed, lobes acuminate and dentate, petioles with glands.—*E. B.* 332. St. 27. 6.—Branches glabrous, tetragonal when young. L. slightly downy beneath. Cymes large, with linear bracts; fl. white, inner ones fertile, outer barren and radiant. Fr. red.—Hedges and thickets. T. VI. VII. *Common Guelder-rose*.

## 3. LONICERA Linn.

†1. *L. Caprifolium* (L.); fl. ringent whorled terminal *sessile*, l. deciduous glabrous on both sides obtuse, *upper l. connate-perfoliate*, style glabrous.—*E. B.* 799.—St. twining. Fl. white or purplish. Fr. orange. Upper pairs of leaves connate, the rest distinct.—Thickets. Sh. V. VI. E. S.

2. *L. Periclymenum* (L.); fl. ringent capitate terminal, *heads stalked*, l. *all distinct* deciduous oval, st. twining.—*E. B.* 800.—Fl. pale yellow, externally red. Fr. red. L. sometimes downy beneath, rarely lobed.—Woods and hedges. Sh. VI.—IX. *Honeysuckle*. *Woodbine*.

3. *L. Xylostemum* (L.); *peduncles 2-flowered* downy as long as the flowers, calyx-limb deciduous, berries slightly connected at the base, l. oval downy, st. erect.—*E. B.* 916.—Fl. pale yellow. L., bracts, cal., cor. externally, filaments, and style downy. Fr. scarlet.—Thickets. Native in Sussex. Sh. V. E.

## 4. LINNÆA Gronov.

1. *L. borealis* (Gron.).—*E. B.* 433.—St. trailing and creeping. L. opposite, broadly ovate, stalked, dark green above, paler beneath. Peduncles long, erect, 2-flowered, from short lateral branches with 2—4 leaves. Fl. flesh-coloured, purple within.—Woods, chiefly of fir, in the north. P. VII. E. S.

## Order XLII. RUBIACEÆ.

Cal. superior, entire or lobed. Cor. regular, 4—6-lobed. Stam. 4—5, alternate with the lobes of the corolla. Ovary 1, 2-celled, with solitary erect ovules. Style 1, often bifid. Stigmas 2. Fr. a didymous indehiscent pericarp. Embryo straight in horny albumen.

1. *SHERARDIA*. Cor. funnelshaped. Fr. crowned with the 6-toothed calyx, dry.
2. *ASPERULA*. Cor. funnelshaped. Fr. dry, not crowned with the limb of the calyx.
3. *GALIUM*. Cor. rotate. Fr. dry, not crowned with the calyx.
4. *RUBIA*. Cor. rotate. Fr. succulent, 2-lobed.

1. *SHERARDIA* Linn.

1. *S. arvensis* (L.).—*E. B.* 891.—St. mostly decumbent, branched, square, leafy. L. 6 in a whorl, obovate-lanceolate, acute. Fl. blue, in a small sessile terminal umbel. Cal. of 4 segments, 2 of them bifid.—Fields. A. V.—VII.

2. *ASPERULA* Linn.

[1. *A. arvensis* (L.); l. 6—10 in a whorl linear-lanceolate obtuse, fl. aggregate terminal surrounded by long ciliated bracts, fr. glabrous.—*E. B. S.* 2792.—Like *Sherardia arvensis*. St. ascending, square. Lowermost l. opposite or 4 together, roundish-obovate. St. and margins of the l. rough. Fl. bright blue.—Occasionally introduced. Devonport. A. VI.]

[\**A. taurina* (L.); l. 4 in a whorl elliptical acuminate 3-nerved, fl. corymbose, cor.-tube very long, fr. punctulate scabrous.—Naturalized. Cadeby, Leicestershire. Casterton Woods, Westmoreland.]

2. *A. cynanchica* (L.); l. 4 in a whorl linear, uppermost l. very unequal, fl. corymbose, bracts lanceolate mucronate, cor. scabrous, “fr. granular-scabrous.”—*E. B.* 33.—Root fusiform. Stems many diffuse or ascending branched. Fl. generally lilac.—Dry banks in limestone districts. P. VI. VII. E. I.

3. *A. odorata* (L.); l. 6—8 in a whorl lanceolate, margins scabrous, fl. in stalked terminal corymbs, fr. hispid.—*E. B.* 755.—St. erect, about 6 in. high. Fl. white. L. broad. Whole plant fragrant.—Woods. P. V. VI. *Woodruff*.

## 3. GALIUM Linn.

## A. Leaves 3-nerved.

\* *Inflorescence paniced, terminal; fl. perfect; fr-stalks erect.*

1. *G. boreale* (L.); l. 4 in a whorl lanceolate, st. erect paniced, fruitstalks patent, fr. covered with hooked bristles.—*E. B.* 105.—St. about 18 in. high, with many leafy branches. Fl. white in compact terminal panicles. Fr. hispid.—Moist rocky places. P. VII. VIII.

\*\* *Inflorescence axillary; lateral fl. imperfect; fr.-stalks deflexed.*

2. *G. cruciatum* (With.); l. 4 in a whorl elliptic-oblong hairy, flowerstalks corymbose bracteate, terminal fl. fertile, lateral mostly male, fr. smooth.—*E. B.* 143.—St. simple above, 1—2 feet high, hairy. Fl. small, about 8 together in small corymbs, yellow.—“*β. lævipes*; peduncles and pedicels glabrous.”—Hedges and thickets. P. V. VI. Crosswort.

## B. Leaves 1-nerved. Root annual.

\* *Inflorescence axillary; lateral fl. imperfect.*

[3. *G. saccharatum* (All.); l. about 6 in a whorl linear-lanceolate with marginal forward prickles, st. rough with decurved prickles, peduncles 3-flowered, fr. warted reflexed.—*E. B.* 2173.—St. procumbent, spreading. Fl. small, pale yellow. Fr. large, a double globe, quite covered with large pyramidal tubercles.—Carse of Gowrie and near Forfar. Malton, Yorkshire. A. VI.—VIII.]

\*\* *Inflorescence axillary, paniced; fl. all perfect.*

4. *G. tricornè* (With.); l. 6—8 in a whorl linear-lanceolate with marginal backward prickles, st. rough with deflexed prickles, peduncles 3-flowered, fr. granulated reflexed.—*E. B.* 1641.—St. procumbent, spreading. Fl. small, all 3 usually perfect in structure but seldom more than the middle one fertile. Fr. large, a double globe, covered with small granulations.—Dry calcareous fields. A. VI.—IX. E.

5. *G. Aparine* (L.); l. 6—8 in a whorl linear-lanceolate with marginal backward prickles, st. rough with deflexed prickles, peduncles few- (about 3) flowered, fruitstalks divaricated straight, fruit covered with short hooked bristles.—*E. B.* 816.—St. straggling amongst bushes, 3—4 feet long. The marginal prickles near the extremity of the l. point forwards, the rest backwards. Fl. small. Peduncles or rather flowering branches with several leaves at the primary divisions. Fr. large.—Common. A. VI.—VIII. Goose-grass. Cleavers.



6. *G. spurium* (L.); l. 6—8 in a whorl linear-lanceolate with marginal backward prickles, st. rough with deflexed prickles, peduncles with 3—9 flowers, fruitstalks divaricated straight.—*E. B.* 1871.—Closely resembling the preceding; distinguished by its more numerous green flowers, floral leaves solitary ("or in pairs"), fruit of about half the size and in the typical plant smooth.— $\beta$ . *G. Vaillantii* (DC.); fr. hispid. *E. B. S.* 2943.—Fields.  $\alpha$ . Forfar;  $\beta$ . Saffron Walden and Chesterford, Essex. A. VII. E. S.

7. *G. parisiense* (L.); l. about 6 in a whorl linear-lanceolate bristle-pointed with marginal forward prickles, st. rough with decurved prickles, panicles small dichotomous, branches divaricated bifid.—*G. anglicum* Huds., *E. B.* 384.—St. 6—8 in. high, spreading, slender, brittle. L. usually 6 in a whorl, the lowermost sometimes in fours. Branches of the small panicles often spreading nearly at right angles with their stalk. Fr. granulated, nearly black. The typical *G. parisiense* has hooked prickles on the fruit.—Old walls and dry sandy places. A. ? VI. VII. E.

C. Leaves 1-nerved. Root perennial. Fl. in terminal panicles.

\* Fruit not granulated. No downward prickles on the stem.

8. *G. erectum* (Huds.); l. about 8 in a whorl lanceolate mucronate the margins rough with forward prickles, midrib slender, branches of the panicle all ascending, fruitstalks divaricated, fr. oval smooth, pet. taper-pointed.—*E. B.* 2067.—St. weak, glabrous or hairy, ascending. L. lanceolate, scarcely at all obovate; margins with 2 rows of prickles pointing forwards; midrib beneath rather slender, smooth.— $\beta$ . *cinereum*; l. 6—8 in a whorl linear.—*G. cinereum* Sm., *E. B. S.* 2783. seems to be only a narrow-leaved variety.—*G. aristatum* (Sm.), *E. B.* 2784, has l. in sixes but is probably a state of this.—Hedges and pastures. P. VI. VII.

9. *G. Mollugo* (L.); l. about 8 in a whorl lanceolate-obovate or obovate-oblong cuspidate the margins rough with forward prickles, midrib slender, branches of the panicle many-flowered lower ones spreading horizontally or deflexed, fruitstalks divaricated, fr. glabrous, pet. cuspidate.—*E. B.* 1673.—St. ascending, square, thickened at the joinings, glabrous, or in  $\beta$ . *scabrum* (Sm.) as well as the l. hairy. Panicle large. Fl. small.— $\gamma$ . *G. insubricum* (Gaud.); l. about 6 in a whorl obovate abruptly cuspidate, branches of the panicle few-flowered terminating in trichotomous umbels, floral l. large, bracts large usually solitary.—Hedges and thickets.  $\gamma$ . Winander Mere. P. VII. VIII.

10. *G. verum* (L.); l. about 8 in a whorl linear-setaceous with revolute margins channeled above downy beneath, panicles nume-

rous small densely flowered subterminal, fruitstalks patent, *fruit smooth*, pet. obtuse and apiculate.—*E. B.* 660.—St. erect, slightly branched, somewhat woody, with numerous whorls of narrow deflexed leaves. Fl. golden yellow, rarely green or straw-coloured, usually in numerous small dense panicles collected into a kind of terminal spike. St. and upper surface of the l. sometimes downy or scabrous. On loose sands the st. are much more branched and the fl. sometimes solitary but agreeing in all other respects with this species.—Dry and sandy places. P. VII. VIII.

**\*\* *Fruit granulated not hairy. St. without downward prickles.***

11. *G. saxatile* (L.); l. about 6 in a whorl obovate pointed, panicles corymbose small, fl.- and fr.-stalks erect-patent, *fr. granulated*, pet. acute.—*E. B.* 815.—St. numerous, procumbent, much branched. L. obovate, suddenly narrowed to a point, smooth, with a few marginal forward prickles.—Heaths. P. VII. VIII.

12. *G. pusillum* (L.); l. about 8 in a whorl linear-lanceolate mucronate without marginal prickles, panicle few-flowered, *fl.- and fr.-stalks erect-patent*, fr. obsoletely granulated, pet. acute.—*E. B.* 74. *G. sylvestre* Koch.—St. numerous, slender, square, branched, loosely spreading. L. often nearly glabrous or with *marginal hairs (not prickles)* spreading or backward *never forward*. Lower part of the stem and leaves sometimes densely covered with patent hairs. Fr. very minutely granulated.—Limestone hills, rare. P. VII. VIII.

**\*\*\* *Stem rough with downward prickles.***

13. *G. uliginosum* (L.); l. 6—8 in a whorl linear-lanceolate bristle-pointed with *margins rough like the angles of the stem with backward prickles*, panicles small axillary few-flowered trichotomous the branches patent 3-fid, fruitstalks straight, fruit granulated.—*E. B.* 1972.—Stems slender, brittle, about a foot high, weak. L. usually 6 in a whorl, discoloured at the tip and shortly acuminate. Branches of the small panicles erect-patent. Fr. dark brown.—Wet places. P. VII. VIII.

14. *G. palustre* (L.); l. 4 in a whorl linear-oblong broader upwards *obtuse*, panicle diffuse, *fl. perfect*, fruitstalks straight *spreading at right angles*, fr. smooth.—*E. B.* 1857.—St. 1—4 feet high, weak, branched or simple. Lowest l. usually 6 in a whorl, the rest in fours, 2 often much smaller. Fl. small, white. St. and branches nearly smooth.—β. *G. Witheringii* (Sm.); angles of the stem and margins and under sides of the l. rough with backward bristles. *E. B.* 2206.—We appear to have two plants, l. *G. palustre* (L.); pan., fl., and fr. small, fr.-st. spreading at rt.

angles, l. linear-lanceolate; 2. *G. elongatum* (Presl.?) ; pan., fl., and fr. larger, l. broader. I leave them for future inquiry.—Wet places by ditches and rivers. P. VII. VIII.

#### 4. RUBIA *Linn.* Wild Madder.

1. *R. peregrina* (L.) ; l. 4—6 in a whorl elliptic or lanceolate shining smooth above without veins the margin and keel rough with reflexed bristles.—*E. B.* 851.—Old st. terete, shoots spreading, square. L. rigid, persistent. Cor. rotate, 5-cleft ; lobes oval suddenly narrowed into a slender point.—Stony and sandy thickets in the south. P. VI.—VIII. E. I.

### Order XLIII. VALERIANACEÆ.

Cal. superior, limb various, toothed, obsolete or involute and ultimately resembling a pappus. Cor. tubular, 3—5-lobed, unequal or irregular often spurred or gibbous at the base. Stam. 1—5, inserted in the tube, free. Ovary with 1 perfect cell and often 2 abortive cells, ovule solitary pendulous. Fr. dry.

1. CENTRANTHUS. Cor. regular, 5-lobed, *with a spur*. Stam. 1. Fr. 1-celled, indehiscent, crowned with the limb of the calyx expanded into a feathery pappus.
2. VALERIANA. Cor. regular, 5-lobed, gibbous but *without a spur*. Stam. 3. Fr. 1-celled, indehiscent, crowned with the limb of the calyx expanded into a feathery pappus.
3. VALERIANELLA. Cor. regular, 5-lobed, without a spur. Stam. 3. Fr. 3-celled, indehiscent, *crowned with the erect unequally toothed limb of the calyx*, 2 of the cells usually empty inflated or filiform.

#### 1. CENTRANTHUS *Cand.*

†1. *C. ruber* (DC.) ; l. ovate-lanceolate, spur much shorter than the tube of the corolla and twice as long as the germen.—*Valeriana* Sm., *E. B.* 1531.—St. 1—2 feet high. Fl. purple or white.—Chalk-pits and old walls. P. VI.—IX. *Red Valerian.*

[*C. Calcitrapa* (Dufr.) ; radical l. ovate entire, stem-l. pinna-tid, spur very short, is naturalized at Eltham in Kent.]

#### 2. VALERIANA *Linn.*

1. *V. officinalis* (L.) ; l. *all pinnate*, lts. 15—21 lanceolate den-tate-serrate terminal one not larger than the others, st. sulcate solitary, fr. glabrous ovate-oblong.—*St.* 9.—Root with short sub-terranean scions. *St.* 2—4 feet high. Fl. flesh-coloured. Ra-

dical l. on long stalks. Fr. narrowed usually from about its middle.—Ditches and damp chalky places. P. VI. VII. *Valerian*.

2. *V. sambucifolia* ("Mikan."); l. all pinnate, lts. 9—11, dentate-serrate, of the radical l. ovate acute, of the stem-l. oblong-lanceolate, terminal lt. not larger than the others, st. sulcate solitary, fr. glabrous ovate-attenuate.—*V. officinalis* Sm., *E. B.* 698.—Root with long scions usually not buried. St. 2—4 feet high. Term. lt. of rt.-l. sometimes slightly larger than the others. Fr. narrowing from below its middle. An enormous plant, fully 5 ft. high, is found in the Cambridge fens and may belong to this species.—Damp places. P. VI. VII. E. S.

\*3. *V. pyrenaica* (L.); l. heartshaped serrate stalked, upper l. with 1—2 pairs of small lanceolate leaflets.—*E. B.* 1591.—St. 2—3 feet high, furrowed. Fl. light rose-coloured.—Woods in Scotland. P. VI. VII. E. S.

4. *V. dioica* (L.); fl. imperfectly dioecious, root-l. ovate stalked, stem-l. pinnatifid with a large terminal lobe, fr. glabrous.—*E. B.* 628. St. 9.—St. 6—12 in. high, simple. Fl. flesh-coloured; rather large with protruded stam., barren; or small with included stamens and forming a closer corymb, fertile. Root creeping.—Boggy places. P. V. VI. E. S.

### 3. VALERIANELLA Moench.

\* *Fruit with 2 barren cells, fertile cell corky on the back.*

1. *V. olitoria* (Moench); fr. compressed oblique, barren cells without furrows: dissepiment incomplete, bracts ciliated.—*E. B.* 811. St. 2. 3. *R. Icon. t.* 60. *Fedia* Sm.—L. ovate-spathulate, upper ones narrower. Fl. in terminal dense cymes with oblong linear opposite bracts. Fr. 3-celled; 1 fertile with its back formed of a thick gibbous mass of spongy cellular tissue which is usually traversed by a single furrow, a groove on each side separates it from the 2 barren slightly confluent cells each of which has a slender rib on its side and their junction marked by a slight furrow.—Corn-fields and banks. A. V. VI. *Corn Salad*.

\*\* *Fruit with 2 barren conspicuous cells, fertile cell not corky.*

2. *V. carinata* (Loisel.); fr. oblong boatshaped crowned with 1 straight tooth, cells nearly equal each with a single rib on the back, barren cells contiguous in their whole length and with a deep furrow between them, fl. in dense cymes.—*Fedia E. B. S.* 2810. *R. Icon. t.* 61.—Fl. pale blue. Root-l. spathulate, st.-l. oblong. Bracts ciliated. Section of the fr. crescent-shaped.—Hedge-banks, rare. A. IV.—VI. *Lambs' Lettuce*. E. S.

3. *V. Auricula* (DC.); fr. subglobose crowned with 1 erect membranous leaf, *barren cells larger than the fertile one inflated* contiguous having a narrow furrow between them, fl. scattered.—*Fedia E. B. S.* 2809. *V. dentata* DC. Prod. iv. 627.—Fl. distant, in the forks of a repeatedly dichotomous cyme. Lower l. obovate attenuate downwards, upper l. oblong. Bracts ciliated. Section of the fruit nearly round. Crown of one oblong obtuse obliquely truncate tooth, sometimes with a minute tooth on each side; or of 3 acute teeth, of which one is much the longest and often 3-pointed.—Cultivated land. A. VII. VIII.

\*\*\* *Barren cells 0, or reduced to a rib.*

4. *V. dentata* (Deitr.); fr. oval crowned with the small oblique unequally 4-toothed calyx flat in front with an oblong space inclosed between 2 elevated curved ribs (barren cells) convex behind, cyme lax spreading, its branches long divaricated.—*Fedia Sm., E. B.* 1370. *V. Morisonii* DC. Prod. iv. 627.—Teeth of the crown spreading or all incurved except the largest. Fr. smooth or hairy. Fl. corymbose.—Corn-fields and banks. A. VI. VII.

5. *V. eriocarpa* (Desv.); fr. oval crowned with the large oblique open unequally 5—7-toothed calyx flat in front with an oval space inclosed between 2 elevated curved ribs (barren cells) convex behind, cyme condensed.—Very different in habit from the preceding but scarcely affording any specific character. A variety?—Great Orme's Head, N. Wales. A. VI. E.

## Order XLIV. DIPSACACEÆ.

Fl. capitate. Cal. superior, surrounded by an involucl which closely invests the ripe fruit. Cor. 4—5-fid with unequal lobes. Stam. 4, inserted in the tube, free, filaments not jointed. Style 1. Stigma simple. Ovary 1-celled with a pendulous ovule. Fr. crowned with the pappus-like calyx. Embryo in fleshy albumen.

1. **DIPSACUS.** Calyx cupshaped. Involucl forming a thickened margin to the ovary. Cor. 4-fid. *Receptacle with spinous scales* shorter than the involucre. Fr. with 4 sides and 8 little depressions.
2. **KNAUTIA.** Calyx cupshaped with radiant teeth. Involucl terminating in 4 small teeth. *Receptacle hairy; scales 0.* Fr. with 4 sides and 4 little depressions.
3. **SCABIOSA.** Calyx of 5 bristles. Involucl membranous and plaited. *Receptacle scaly.* Fr. nearly cylindrical with 8 excavations.

## 1. DIPSACUS Linn.

1. *D. sylvestris* (L.); l. opposite undivided sessile, stem-l. connate, scales of the receptacle straight at the end longer than the flowers, involucre curved upwards.—*E. B.* 1032.—St. 5—6 feet high, prickly, leafy, branched. Heads of fl. large, conical, overtopped by the slender ascending involucre.—Hedges and roadsides. *B. VIII. IX. Wild Teasel.*

\*2. *D. Fullonum* (L.); l. opposite undivided sessile, stem-l. connate, scales of the receptacle hooked at the end as long as the flowers, involucre reflexed.—*E. B.* 2080.—St. 5—6 feet high, prickly, leafy, branched. Heads of fl. obtuse, conical, about as long as the spinous spreading involucre.—West of England, scarcely wild. *B. VIII. IX. Teasel.*

3. *D. pilosus* (L.); l. stalked with a lt. at the base on each side, scales of the receptacle obovate-cuspidate straight, involucre deflexed.—*E. B.* 877.—St. 3—4 feet high, branched, rough, leafy. Heads of fl. small, globose, longer than the involucre.—Moist shady places. *B. VIII.* *E.*

## 2. KNAUTIA Coult.

1. *K. arvensis* (Coult.); lower l. simple, stem-l. pinnatifid, st. bristly, calyx with about 8 awned teeth.—*E. B.* 659.—St. 2—3 feet high, slightly branched, with few leaves. Radical l. numerous, sometimes pinnately lobed. Fl. purple, in large convex long-stalked heads, outer ones usually unequal and radiant. Involucre bluntish.—*β. integrifolia* (Coult.); l. all simple narrowly lanceolate entire or superficially crenate.—Fields. *P. VII.—IX. Field Scabious.*

## 3. SCABIOSA Linn.

1. *S. succisa* (L.); root abrupt, heads of fl. and fr. nearly globose, involucre hairy 4-fid herbaceous, calyx of 5 bristles, cor. 4-cleft regular, l. oblong entire, upper l. narrower mostly entire.—*E. B.* 878.—St. 1—3 feet high. Radical l. numerous, stem-l. usually few. Fl. purplish-blue, rarely white. St. and both sides of the l. hairy or glabrous.—Meadows and pastures. *P. VII.—X. Devil's bit.*

2. *S. Columbaria* (L.); heads of fr. globose, involucre membranous plaited notched, calyx of 5 nerveless bristles, cor. 5-cleft radiant, radical l. oblong stalked crenate entire or lyrate, uppermost l. pinnatifid with linear segments.—*E. B.* 1311.—St. 12—18 in. high. Radical l. obtuse, or, rarely, lanceolate and acute, on long stalks; upper l. rarely entire, linear. Fl. purplish.—“*β. glabra* (Ball); calycine setæ more flattened with traces of a medial nerve.”—On a calcareous soil. *β. Pennard Castle, Glam. Mr. J. Ball. P. VII. VIII.* *E. S.*

## Order XLV. COMPOSITÆ.

Fl. capitate, surrounded by an involucre formed of scales (phyllaries). Cal. superior; limb obsolete or forming a toothed bristly or feathery pappus. Cor. tubular or ligulate. Stam. 5, inserted in the tube, anthers united, syngenesious. Fr. an indehiscent dry pericarp with an erect seed without albumen.

The following arrangement of the genera is nearly that of Jussieu, as being more simple than that of DeCandolle which is followed in the arrangement of the species.

## Suborder I. CORYMBIFERÆ.

Florets of the disk tubular; marginal florets often ligulate. Style not swollen below its branches.

A. *Pappus more or less hairy.*

\* Anthers without bristles at their base.

- (1.) 1. EUPATORIUM. Heads few-flowered. Phyll. imbricate oblong. Receptacle naked. Florets tubular-funnel-shaped, hermaphrodite. Anth. included. Branches of the style exserted, cylindrical obtuse.
- (2.) 2. PETASITES. Heads many-flowered, *subdiœcious*. Fem. florets filiform, obliquely truncate or shortly ligulate, in many rows in the fem. heads, none or in 1 row in the male heads. Male florets tubular, few and central in the fem. heads, occupying the whole disk in the male heads. Receptacle naked. Phyll. in one row.—Plants *subdiœcious*.
- (3.) 3. TUSSILAGO. Heads many-flowered, *heterogamous*. Fem. florets marginal, in many rows, narrowly ligulate. Male florets discoidal, tubular, 5-cleft. Receptacle naked. Phyll. in one row, with membranous margins.
- (4.) 24. SENEIO. Florets of the ray ligulate, fem., rarely 0; of the disk perfect, tubular. Involucre cylindrical or conical of 1 row of equal *phyll. not membranous at the margin*, and several smaller scales at its base. Pappus pilose.
- (5.) 23. CINERARIA. Involucre of 1 row of equal phyllaries. Otherwise like *Senecio*.
- (6.) 22. DORONICUM. Florets of the ray ligulate, fem.; of the disk perfect, tubular. Involucre *hemispherical* of 2 or 3 rows of equal *phyll.* Pappus pilose, wanting in the ray.
- (7.) 8. LINOSYRIS. Heads not radiant. Florets all perfect,

tubular. Receptacle naked, pitted, pits with elevated dentate margins in our plant. Phyll. imbricated. Pappus pilose. Fr. compressed, silky, without a beak.

- (8.) 4. ASTER. Heads radiant. Florets of the ray fem., ligulate, in 1 row; of the disk perfect, tubular. Receptacle naked, pitted. Phyll. *imbricated* and a few scales on the peduncle. Pappus pilose, in many rows. Fr. compressed, without a beak.
- (9.) 5. ERIGERON. Heads radiant. Florets of the *ray* fem., ligulate, *in many rows*; of the disk mostly perfect, tubular. Receptacle naked. Phyll. imbricated. Pappus pilose, in many rows. Fr. compressed, without a beak.
- (10.) 7. SOLIDAGO. Pappus pilose, in 1 row. Fr. terete. Otherwise like *Aster*.

\*\* Anthers with 2 bristles at their base.

† Receptacle without scales. Fr. cylindrical or tetragonal.

- (11.) 9. INULA. Heads radiant. Florets of the ray fem., ligulate, rarely subtubular; of the disk perfect, tubular. Anth. with 2 bristles at the base. Receptacle naked. Phyll. imbricated in many rows. Pappus *pilose, uniform, in 1 row*.
- (12.) 10. PULICARIA. Phyll. laxly imbricated in few rows. Pappus in 2 rows, outer short cuplike membranous toothed, inner pilose. Otherwise like *Inula*.

†† Receptacle without scales or scaly only at the margin. Fr. cylindrical or compressed.

- (13.) 20. GNAPHALIUM. Outer florets fem., central perfect, *all tubular*. Pappus capillary. Receptacle flat, naked. Involucre hemispherical, imbricated; phyll. equalling the florets but not intermixed with them.—Cor. of the fem. florets often obsolete.
- (14.) 19. FILAGO. Outer florets fem., filiform, in several rows, *outermost ones intermixed with the inner scales of the involucre* or palcæ; central florets few, perfect, tubular. Pappus capillary. Receptacle conical, scaly at the margin. Involucre subconical, imbricated, phyll. lanceolate longer than the florets.
- (15.) 21. ANTENNARIA. Heads subdioecious. *Male* florets tubular, style almost simple, *pappus clavate*. Fem. florets filiform, pappus capillary. Receptacle convex. Involucre hemispherical, imbricated, phyll. coloured at the end.



B. *Pappus* 0, or membranous.

† Receptacle without scales. Heads heterogamous, radiant. Fl. of the ray fem., ligulate, in 1 row; of the disk herm., tubular.

(16.) 6. *BELLIS*. Phyll. in 2 rows equal obtuse. Receptacle conical. *Fr. compressed*. Pappus 0.

(17.) 15. *CHRYSANTHEMUM*. Involucre hemispherical. *Fr. terete*, without wings, or slightly angular and somewhat winged. Pappus 0 or of 3 minute teeth.

(18.) 16. *MATRICARIA*. Involucre conical, hemispherical or nearly flat. *Fr. angular*, not winged. Pappus 0, or a slight membranous border.

†† Receptacle without scales. Heads discoidal.

(19.) 17. *ARTEMISIA*. Florets of the disk perfect, of the ray fem. slender in 1 row; or all herm. and tubular. Involucre roundish. Phyll. imbricated. Receptacle naked or hairy. *Fr. obovate*, with a small epigynous disk, without pappus.

(20.) 18. *TANACETUM*. Florets as in *Artemisia*. Involucre hemispherical. Phyll. imbricated. Receptacle naked. *Fr. oblong*, angular, with a large epigynous disk (as broad as the fruit), crowned with a slight membranous border.

††† Receptacle scaly. Pappus 0.

(21.) 12. *ANTHEMIS*. Heads heterogamous, radiant. Florets of the ray fem., or neuter, ligulate, in 1 row; of the disk herm., tubular. Receptacle convex or conical. Phyll. imbricated, of few rows. *Fr. terete*, or obtusely tetragonal, without pappus, but with a more or less prominent margin.

[*ANACYCLUS*. *Fr. compressed*, winged at the edges. Otherwise like *Anthemis*.]

(22.) 13. *ACHILLEA*. Heads heterogamous, radiant. Florets of the ray fem., ligulate, short; of the disk herm., tubular, *tube plane-compressed 2-winged*. Receptacle narrow, slightly elevated. Involucre ovate or oblong. Phyll. imbricated. *Fr. compressed*, without pappus.

(23.) 14. *DIOTIS*. Heads homogamous, discoidal. Florets herm., tubular, tube compressed with 2 auricles at the base. Receptacle convex with concave downy-topped scales. Inv. bellshaped. Phyll. imbricated. *Fr. compressed*, crowned with the persistent auricled tube of the cor., pappus 0.

*C. Pappus of 2—5 stiff bristles. Receptacle scaly.*

- (24.) 11. *BIDENS*. Heads homogamous, discoïdal, sometimes radiant. Florets (of the ray neuter, ligulate;) of the disk herm., tubular. Receptacle flat. Phyll, in 2 rows, outer row spreading. Branches of the style surmounted by short cones. Fr. compressed, angular, rough at the edges, the angles terminating in 2—5 stiff retrorsely hispid bristles.

## Suborder II. CYNAROCEPHALEÆ.

Florets all tubular. Style swollen below its branches.

a. Anthers with 2 bristles at their base.

25. *SAUSSUREA*. Florets all herm., tubular. Phyll. imbricated, unarmed. Receptacle scaly. *Pappus in 2 rows, outer of short rough bristles, inner feathery.*
26. *CARLINA*. Florets all herm., tubular. Phyll. imbricated, outer lax leaflike spinose, inner linear membranous coloured and resembling a ray. Receptacle with cleft scales. *Pappus in 1 row, branched and feathery, connected into a ring below.*
27. *ARCTIUM*. Involucre globose. Phyll. imbricated, terminating in hooked points. Receptacle flat, with rigid subulate scales. Fr. compressed, oblong. *Pappus short, pilose, distinct.*

b. Anthers without bristles.

\* *Pappus in many rows of different lengths; inner row longest, longer than the fruit.*

28. *SERRATULA*. Heads dicœious by abortion. Phyll. imbricated, sharp, unarmed. Scales of the receptacle split longitudinally into linear bristles. Fr. compressed, not beaked, basal areola oblique. *Pappus persistent.*

\*\* *Pappus in many rows unequal; second row longest, equal to or shorter than the fruit, rarely none.*

29. *CENTAUREA*. Anthers with papillose filaments, involucre imbricated. Receptacle chaffy. Fr. attached laterally above the base to the receptacle. *Pappus pilose, rarely 0.*

\*\*\* *Pappus in many rows, equal, long.*

30. *ONOPORDUM*. Receptacle honey-combed. Fr. 4-ribbed. *Pappus rough. Otherwise like Carduus.*

31. **CARDUUS.** Involucre imbricated with simple spinous pointed scales. Receptacle with fimbriated scales. Fr. compressed, oblong, with a somewhat fleshy terminal areola. *Pappus* long, pilose or plumose, *united into a ring at the base and deciduous*.—Includes *Cnicus* Linn. and *Cirsium* DC.

\*\*\*\* *Pappus in many rows. Filaments monadelphous.*

32. **SILYBUM.** Involucre imbricated; scales leaflike at the base, narrowed into a long spreading spinous point. Receptacle scaly. Fr. compressed, its *terminal areola surrounded by a papillose ring*. *Pappus* pilose, united into a ring at the base, deciduous.

### Suborder III. CICHORIACEÆ.

Florets all ligulate and perfect.

\* *Pappus* 0. *Receptacle without scales.*

33. **LAPSANA.** Heads 8—12-flowered. Phyll. in 1 row, erect, with 4—5 short bracts at their base. Fr. compressed, striated, deciduous, not enveloped in the scales of the involucre.

\*\* *Pappus like a crown or of many entire broad scales. Receptacle without scales.*

34. **ARNOSERIS.** Heads many-flowered. Phyll. in 1 row, about 12, keeled, linear-lanceolate, *at length converging*, a few small bracts at their base. Fr. angular crowned with a short elevated entire margin.

35. **CICHORIUM.** Heads many-flowered. Phyll. in 2 rows; outer of about 5 lax shortish; inner of 8—10 longer, converging, *at length reflexed*. Receptacle sometimes slightly pilose. Fr. obovate compressed striated. *Pappus* of 2 rows of minute erect chaffy scales.

\*\*\* *Pappus feathery. Receptacle scaly.*

36. **HYPOCHÆRIS.** Heads many-flowered. Phyll. oblong, imbricated. Fr. glabrous, muricated, often beaked. *Pappus* in 2 rows, outer short and setaceous, inner long and feathery; or in one row and feathery.

\*\*\*\* *Pappus feathery, or on the exterior fruits scaly. Receptacle without scales.*

37. **THRINCIA.** Involucre oblong. Phyll. in 1 row, with a few additional at the base. Receptacle punctured. Fr. beaked. *Pappus* in 2 rows; outer setaceous, deciduous;

inner longer, feathery, dilated at the base. *Marginal row of fruits* enveloped in the scales of the involucre, scarcely beaked and *with a short crownlike fimbriated pappus*.

38. APARGIA. Involucre subimbricated, exterior phyll. much smaller in 1—3 rows. Receptacle punctured. *Fr. uniform*, slightly beaked. *Pappus of all the fr. in 2 rows*; outer setaceous, persistent; inner longer, *feathery*, dilated at the base; or in 1 row feathery.

39. TRAGOPOGON. Involucre simple, of 8—10 phyll. connected at the base. Receptacle punctured. *Fr. longitudinally striated*, with a long beak, areola lateral. *Pappus in many rows, feathery, interwoven in the ray*.

40. PICRIS. Phyll. in 1 row, equal, *with unequal linear* often spreading ones at the base. Receptacle dotted. *Fr. terete, transversely striated, constricted or slightly beaked* above, areola terminal. *Pappus in 2 rows, feathery, external row subpilose*.

41. HELMINTHIA. Phyll. in 1 row, equal, with equal subulate adpressed ones at the base, and *surrounded by 3—5 leaflike loose bracts*. Receptacle dotted. *Fr. compressed, transversely rugose, rounded at the end and with a slender beak* longer than itself. Pappus in several rows feathery.

\*\*\*\*\* *Pappus filiform, deciduous, never feathery nor dilated at the base. Receptacle generally without scales. Fruit compressed.*

42. LACTUCA. Heads few-flowered. Phyll. with a membranous margin, imbricated in 2—4 rows, outer row shorter. *Fr. plane-compressed, contracted and produced into a filiform beak* which is not crowned nor muricated at the base.

43. LEONTODON. Heads many-flowered. *Involucre double*; inner of 1 row, erect; outer of few short lax or adpressed imbricated phyllaries. *Fr. subcompressed, muricated and suddenly contracted above, produced into a filiform beak*.

44. SONCHUS. Heads many-flowered. Phyll. imbricated in 2 or 3 rows of unequal scales. *Fr. plane-compressed, truncate above* not beaked.

45. MULGEDIUM. Heads many-flowered. Involucre double, inner of 1 row, outer of short lax imbricated phyllaries. *Fr. compressed constricted above and terminating in a ciliated disk*. Outer rows of the pappus rigid and brittle.

\*\*\*\*\* *Fruit terete, ribbed. Otherwise like the preceding section.*

46. CREPIS. Heads many-flowered. Involucre double, inner of 1 row, outer of short lax phyllaries. *Fr. terete, narrowed upwards or beaked.*
47. HIERACIUM. Heads many-flowered. Phyll. imbricated, many, oblong. *Fr. truncate above not beaked, with a very short crenulated margin.*

### ANOMALOUS GENUS. Order AMBROSIACEÆ Link.

- [48. XANTHIUM. Heads monœcious. Male. Involucre of 1 row of free phyllaries, many-flowered. Receptacle scaly. Cor. funnelshaped, 5-cleft. Anth. free. Stigma obtuse, entire.—Fem. fl. 2, inclosed within the involucre which is terminated by 1—2 beaks and covered with hooked spines and at length hardened over the fruit. Cor. filiform. Stam. 0. Stigmas 2, diverging, linear. *Fr. compressed each occupying a cell in the involucre.*]

Suborder I. *TUBULIFLORÆ*. Perfect florets tubular, regular, teeth 4 or 5.

### Tribe I. *Eupatorieæ*.

Style of the perfect florets cylindrical with elongated slightly clavate branches which are downy above; stigmatic lines but little prominent, often not extending as far as the middle of the branches.

Section 1. *ADENOSTYLEÆ*. Heads homogamous (florets all perfect).—Pappus pilose and rough.

#### 1. *EUPATORIUM* Linn.

1. *E. cannabinum* (L.); l. in 3 or 5 deep lanceolate serrated segments the middle one longest.—*E. B.* 428.—St. herbaceous, erect, striated, scabrous, 2—3 feet high. Heads in a fastigate corymb, 5—6-flowered; phyll. about 10: 5 exterior short obtuse. Florets reddish-purple. L. downy, Herb slightly aromatic.—Banks of streams. *P. VIII. IX. Hemp-Agrimony.*

Section 2. *TUSSILAGINEÆ*. Heads heterogamous or subdiœcious.

#### 2. *PETASITES* Gaert.

1. *P. vulgaris* (Desf.); l. roundish-cordate unequally toothed downy beneath; basal lobes approximate, stigmas of the submale

florets short ovate, female fl. truncate obliquely.—*Tussilago Petasites* Sm., *E. B.* 431 and 430. *St.* 2. 13.—Thyrus long and lax in the female plant, ovate and dense in the male. Root thick, creeping extensively. Fl. appearing before the l., on stout erect stalks which are clothed with concave tumid petioles either leafless or with a small limb. L. very large, radical, ultimately often 3 feet broad, glabrous above.—Swamps. P. IV. *Butterbur.*

[*P. fragrans* (Presl) which has shortly ligulate female fl. is quite naturalized in some places in the South.]

### 3. TUSSILAGO Linn.

1. *T. Farfara* (L.)—*E. B.* 429. *St.* 2. 10.—Root creeping extensively. Fl. appearing before the l., in bright yellow solitary heads, erect in blossom and seed, drooping before and after flowering, their stalks clothed with scalelike smooth bracts. L. roundish-cordate, angular, toothed, downy beneath.—Moist chalky and clay soils. P. III. IV. *Coltsfoot.*

## Tribe II. Asteroideæ.

Style of the hermaphrodite florets cylindrical with linear branches which are flat and equally and minutely downy on the outer surface and have narrow prominent stigmatic lines throughout.

Section 1. *ERIGERINÆ*. Heads never diœcious, mostly radiant. Anth. without appendages. L. alternate.

### 4. (8.) ASTER Linn.

1. *A. Tripolium* (L.); st. glabrous corymbose, l. linear-lanceolate fleshy smooth, involucre imbricate, phyll. obtuse membranous the inner ones longer.—*E. B.* 87. *Tripolium vulgare* DC.—*St.* 1—2 feet high, erect, hollow, leafy, many-flowered. Heads large with a yellow disk and bright blue rays; rays often wanting.—Muddy salt marshes. P. VIII. IX.

### 5. (9.) ERIGERON Linn.

\*1. *E. canadensis* (L.); st. much branched hairy *panicled many-flowered*, l. linear-lanceolate ciliated.—*E. B.* 2019.—*St.* erect, 1—2 feet high. Heads numerous, small, yellowish. Involucres cylindrical, scarcely shorter than the florets of the ray, finally spreading.—Waste ground, rare. A. VIII. IX. E.

2. *E. acris* (L.); st. corymbose, branches alternate 1-headed, l. linear-lanceolate entire spreading, lower l. narrowed below, ray erect scarcely longer than the disk, inner female florets filiform

numerous.—*E. B.* 1158.—St. erect, 6—18 in. high, simple below, corymbosely-branched above, often several from one root. Fl. yellow, the ray pale blue.—Dry gravelly places. B. VII. VIII. *Fleabane*.

3. *E. alpinus* (L.); st. mostly with a single head, l. lanceolate, lower l. narrowed below, ray spreading twice as long as the disk, "inner female florets tubular-filiform numerous."—*E. B.* 464. *St.* 38. 11.—St. 4—8 in. high, usually terminating in a solitary head with a yellow disk and light purple ray. Involucre hairy.— $\beta$ . *E. uniflorus* (Sm. not L.) has a shorter and more erect ray and a rather more hairy involucre. *E. B.* 2416.—Highland mountains. P. VII. VIII. S.

### 6. (16.) BELLIS Linn. Daisy.

1. *B. perennis* (L.); l. obovate-spathulate single-ribbed crenate-dentate.—*E. B.* 424.—St. a short procumbent rhizome producing l. only at its extremity. Flowerstalks simple, each bearing a single head. Sometimes all the florets are ligulate, rarely all are tubular.—Banks and pastures. P. III.—X.

### 7. (10.) SOLIDAGO Linn. Golden Rod.

1. *S. Virgaurea* (L.); st. erect slightly angular, l. lanceolate narrowed at both ends, lower l. elliptical stalked serrated, raceme erect simple or compound, phyll. lanceolate acute, fr. downy.—*E. B.* 301. *St.* 9.—St. usually 1—3 feet high, leafy, nearly simple, terminating in a long cluster of yellow heads.— $\beta$ . *angustifolia* (Koch); l. all lanceolate.— $\gamma$ . *S. cambrica* (Huds.); st. 2—6 in. high, l. ovate-lanceolate, heads larger.—Woods and thickets.  $\beta$ . on mountains. P. VII.—IX. *Golden Rod*.

### 8. (7.) LINOSYRIS Cand.

1. *L. vulgaris* (Cass.); herbaceous, l. linear glabrous, heads corymbose, inv. lax.—*Chrysocoma Linosyris* Sm., *E. B.* 2505.—*St.* 12—18 in. high, simple, leafy. L. single-ribbed, smooth or scabrous, very numerous, more or less dotted. Fl. yellow.—Limestone cliffs, rare. P. VIII. IX. E.

Section 2. *INULEÆ*. Heads never dioecious, rarely homogamous or discoid, generally heterogamous and radiant. Female florets ligulate. Anth. with appendages. Receptacles without scales. L. alternate.

### 9. (11.) INULA Linn.

1. *I. Helenium* (L.); outer phyll. ovate, inner obovate, l. unequally dentate downy beneath cordate-ovate acute clasping, root l. stalked elliptic-oblong, fr. quadrangular glabrous.—*E. B.* 1546.

—St. 3—4 feet high, round, furrowed, solid, leafy, branched above. Heads few together or solitary, terminal, very large; florets bright yellow. Phyll. reflexed.—Moist pastures. P. VII. VIII. *Elecampane*. E. I.

2. *I. Conyza* (DC.); phyll. all linear, l. ovate-lanceolate downy denticulate, lower l. narrowed into a footstalk, florets of the ray subligulate, fr. terete.—*Conyza squarrosa* Sm., E. B. 1195.—St. 1—2 feet high, leafy. Heads corymbose. Phyll. reflexed, leafy. Fl. yellow, those of the circumference between tubular and ligulate, deeply divided on the inner side.—Calcareous soils. P. VII. —IX. *Plowman's Spikenard*. E.

3. *I. crithmoides* (L.); phyll. linear taper-pointed, l. fleshy linear obtuse or with 3 points.—E. B. 68.—St. about a foot high, slightly branched near the top, each branch terminating in a solitary head with an orange-coloured disk and yellow rays.—On rocks and in muddy salt marshes by the sea. P. VII. VIII. *Golden Samphire*.

#### 10. (12.) PULICARIA Gaert.

1. *P. vulgaris* (Gaert.); l. lanceolate wavy narrow at the base and somewhat clasping, st. much branched downy, heads lateral and terminal hemispherical with very short rays.—*Inula Pulicaria* Sm., E. B. 1196.—St. 6—12 in. high, leafy. Heads small, florets yellow. Fr. terete. Outer pappus setulose-laciniate.—Moist sandy heaths. A. VIII. IX. E.

2. *P. dysenterica* (Gaert.); l. oblong cordate at the base clasping obsoletely toothed downy beneath, st. paniced woolly, heads axillary and terminal corymbose, rays much longer than the disk.—*Inula* Sm., E. B. 1115.—St. 12—18 in. high, leafy. Heads larger than in No. 1, bright yellow, fr. angular. Outer pappus cuplike, crenulate.—Damp places. P. VIII. IX. *Fleabane*.

#### Tribe III. *Senecioideæ*.

Style of the hermaphrodite florets cylindrical with long linear branches terminated by a bunch of hairs or sometimes extending beyond the hairs into a short cone or elongated appendage. Stigmatic lines broad and prominent and extending as far as the hairs.

Section 1. *HELIANTHÆ*. Heads usually heterogamous and radiant, or homogamous and discoid. Anth. without appendages. Receptacle paleaceous throughout or only near the margin. Cor. of the hermaphrodite florets with thickened lobes. Pappus aristate in our plants.



11. (24.) *BIDENS* Linn.

1. *B. tripartita* (L.); *l. stalked 3-partite*, segments lanceolate serrate, fr. obovate-cuneate usually with 2 bristles.—*E. B.* 1113.—*St.* 1—3 feet high, with opposite branches. *L.* narrowed into winged footstalks, sometimes undivided, sometimes pinnate-5-fid. Heads terminal, solitary, slightly drooping. Florets brownish-yellow.—*β. radiata*; with radiant 3-toothed marginal florets.—Marshy places. *A.* VIII. IX.

2. *B. cernua* (L.); *l. sessile connate lanceolate undivided* serrate, fr. cuneate usually with 3—4 bristles.—*E. B.* 1114.—*St.* 1—3 feet high, with opposite branches. *L.* simple, narrowed below but not stalked. Heads terminal, solitary, drooping. Florets brownish-yellow.—*β. radiata*; with radiant marginal florets. *Coreopsis Bidens* (L.) *St.* 1. 16.—Watery places. *A.* VIII. IX.

Section 2. *ANTHEMIDEÆ*. Heads usually heterogamous, ray female or neuter. Anth. without appendages. Branches of the style truncate, bearded, very rarely terminated by a cone. Pappus often wanting or crownlike, rarely formed of scales or capillary hairs.

12. (21.) *ANTHEMIS* Linn.

\* *Scales of the receptacle lanceolate or oblong terminating in an acute rigid point.*

1. *A. arvensis* (L.); *receptacle conical*, fr. tetragonal, *l. bipinnatifid hairy*, segments linear-lanceolate.—*E. B.* 602. *St.* 27. 16.—*St.* 1—2 feet high, striated, downy, much branched. Segments of the *l.* parallel and at length converging. Heads on long stalks, solitary, terminal; disk convex, bright yellow; ray white, always having styles. Scales just appearing above the florets of the disk, lanceolate. Outer fr. crowned with a tumid plicate-rugose ring, inner with an acute margin.—Borders of cultivated fields, rare. *A.* VI. VII. *Corn Chamomile*.

†2. *A. tinctoria* (L.); *receptacle hemispherical*, fr. tetragonal crowned with a membranous undivided border, *l. bipinnatifid downy beneath*, segments parallel decurrent serrated, ray shorter than the breadth of the disk.—*E. B.* 1472.—*St.* 1—2 feet high, much branched, cottony. *L.* green, rough or hairy above, cottony and white beneath. Heads on long stalks, solitary terminal, *disk and rays bright yellow*. Scales not protruding.—Fields and stony places, rare. *B.* ? VII. VIII. *E. S.*

†3. *A. anglica* (Spr.); *receptacle flat*, fr. crowned with a very narrow entire border, *l. pinnatifid somewhat hairy*, lobes incise-serrate acute bristle-pointed rather fleshy.—*A. maritima* Sm., *E. B.* 2370.—*St.* prostrate, branched, downy. Involucre downy.

Disk yellow, ray white. *Scales* of the receptacle shorter than the opened flowers, *subulate*. (See DC. Prod. vi. 10.)—Sea-shore. Sunderland. Mr. Robson. Mr. James Backhouse, 1844! A. VII. E.

\*\* *Scales of the receptacle linear-setaceous acute*. MARUTA Cass.

4. *A. Cotula* (L.); receptacle elongate-conical, fr. terete tubercular-striated crowned with a crenulated margin surrounding a slightly convex disk, l. bipinnatifid nearly glabrous, lobes linear acute mostly entire.—*E. B.* 1772.—St. 1—2 feet high, branched, angular, furrowed. Heads solitary, on long terminal stalks; disk yellow; ray white, *without styles*. Tube of cor. 2-winged. Phyll. obtuse, with white membranous margins. Whole plant fetid and acrid.—Fields and waste places. A. VII—IX.

\*\*\* *Scales of the receptacle thin membranous obtuse*.

5. *A. nobilis* (L.); receptacle conical, fr. "subtrigonus smooth crowned with an obsolete margin," l. bipinnate, leaflets linear-subulate slightly downy rather fleshy acute.—*E. B.* 980. St. 27. 15.—St. procumbent, 1 foot long, much branched. Heads solitary, terminal, disk yellow, ray white. Pleasantly aromatic.—Gravelly and sandy places. P. VII. VIII. *Chamomile*. E. I.

[*Anacyclus radiatus* (Lois.); l. bipinnatifid rather woolly, lobes linear-subulate, outer phyll. hairy on the back, inner obtuse dilated diaphanous above.—Heads solitary, ray yellow.—Dunboy Quay, Bearhaven, Cork. Mr. W. Wilson. A. VII.]

### 13. (22.) *ACHILLEA* Linn.

1. *A. Ptarmica* (L.); l. *shining linear-lanceolate* attenuated acute glabrous smooth uniformly and finely serrate, serratures adpressed mucronate minutely scabrous at the margin, ray 8—12-flowered as long as the involucre, corymb compound.—*E. B.* 757. St. 10.—St. about 2 feet high, slightly branched above, erect, leafy, angular, smooth. Phyll. with a dark brown membranous margin. Limb of the radiant florets longer than broad, white. Disk broad, white. L. sometimes very narrow; serratures closely adpressed, lower not deeper than the others.—Moist meadows and thickets. P. VII. VIII. *Sneezewort*.

[2. *A. decolorans* (Schr.) ; l. *opaque linear-lanceolate bluntish downy* thickly punctured coarsely and doubly serrate with spreading serratures lacinate and radiating at the base, ray 5- or 6-flowered about as long as the involucre, corymb compound.—*A. serrata* Sm., *E. B.* 2531 (not Retz.).—St. simple, erect, leafy, with axillary leafy tufts, downy. Phyll. with a reddish-yellow membranous margin. Limb of the radiant florets pale yellow, broader than long. Disk darker yellow. L. not at all attenuated

and very different in shape, consistency and sculpture from those of the preceding.—Near Matlock. P. IX.] E.

\*3. *A. tomentosa* (L.); *l. with a linear-lanceolate outline pinna-tifid* woolly, lobes crowded linear acute, *trifid* in the lowermost leaves, 2—3-fid in the intermediate, *uppermost simple*, corymb repeatedly compound, ray about half as long as the involucre.—*E. B.* 2532. *St.* 59. 15.—*St.* 10—12 in. high, decumbent at the base, woolly, simple. Phyll. woolly, edged with brown. *Disk and rays golden yellow*.—An escape from cultivation. P. VII. VIII. S. I.

4. *A. Millefolium* (L.); *l. with a lanceolate outline bipinnatifid* woolly or nearly glabrous, lobes cut with linear segments, *rachis entire* or subdentate with entire teeth, corymb dense, rays about half as long as the involucre.—*E. B.* 758. *St.* 10—*St.* erect, 6—18 in. high, nearly glabrous or woolly. Phyll. nearly glabrous with a brown margin. Heads small. *Florets white*, occasionally reddish or purple.—Pastures and waste ground. P. VI—VIII. *Yarrow. Millefoil.*

5. *A. tanacetifolia* (All.); *stem-l. with an oblong outline bi-pinnatifid* woolly or nearly glabrous, *rachis winged serrate*, *pinnæ pinnules and teeth of the rachis incise-serrate*, corymb dense, rays about half as long as the involucre.—*St.* 3—4 feet high, erect, woolly. Root-l. stalked, with a lanceolate outline; rachis with large incise-serrate teeth especially just under the pinnæ. Pinnæ and pinnules broad. Rachis of the st.-l. and the upper part of the radical l. broadly winged. Fl. yellowish. *St.-l.* sometimes pinnatifid only.—Ringing Low near Sheffield; Cromford Moor, Derbyshire. *Mr. John Hardy.* P. VII. E.

#### 14. (23.) DIOTIS Desf.

1. *D. maritima* (Cass.).—*E. B.* 141.—Densely cottony and white. *St.* about a foot high, recumbent below, densely leafy, corymbose above. *L.* sessile, oblong, obtuse, flat, crenate, persistent. Heads in terminal corymbose tufts. *Inv.* cottony. Florets yellow.—Sandy sea-shores, rare. P. VIII. IX. E.

#### 15. (17.) CHRYSANTHEMUM Linn.

1. *C. Leucanthemum* (L.); lower l. obovate stalked, stem-l. oblong obtuse cut sessile pinnatifid at the base, *phyll.* lanceolate obtuse with a narrow membranous margin, florets of the ray white, fr. without a border.—*E. B.* 601. *St.* 2. 11.—*St.* erect, 1—2 feet high, simple, striated. Lower l. narrowing into a winged and auricled stalk. Heads solitary, terminal, large, disk yellow.—Fields. P. VI.—VIII. *Ox-eye.*

2. *C. segetum* (L.); l. glabrous toothed dilated outwards and lobed, upper l. clasping, *phyll.* ovate obtuse with a broad membranous margin, florets of the ray yellow.—*E. B.* 540.—St. a foot high, alternately branched, angular. L. incise-serrate or lobed in the upper part, simply toothed below. Heads solitary, terminal.—Corn-fields. A. VI.—VIII. *Corn Marigold.*

### 16. (18.) MATRICARIA Linn.

\* *Involucre convex.* PYRETHRUM Sm.

1. *M. Parthenium* (L.); l. stalked pinnate, segments ovate or oblong pinnatifid, lobes cut, st. branched, heads corymbose, *phyll.* linear obtuse, receptacle convex, fr. crowned with a short jagged membrane.—*E. B.* 1231.—St. erect, 2 feet high, branched, furrowed, paniced. Heads in small corymbs terminating the stem and branches, disk yellow, ray white.—Waste places, not very common. P. VII. VIII. *Feverfew.*

2. *M. inodora* (L.); l. sessile pinnatifid in numerous capillary pointed segments, st. branched, heads solitary, *phyll.* lanceolate obtuse, receptacle ovate, fr. rugose and with 2 round glandular dots on the external face just below the elevated entire border.—*E. B.* 676.—St. erect, 12—18 in. high, smooth, angular. L. in very narrow elongated mostly alternate segments "furrowed beneath." Heads solitary, terminating the branches, margin of *phyll.* cut and fuscous, ray white, disk yellow. Fr. with 3 prominent smooth ribs; intermediate spaces rugose, 2 narrow and internal, 1 broad and external.—A maritime form of this is often taken for the next species.—Fields and waste places. A. VII. VIII.

3. *M. maritima* (L.); l. sessile doubly pinnate, segments fleshy linear entire bluntish convex above, principal ribs keeled beneath, st. branched diffuse, heads solitary, *phyll.* lanceolate obtuse, fr. slightly rugose and with 2 elongated glandular spots on the external face just below the lobed elevated border.—*E. B.* 979.—St. reddish. L. with short crowded mostly opposite segments. Heads as in *M. inodora*, but ray shorter in proportion; "margin of *phyll.* pale and entire;" receptacle hemispherical. Fr. with 3 prominent smooth ribs; a narrow intermediate rugose space externally, 2 internal spaces reduced to simple lines.—Sea-shores. P. VII. VIII.

\*\* *Involucre nearly flat.* MATRICARIA Sm.

4. *M. Chamomilla* (L.); l. bipinnate smooth, segments capillary simple or divided, heads solitary, receptacle hollow conical, *phyll.* linear obtuse.—*E. B.* 1232.—St. erect, 1 foot high, branched. Heads on long naked stalks, disk yellow, ray white.—Cultivated and waste ground. A. VI. VII. *Wild Chamomile.*

## 17. (19.) ARTEMISIA Linn.

\* Receptacle hairy.

1. *A. Absinthium* (L.); heads drooping hemispherical heterogamous, l. silky in many deep lanceolate obtuse segments, outer phyll. linear silky, inner roundish scarious.—*E. B.* 1230.—St. bushy, 1—2 feet high. Heads in erect aggregate leafy panicles. Floral l. simple. Florets dull yellow, the outer row female.—Waste ground. P. VII. VIII. *Wormwood.*

\* Receptacle naked.

2. *A. campestris* (L.); heads drooping ovate glabrous heterogamous, l. silky with many linear-lanceolate mucronate segments, stem-l. once or twice pinnate with linear segments, st. wandlike procumbent before flowering, phyll. ovate glabrous with a scarious margin.—*E. B.* 338.—Barren st. cæspitose. Flowering st. slender, 1—2 feet long, ascending when the flowers appear, leafy, smooth. Florets yellow, those of disk sterile, involucre purplish.—Sandy heaths in Norf. and Suff., rare. P. VIII. IX. *E.*

3. *A. vulgaris* (L.); heads ovate heterogamous, l. woolly and white beneath pinnatifid with lanceolate acuminate cut and serrated segments, phyll. woolly.—*E. B.* 978.—St. 2—3 feet high, erect, leafy. Clusters leafy, nearly simple, erect. Fl. few, reddish or brownish yellow.—Waste ground. P. VII.—IX. *Mugwort.*

4. *A. maritima* (L.); heads oblong, florets few all perfect, l. downy pinnatifid with linear obtuse segments, phyll. oblong outer woolly inner scarious.—*E. B.* 1706.—St. recumbent or ascending, woolly, much branched. Florets reddish-yellow. Racemes drooping.—*β. A. gallica* (Willd.); racemes more dense, heads erect. *E. B.* 1001.—*γ. A. salina* (Willd.); racemes unilateral, heads drooping.—Salt marshes. P. VIII. IX.

[*A. cærulescens* (L.); heads oblong, florets few all perfect, l. hoary lanceolate undivided, those of the barren shoots pinnatifid.—*E. B.* 2426.—Boston and Isle of Wight. Doubtless an error. P. VIII. IX.]

## 18. (20.) TANACETUM Linn. Tansy.

1. *T. vulgare* (L.); l. bipinnatifid, lts. serrated.—*E. B.* 1229.—Heads in a terminal corymb. Fl. golden-yellow. Fr. with an entire crown. St. 2—3 feet high.—Way-sides. P. VIII.

Section 3. GNAPHALIEÆ. Heads homogamous or heterogamous, discoid. *Anthers with appendages.* Branches of the styles of the hermaphrodite florets truncate. Pappus pilose or setaceous, rarely 0.

19. (14.) *FILAGO* Linn. Cudweed.

1. *F. germanica* (L.); cottony, st. proliferous at the summit, l. lanceolate wavy acute, heads *obscurely 5-angled* half sunk in tomentum forming axillary and terminal clusters not surrounded and overtopped by l., phyll. longitudinally folded linear cuspidate with glabrous points.—*Gnaphalium* Sm., *E. B.* 946.—Grey. St. erect or ascending, 4—12 in. long, usually simple below, bearing a solitary terminal cluster of heads, afterwards producing from just below it 2 erect branches which are again proliferous. Heads 20—40 in each cluster, reentering angles obsolete, l. nearest to the cluster much narrowed upwards and acute. Tips of phyll. yellow, rarely reddish.—Dry fields. A. VII. VIII.

2. *F. apiculata* (G. E. Sm.); cottony, st. proliferous at the summit, l. all oblong *blunt* apiculate, heads *prominently 5-angled* half sunk in tomentum forming lateral axillary and terminal clusters surrounded and overtopped by 1—2 *blunt* l., phyll. boat-shaped cuspidate with glabrous points.—G. E. Sm. ! in *Phytol.* ii. 575. *F. lutescens* Jord. ! *Pl. nov. Fr.* iii. t. 7.—Greenish. Smelling like tansey. St. mostly erect, with short branches below. Heads larger than in *F. germ.*, 10—20 in a cluster, reentering angles deep; cluster often seeming lateral from only 1 branch being produced just below it; l. nearest to the cluster scarcely narrowed upwards, blunt, apiculate. Tips of phyll. purple.—Sandy places. A. VII. VIII. E.

3. *F. spatulata* (Presl.); silky, st. 2—3-chotomous, l. oblong-obovate, heads *prominently 5-angled not deeply sunk in tomentum* forming axillary and terminal clusters overtopped by 2—3 *acute* l., phyll. cuspidate boatshaped with glabrous points.—*F. Jussæi* Atl. Fl. Par. t. 26.—Whitish. St. usually branched from near its base. Heads larger than those of *F. germ.*, 8—15 in each cluster, reentering angles very deep. Tips of phyll. yellow.—Dry fields. A. VII. VIII. E.

4. *F. minima* (Fr.); st. *dichotomously branched*, l. linear-lanceolate acute *flat* adpressed, heads conical in lateral and terminal clusters longer than the leaves, phyll. *bluntish* cottony with glabrous points.—*E. B.* 1157. *Gnaphalium* Sm.—St. slender, erect, 2—6 in. high, branched, the branches dichotomous, or prostrate and spreading. Fl. yellowish in very small heads. Whole plant cottony, grayish.—Dry sandy and gravelly places. A. VI.—IX.

5. *F. gallica* (L.); st. dichotomously branched, l. linear acute, heads conical in axillary terminal clusters *shorter than the leaves*, outer phyll. cottony with bluntish glabrous points gibbous at the base and inclosing the marginal fr.—*E. B.* 2369. *Gnaphalium* Sm.—St. 6—8 in. high, slender. L. narrowing upwards from the base, upright, afterwards revolute.—Dry gravelly places, very

rare. Bere Church, Essex. *Rev. W. L. P. Garmons*, 1842. A. VII.—IX. E.

## 20. (13.) GNAPHALIUM *Linn.*

1. *G. luteo-album* (L.); *st. simple branched at the base* slightly corymbose above, *heads* densely clustered *leafless*, l. linear-oblong wavy woolly on both sides half clasping, lower l. broader at the end and obtuse, upper l. narrowing and acute.—*E. B.* 1002.—Woolly. St. 3—12 in. high, decumbent below, then erect or ascending. Heads aggregated at the extremities of the stem, involucre straw-coloured, florets tinged with red.—Sandy fields, very rare. † Belfast. *Mr. W. Thompson*. A. VII. VIII. E. I.

2. *G. uliginosum* (L.); *st. diffuse much branched*, *heads* in terminal dense clusters *shorter than the leaves*, l. linear-lanceolate cottony on both sides.—*E. B.* 1194.—St. 3—5 in. high, much branched, decumbent or ascending. Heads aggregated at the extremity of the st. and branches, involucre yellowish-brown.—Wet sandy places. A. VII. VIII.

3. *G. sylvaticum* (L.); *st. simple nearly erect*, *heads in axillary clusters forming an interrupted leafy spike*, l. acute linear-lanceolate, st.-l. narrower.—*G. rectum* Sm., *E. B.* 124.—St. 3—24 in. high, upper half constituting the spike. Upper l. very narrow.—Woods and heaths. P. VII.—IX.

4. *G. norvegicum* (Gunn.); *st. simple nearly erect*, *heads in a close terminal leafy spike*, l. silky or cottony on both sides lanceolate, st.-l. acuminate-mucronate broad.—*St.* 38. 5. *G. sylvaticum* Sm., *E. B.* 913.—St. 6—12 in. high, spike distinctly terminal. St.-l. broad. Fl. longer in proportion to the inv., and quite distinct from *G. sylvaticum*.—Highland Mountains. P. VIII. S.

5. *G. supinum* (L.); *cæspitose*, *st. decumbent*, *flowering st. erect*, *heads* 1—5 *distant*, l. linear downy on both sides mostly radical—Height 2—3 in. Cæspitose, very leafy at the root. Flowering st. with few leaves which are downy on both sides.—*α. G. supinum* (Willd.); *heads sessile forming a sort of capitate spike*.—*β. G. fuscum* (Willd.); *heads stalked subracemose*. *E. B.* 1193.—*γ. G. pusillum* (Willd.); *heads solitary*.—Highland mountains. P. VII. S.

## 21. (15.) ANTENNARIA *R. Br.*

1. *A. dioica* (Gaert.); *shoots procumbent*, *flowering st. simple erect*, *corymb dense terminal*, *phyll. oblong dilated upwards obtuse coloured*, *root-l. obovate-spathulate* glabrous above cottony beneath, *stem-l. nearly equal linear-lanceolate adpressed*.—*E. B.* 267. *Gnaphalium* Sm.—Root of long simple fibres. St. prostrate, woody, terminating in a tuft of numerous l. and producing

prostrate leafy scions. Flowering st. 4—8 in. high, quite simple, cottony. Heads 4—5, erect, slightly stalked. Phyll. white or rose-colour.—*β. A. hyperborea* (D. Don); l. cottony on both sides. *E. B. S.* 2640.—Mountain heaths. P. VI. VII.

†2. *A. margaritacea* (R. Br.); st. erect branched above corymbose leafy, l. linear-lanceolate acute cottony below, heads in level-topped corymbs.—*E. B.* 2018.—St. 2—3 feet high, cottony. L. alternate, slightly cottony above, densely beneath. Inv. white. Fl. yellowish.—Moist meadows, rare. P. VIII.

Section 4. *SENECIONEÆ*. Heads homogamous or heterogamous, discoid or radiant. *Anth. without appendages*. Pappus pilose or setaceous, rarely 0.

## 22. (6.) *DORONICUM* Linn.

†1. *D. Pardalianches* (L.); l. cordate denticulate, lowermost l. on long stalks, intermediate with clasping auricles at the base of the stalk, uppermost sessile clasping, root creeping tuberous.—*E. B. S.* 2654.—St. 2—3 feet high, erect, solitary, hollow, hairy. L. hairy, minutely toothed, soft, blunt, the uppermost acute. Lowest petioles not auricled. Heads several, phyll. lanceolate-subulate. Florets yellow. The earlier heads overtopped by the latter ones. Fr. oblong, furrowed, of disk hairy, of ray glabrous.—Damp and hilly woods and pastures, rare. P. V.—VII.

†2. *D. plantagineum* (L. ?); l. ovate denticulate, radical on long stalks rounded or subcordate produced at the base, stem-l. sessile clasping the lowermost with a winged and auricled stalk.—*E. B.* 630. (excl. leaf.)—Crown of the root woolly.—St. 2—3 feet high. Stem-l. narrowed in their lower half but sessile, uppermost with a long taper point. Heads usually solitary, or, if more, the lateral ones not overtopping the terminal one. Phyll. subulate. Fr. of ray glabrous. Florets yellow.—Damp places, rare. P. VI. VII. E. S.

## 23. (5.) *CINERARIA* Linn.

1. *C. palustris* (L.); shaggy, st. much branched and corymbose above, l. broadly lanceolate half-clasping, lower l. sinuate-dentate.—*E. B.* 151. *Senecio* DC.—St. 3 feet high, thick, hollow, leafy. Heads erect. Florets bright yellow.—Fen ditches, now become very scarce. P. VI. VII. E.

2. *C. campestris* (Retz.); shaggy, st. simple, root oblong nearly entire narrowed below, stem-l. lanceolate, heads corymbose, involucre woolly below nearly glabrous in the upper half, fr. hispid.—*C. integrifolia* Sm., *E. B.* 152. *Senecio* DC.—St. 6—8 in. high, with small st.-leaves. Heads erect, 1—6, in a simple corymb.



Involucre often almost glabrous, pale. Florets yellow.—In very wet seasons (Mag. Nat. Hist. v. 88.) and near the sea this plant is often thrice as large with numerous larger heads and the lower l. dentate, when it is the *β. maritima* of authors.—Chalk downs; *β.* on maritime rocks near Holyhead. P. ? VI. E.

24. (4.) *SENECIO* Linn.

\* *Florets all tubular, or the marginal ones ligulate but revolute.*

1. *S. vulgaris* (L.); l. half-clasping pinnatifid, segments distant oblong obtuse and together with the rachis and auricles acutely and unequally toothed, lower l. narrowed into a stalk, heads in clustered racemes, *outer phyll. very short* adpressed with black points, ray 0.—*E. B.* 747.—Smooth or woolly. St. 6—12 in. high, branching. Heads small; involucre oblong-conical glabrous, florets yellow, fr. silky.—*β. radiatus* (Koch); with a single row of ligulate minute revolute marginal florets.—Common. A. I.—XII. Groundsel.

2. *S. viscosus* (L.); l. deeply pinnatifid *viscid glandular-hairy*, segments oblong unequally toothed and lobed, heads in an irregular corymb, *involucre viscid, outer phyll. half the length of the inner hairy*, ray small revolute, fr. glabrous.—*E. B.* 32.—St. 1—2 feet high, much branched, spreading. Heads on long stalks, inv. cylindrical, fl. yellow.—Waste ground, rare. A. VII.—IX.

3. *S. sylvaticus* (L.); l. deeply pinnatifid downy, segments oblong unequally toothed, *heads corymbose*, involucre downy, *outer phyll. very short glabrous*, ray small revolute, fr. silky.—*E. B.* 748.—St. 1—2 feet high, erect, more or less branched, hairy. L. narrower than in the last. Involucres conical, florets yellow.—*β. lividus*; upper l. distinctly auricled and clasping. *E. B.* 2515.—Dry and gravelly places. A. VII.—IX.

\*\* *Heads with spreading rays. Leaves pinnatifid.*

\*4. *S. squalidus* (L.); l. pinnatifid glabrous, segments linear or oblong distant toothed irregular, heads loosely corymbose, involucre glabrous, *outer phyll. few small*, fr. silky.—*E. B.* 600. *S. chrysanthemifolius* DC.—St. much branched, leafy, smooth. L. sessile, often auricled, deeply and irregularly lobed. Heads few, broad. Outer phyll. very small, sometimes very few. Many awlshaped scattered bracts below the heads. Florets yellow.—Walls. Oxford. Bideford, Devon. A. VI.—X. E.

5. *S. erucifolius* (L.); l. pinnatifid margins somewhat revolute downy beneath, lower l. stalked, segments linear the lowermost smallest entire and clasping the stem, *outer phyll. half as long as the inner*, fr. all silky.—*E. B.* 574. *S. tenuifolius* Sm.—Root

creeping. St. erect, 2 feet high, angular, furrowed, somewhat cottony, simple. Lower l. oblong-ovate deeply pinnatifid, the segments often linear, downy on both surfaces but particularly beneath. Fr. all having persistent pappus. Florets yellow. When the l. are divided into very narrow segments it is *S. tenuifolius* Jacq.—Calcareous soils. P. VII. VIII.

6. *S. Jacobæa* (L.); lower l. oblong-obovate attenuated below lyrate-pinnatifid stalked, stem-l. sessile bipinnatifid, segments spreading oblong deeply and irregularly toothed and cut lowermost much divided clasping, outer phyll. scattered few lax, fr. hairy those of the ray glabrous.—*E. B.* 1130.—Root fleshy. St. 2—3 feet high, smooth, striated, branched, leafy. Corymb with erect branches. L. glabrous. Fr. of the ray with deciduous pappus. Florets yellow. Ray sometimes wanting.—Waste ground. P. VII.—IX. Ragwort.

7. *S. aquaticus* (Huds.); lower l. stalked crenate or dentate obovate or oblong slightly produced at the base undivided or sublyrate obtuse, upper l. lyrate or pinnately cut, segments oblong or linear, st. round corymbosely branched, fr. all glabrous “submuricate.”—*E. B.* 1131.—St. erect, 1—4 feet high, simple or branched in the upper half, branches ascending. Terminal lobe of the lower l. rounded below and narrowed into its stalk.— $\beta$ . major; l. lyrate, terminal lobe truncate or subcordate below, segments subspathulate. St. with numerous branches.—In marshy places. P. VII. VIII.

\*\*\* Heads with spreading rays. Leaves undivided.

8. *S. paludosus* (L.); l. sessile elongate-lanceolate tapering sharply serrate cottony beneath, st. straight hollow, corymbs terminal.—*E. B.* 650.—St. 4—6 feet high, somewhat woolly. Florets yellow, of the ray narrow 13—16.—Fen ditches, very rare. P. V.—VII. E.

9. *S. saracenicus* (L.); l. sessile lanceolate acute glabrous irregularly serrate the teeth small incurved, st. straight solid, corymbs terminal, ray of 6—7 florets.—*E. B.* 2211.—St. 3—5 feet high, smooth. L. broad. Corymb many-headed. Florets yellow.—Watery places, local. P. VIII.

#### Tribe IV. *Cynarææ*.

Style of the hermaphrodite florets nodosely thickened above and often with a bunch of hairs at the knot; its branches united or free, downy externally. Stigmatic lines reaching to the apex of the branches and there confluent.

Section 1. *CARLINEÆ*. Heads many-flowered, never diœcious. Phyllaries in many rows, distinct, often spinous. Fila-

ments distinct, naked. Fr. mostly villose. Pappus in 1—2 rows, not surrounded by an elevated margin.

### 25. SAUSSUREA *Cand.*

1. *S. alpina* (DC.); l. nearly glabrous above cottony beneath, lower ones ovate lanceolate, upper sessile lanceolate, all distantly toothed, heads few in a dense corymb, involucre subcylindrical, phyll. adpressed hairy.—*Serratula* Sm., *E. B.* 599.—St. 3—12 in. high, erect, downy, simple, terminating in a small corymb of heads with pinkish florets and purple anthers. Fl. scented like Heliotrope. Fr. glabrous.—In alpine situations. P. VIII.

### 26. CARLINA *Linn.*

1. *C. vulgaris* (L.); st. corymbose one- or many-headed, l. oblong-lanceolate sinuate spinous, outer phyll. bipinnatifid spinous, inner linear-lanceolate attenuated acute ciliated in the lower half, bracts shorter than the heads.—*E. B.* 1144.—St. 6—12 in. high, usually cottony, leafy. Root-l. lanceolate or linear-lanceolate. Under side of the l. and phyll. often cottony. Heads large, inner phyll. cream-coloured, florets red, anth. yellow.—Dry sandy heaths. B. VII.—X.

[*C. racemosa* (L.); l. lanceolate sinuate spinose, heads in the axils of the dichotomous st. or terminal, inner phyll. radiant yellow, bracts longer than the heads.—A single specimen found in the isle of Arran. I. *Mr. Andrews. Lond. Journ. Bot.* iv. 570.]

### 27. ARCTIUM *Linn.*

1. *A. majus* (Schkuhr); heads *subcorymbose*, involucre nearly glabrous, inner phyll. subulate gradually attenuated into a mucronate point longer than the florets.—*A. Lappa* Sm.—St. much branched, 3—4 feet high, leafy. L. cordate ovate, the lowermost very large. Heads large. Phyll. all yellowish-green; a few of the innermost narrowed very gradually into a short rigid straight point, the margins scarious. Scarcely any trace of a web unless on the very youngest heads.—Waste places, not very common. B. VII. VIII. *Great Burdock.*

2. *A. minus* (Schkuhr); heads *racemose* globular webbed, inner phyll. coloured subulate rather abruptly mucronate shorter than the florets.—*A. Lappa*, *E. B.* 1228. *Fl. Lond.* ii. 173.—L. rather smaller than in the last. Heads small. Phyll. usually purplish, inner ones without hooks but narrowed rather suddenly into an almost straight rigid point. Web often very slight.—*β. A. intermedium* (Lange MSS.); heads larger ovate, phyll. proportionably longer and more prominent. *A. Bardana* *E. B.* 2478. (not Willd.)—Waste places. B. VII. VIII. *Lesser Burdock.*

Section 2. *SERRATULÆ*. Heads many-flowered; florets all tubular, hermaphrodite or diœcious, the external row sometimes female. Involucre of many rows of distinct phyllaries. Filaments distinct. Pappus in many rows of different lengths, inner row longest, pilose or plumose, surrounded by a margin.

### 28. *SERRATULA* Linn.

1. *S. tinctoria* (L.); l. with bristly serratures pinnatifid somewhat lyrate, heads oblong corymbose, ovate adpressed, inner ones linear coloured.—*E. B.* 38. *St.* 3. 16.—*St.* 2—3 feet high, straight, erect, angular, branched above. L. variously pinnatifid or lyrate, rarely entire. Florets purple.—Groves and thickets. P. VIII. *Saw-wort.* E.

Section 3. *CENTAUREÆ*. Heads many-flowered, discoidal, outer row of florets usually barren enlarged and irregular. Phyllaries in many rows. Filaments distinct. Pappus in many rows of different lengths, second row longest, setaceo-pilose, placed within the margin which surrounds the epigynous disk, rarely 0.

### 29. *CENTAUREA* Linn.

\* *Phyll. with a scarious pectinated not decurrent appendage.*

[1. *C. Jacea* (L.); *involucral appendages torn* the outer ones pinnatifid *quite covering the inv.*, heads radiant, pappus 0, l. linear-lanceolate lower ones broader and toothed.—*E. B.* 1678.—Lower l. ovate-lanceolate, stalked, toothed. Involucre pale brown, few outermost phyll. with appendages deeply jagged in a pinnatifid manner, few innermost entire, the rest irregularly jagged. I have seen no native specimens.—Very rare. *Sussex. Borrer.* Angussshire and Belfast. *Hooker.* P. VIII. IX.]

2. *C. nigra* (L.); *involucral appendages erect ovate-attenuate pectinated quite covering the inv.*, teeth *divaricated capillary* twice as long as the breadth of the appendage, pappus very short tufted.—*E. B.* 278.—*St.* 1—2 feet high, erect, slender. L. linear or lanceolate, lower l. broader incise-sinate or laciniate or entire. Phyll. light brown or yellow, appendages dark, of the outermost smaller and narrower than the others; of the innermost roundish, dark brown, membranous, jagged but not pectinated; all contracted just below the appendage; the upper ones crowded. Heads not radiant, florets all fertile purple or rarely white.—*β. radiata*; outer row of florets barren and radiant.—Meadows and pastures. P. VIII. IX. *Black Knapweed.*

3. *C. nigrescens* ("Willd.," Koch); *involucral appendages erect ovate pectinated about 3 innermost rows separated from the rest and exposing the phyll.*, teeth capillary scarcely longer than the breadth of the appendage, pappus almost wanting, l. lanceo-

late denticulate, lower l. ovate lanceolate entire sinuate-dentate or lyrate-sinuate.—Resembles *C. nigra* but, I think, distinct. St. decumbent below, stouter than in No. 2, more leafy. Phyll. pale, appendages dark, of the outermost small, of succeeding rows broader and broader, of about the 3 innermost rows roundish and jagged irregularly. Heads large, usually radiant.—Meadows and pastures in the West of England. P. VI.—IX. E.

\*\* *Phyllaries lanceolate, their upper half with a somewhat scarious deeply toothed or fringed decurrent margin.*

4. *C. Cyanus* (L.); phyll. erect adpressed deeply toothed, pappus as long as the fruit, l. *linear-lanceolate*, the lowermost toothed or pinnatifid.—*E. B.* 277.—St. 1—3 feet high, loosely cottony, leafy. L. slightly cottony above, densely beneath. Involucre greenish-yellow, phyll. often tinged with purple in their upper half, margins brown decurrent with whitish teeth. Heads with large radiant *blue flowers*, disk purple.—Corn-fields. A. VI.—VIII. *Corn Bluebottle.*

5. *C. Scabiosa* (L.); phyll. erect adpressed, the triangular-ovate black pectinated appendages not covering the inv., teeth ascending setaceous short, pappus as long as the fruit, l. *pinnatifid* roughish, segments lobed with callous points.—*E. B.* 56.—St. 2—3 feet high, rough, furrowed. L. hispid, lobes of the upper ones entire. Heads on long naked stalks, solitary. Involucres usually rather woolly; scales pale, with dark acute membranous pectinated decurrent appendages; teeth paler, short, not longer than  $\frac{1}{2}$  the width of the scale. Florets purple, outer row radiant or 0.—In a plant from “Carnouctie, Fife,” the inv. is quite covered by the appendages, not showing any of the pale portion. It may be *C. kotschyana* Koch.—Fields and hedges. P. VII.—IX. *Great Knapweed.*

\*\*\* *Phyll. horny at the end, spines palmate or pinnate.*

\*6. *C. solstitialis* (L.); phyll. woolly palmately spinous, *central spine* of the intermediate ones *very long* needle-shaped, inner ones with a roundish scarious appendage, *heads terminal* solitary, st. winged with the decurrent bases of the linear-lanceolate *entire* hoary *leaves*, root-l. lyrate.—*E. B.* 243.—St. 1—2 feet high, branched, spreading. Involucres sometimes glabrous. Florets yellow.—Cultivated land, probably introduced. A. VII.—IX. E. *Yellow Star-thistle.*

7. *C. Calcitrapa* (L.); phyll. glabrous palmately spinous, *central spine strong channeled*, innermost phyll. with a scarious obtuse appendage, *heads lateral* sessile solitary, pappus obsolete, l. *deeply pinnatifid*, lobes of the root-l. lanceolate toothed, of the stem-l. linear.—*E. B.* 125.—St. furrowed, slightly hairy, branched,

spreading, about a foot high. Fl. purplish.—Gravelly and sandy places. A. VII. VIII. *Common Star-thistle*. E.

[8. *C. Isnardi* (L.); phyll. palmately spinous, *spines nearly equal* 3—5, innermost phyll. with a scarious obtuse lanceolate or slightly spatulate appendage, *heads terminal* solitary, pappus of all the fr. in several rows, *l. linear* coarsely toothed narrowed below sessile rough, lower ones (and those of the primary stem?) broader incise-dentate with clasping auricles.—*E. B.* 2256.—St. procumbent, with long slender simple leafy branches each terminated by a solitary head. L. mostly linear, slightly toothed or entire.—Fl. purple.—Distinguished from *C. aspera* only by its simple upper leaves.—Guernsey. P. VII. VIII.]

Section 4. *CARDUINÆ*. Heads many-flowered, florets all tubular. Involucre in many rows of distinct spinous phyllaries. Filaments distinct. Pappus in many rows, not surrounded by a prominent margin.

### 30. ONOPORDUM Linn.

1. *O. Acanthium* (L.); st. erect many-headed, l. elliptic-oblong woolly on both sides sinuate spinous decurrent, outer phyll. lanceolate-subulate recurved and spreading.—*E. B.* 977.—St. 4—5 feet high, woolly, with broad spinous wings, branched. Involucre nearly globose, large, somewhat cottony; phyll. fringed with minute spinous teeth. Florets purple.—Waste ground. B. VIII. *Cotton Thistle*.

### 31. CARDUUS Linn. Thistle.

[Many hybrids occur in this genus.]

\* *Pappus rough*. CARDUUS Sm., DC., Koch.

1. *C. nutans* (L.); l. decurrent spinous lanceolate sinuated, *heads solitary drooping* hemispherical, *phyll. lanceolate* cottony *outer ones reflexed*.—*E. B.* 1112.—St. 2 feet high, erect, angular, furrowed, cottony, winged. L. hairy on both sides, with woolly veins beneath, pinnatifid with 3-lobed wavy spinose-ciliated segments ending in strong spines. Heads large; fl. crimson; unopened anth. purple. Inv. hemispherical, intern. phyll. contracted above the base and then lanceolate.—Waste ground. B. V.—VIII.

2. *C. crispus* (L.); l. decurrent spinose-ciliated lanceolate glabrous or cottony beneath deeply pinnatifid, lobes trifid and dentate, *heads aggregated roundish*, *phyll. linear-subulate* erect or ascending.—*E. B.* 973.—St. about 3 feet high. L. lanceolate, downy or woolly beneath. Heads small, usually clustered. Phyll. ending in a weak spine, ascending. Epigynous disk of fr. with a

conical not angular tubercle.— $\beta$ . *C. acanthoides* (L.); l. broadly lanceolate, usually not downy beneath, head twice as large solitary or rarely 2 or 3 together, phyll. strongly spinous erect, central tubercle of fr. 5-angled.—Dry banks and waste places.  $\beta$ . is the less common plant. B. ? VI.—VIII.

3. *C. tenuiflorus* (Curt.); l. decurrent sinuate spinous broadly lanceolate cottony beneath, segments ovate lobed, heads numerous aggregate sessile subcylindrical, phyll. ovate-lanceolate attenuated.—*E. B.* 412.—St. about 3 feet high, slightly branched, with broad deeply lobed spinous wings. L. deeply sinuate or pinnatifid. Involucres nearly glabrous. Florets pink.—Sandy places near the sea. B. ? VI.—VIII.

\*\* *Pappus feathery*. CNICUS Linn. Sm. CIRSIUM Koch, DC.

† L. spinous-hairy above, fl. purple.

4. *C. lanceolatus* (L.); l. decurrent white and cottony beneath pinnatifid, lobes bifid with lanceolate entire segments each terminated by a strong spine, involucres ovate shaggy, phyll. lanceolate spinous spreading.—*E. B.* 107.—St. 3—4 feet high, erect, furrowed, hairy, with strong spinous wings. Heads terminal, solitary or 2 or 3 together, large; florets purple.—Waste ground. B. VII. VIII. *Spear Thistle*.

5. *C. eriophorus* (L.); l. half-clasping not decurrent white and cottony beneath deeply pinnatifid, lobes bifid the segments lanceolate entire alternately pointing upwards and downwards and each terminated by a strong spine, involucres globose shaggy lanceolate with a long linear spinous-tipped reflexed point.—*E. B.* 386.—St. 3—4 feet high, much branched, furrowed, hairy. Root-l. 1—2 feet long, linear with long divergent lobes which form double rows in a very regular manner. Stem-l. similar but smaller. Heads very large; involucre covered with a dense white web; florets purple. A remarkably conspicuous plant.—Waste ground on a limestone soil. B. VIII. *Woolly-headed Thistle*.

†† Leaves not spinous-hairy above.

a. *Limb of the cor. 5-parted to its base*. BREEA Less.

6. *C. arvensis* (Curt.); heads subdioecious, l. subsessile oblong-lanceolate pinnatifid spinous wavy, involucres ovate subglabrous, phyll. broadly lanceolate adpressed terminating in a short spreading spine, root creeping.—*E. B.* 975.—St. erect, 3—4 feet high, leafy, angular, corymbose above. L. very spinous, sessile or very slightly decurrent.— $\beta$ . *latifolius*; l. glabrous oblong broad sinuately lobed slightly wavy decurrent with an interrupted wavy spinous wing, uppermost nearly sessile, lobes obtuse fringed with strong equal spines, in other respects like the type. I have only seen this plant in one district and on one visit.—† $\gamma$ . *setosus*; l.

lanceolate flat entire or slightly lobed. *Cirs. setosum* M. B.—Fields and road-sides.  $\beta$ . Croxall, Derbyshire, plentifully.  $\gamma$ . Culross and Kirkwall, S. P. VII.  $\beta$ . IX. *Creeping Thistle*.

b. *Limb of the cor. 5-parted to its middle.*

7. *C. palustris* (L.); l. *decurrent* lanceolate deeply pinnatifid spinose, involucre ovate clustered, *phyll. ovate-lanceolate* adpressed mucronate.—*E. B.* 974.—St. solitary, erect, 3—5 feet high, wandlike, with wavy spinose wings throughout, slightly branched. Heads in a terminal cluster. Florets purple or white. Under side of the l. usually cottony. Involucre with a slight web.—Wet meadows. A. VII. VIII.

8. *C. pratensis* (Huds.); l. *mostly radical lanceolate wavy or lobed* pilose above cottony beneath fringed with minute prickles, *stem-l. not decurrent* few clasping, involucre globose solitary terminal slightly cottony, *phyll. lanceolate-attenuated* adpressed mucronate, *root stoloniferous*.—*E. B.* 177. *Cir. anglicum* Lam.—St. 1—2 feet high, cottony, usually quite simple and single-headed, leafless in the upper half with a few scaly bracts, springing singly from the suckers. L. broad, soft, sinuate-dentate, rarely with small 2—3-fid lobes, fringed with small but unequal prickles, lower l. stalked. Occasionally there are 2 or 3 fl. on a stem, but the stem-l. are always soft and wavy at the edges, not pinnatifid as in the preceding.—*C. Fosteri* (Sm.) is a hybrid between this and *C. pratensis* having l. slightly decurrent lanceolate all pinnatifid spinous cottony beneath, st. paniced, inv. ovate slightly cottony, root caespitose producing several stems.—Boggy meadows. P. VI.—VIII.

9. *C. tuberosus* (L.); l. lanceolate deeply pinnatifid pilose above hairy or slightly cottony beneath fringed with minute prickles, *stem-l. sessile not decurrent*, lobes 2—3-fid, involucre ovate terminal 1—3 together slightly cottony, *phyll. lanceolate mucronate* adpressed, *root of elliptical tapering fleshy fibres*.—*E. B.* 2562. *Cir. bulbosum* DC., Koch.—St. 2 feet high, erect, round, hairy, leafless above the middle with a few minute bracts. Lower l. stalked, stem-l. nearly or quite sessile.—Great-ridge Wood near Boyton, Wilts. P. VIII. IX. E.

10. *C. acaulis* (L.); l. *glabrous* radical lanceolate pinnatifid, lobes subtrifid spinose, involucre ovate glabrous nearly sessile mostly solitary, outer *phyll. ovate* inner ones gradually longer adpressed, *root with filiform fibres*.—*E. B.* 161. *St.* 24. 16.—St. generally wanting, sometimes 3—12 in. long, leafy, woolly. L. all stalked, glabrous except a few hairs upon the ribs beneath. Heads very large, fl. crimson.— $\beta$ . *C. dubius* (Willd.); st. much branched woolly a foot or more in height. *Willd. Fl. Berol.* f. 11. Perhaps a hybrid between this and *C. arvensis*.—Dry



calcareous pastures.  $\beta$ . Saffron Walden, Essex. Mr. G. S. Gibson. P. VII.—IX.

11. *C. heterophyllus* (L.); l. clasping not decurrent glabrous above white and downy beneath lanceolate serrated fringed with minute prickles, root-l. with long stalks clasping at the base, involucre ovate slightly downy, phyll. ovate or lanceolate acuminate adpressed.—*E. B.* 675.—Root creeping. St. 3—4 feet high, furrowed, cottony, slightly branched above. Heads large and handsome. L. very large, undivided.—Moist mountain pastures. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

Section 5. *SILYBEÆ*. Filaments monadelphous. Pappus in many rows.

### 32. *SILYBUM* Gaert. Milk Thistle.

1. *S. marianum* (Gaert.).—*Carduus* Sm., *E. B.* 976.—St. 3—4 feet high, ribbed and furrowed. L. very large, oblong-lanceolate, wavy, clasping; radical l. pinnatifid, usually variegated with green and milk-white. Heads large, globose. Phyll. closely adpressed below, leaflike, with a long terminal recurved spine. Florets purple, their tube very long.—Waste places. B. VI. VII.

Suborder 2. *LIGULIFLORÆ*. Fl. all perfect, ligulate.

### Tribe V. *Cichoriæ*.

Style cylindrical above and, with its long obtuse branches, equally pubescent. Stigmatic lines prominent, narrow, terminating below the middle of the branches.

Section 1. *LAPSANÆ*. Receptacle naked. Pappus 0.

### 33. *LAPSANA* Linn.

1. *L. communis* (L.); l. dentate or lobed stalked, lower l. lyrate, involucre glabrous angular, st. paniced.—*E. B.* 844.—St. and l. hispid or nearly glabrous. St. 1—3 feet high, branched above. Heads small, with yellow florets, in terminal panicles with small subulate bracts at the subdivisions. Involucre of the fruit erect.—Waste and cultivated land. A. VII. VIII. *Nipplewort*.

Section 2. *HYOSERIDEÆ*. Receptacle naked. Pappus like a crown, of many entire broad scales.

### 34. *ARNOSERIS* Gaert.

1. *A. pusilla* (Gaert.).—*Lapsana* Sm., *E. B.* 95.—St. 3—8 in.

high, swelling and hollow upwards, leafless, with a minute bract at the base of each branch. Each branch overtopping its predecessor and gradually thickening up to the solitary small terminal head of yellow florets. Inv. connivent over the fr. when its phyll. become remarkably keeled. Receptacle alveolate towards the margins. Fr. small obovate, attenuated below, 5 angled. L. radical, oblong, toothed.—Gravelly and sandy fields, rare. A. VI.—VIII. E. S.

### 35. CICHORIUM Linn.

1. *C. Intybus* (L.); lower l. runcinate hispid on the keel, upper l. oblong or lanceolate clasping entire, heads axillary in pairs nearly sessile.—*E. B.* 539. *St.* 6. 15.—*St.* 2—3 feet high, bristly, alternately branched. Heads numerous, fl. bright blue handsome. Floral l. lanceolate from a broad clasping base.—Waste-places on a gravelly or chalky soil. P. VII. VIII. *Succory. Chicory.*

Section 3. *HYPOCHÆRIDEÆ*. Receptacle scaly. Pappus feathery.

### 36. HYPOCHÆRIS Linn.

\* *Pappus with an outer row of bristles.*

1. *H. glabra* (L.); st. branched leafless glabrous, l. oblong dentate-sinuate, involucre glabrous equalling the florets.—*E. B.* 575.—*St.* 3—10 in. high, branched, scaly, each branch terminating in a small solitary head. L. spreading in a circle on the ground, glabrous, except a few scattered hairs. Outer row of fruits destitute of a beak, the rest with a long beak.—*β. H. Balbisii* (Lois.); all the fruits with long beaks.—Sandy and gravelly places. *β.* in Kent and Salop. A. VII. VIII. E. S.

2. *H. radicata* (L.); st. branched leafless glabrous, l. runcinate obtuse, involucre shorter than the florets.—*E. B.* 831.—*St.* about a foot high, branched, scaly, each branch terminating in a rather large solitary head. L. spreading upon the ground, scabrous. Stalks slightly thickened beneath the heads. Fr. all beaked. Pappus with an outer row of hairs.—Waste ground. P. ? VII.

\*\* *Pappus in one row.* *ACHYROPHORUS* Scop.

3. *H. maculata* (L.); st. simple or slightly branched almost leafless, l. ovate-oblong undivided toothed pilose, phyll. bristly on the back.—*E. B.* 225.—*St.* about a foot high, stout, slightly hairy. L. often all radical. Heads large, florets deep yellow.—Chalky and limestone hills. P. VII. VIII. E.

Section 4. *SCORZONEREÆ*. Receptacle without scales. Pappus feathery or on the exterior fruits scaly.

## 37. THRINCIA Roth.

1. *T. hirta* (DC.); l. lanceolate sinuate-dentate or entire hispid or hairy with forked or simple hairs, stalks simple pilose below.—*E. B.* 555.—L. all radical, sometimes nearly or quite entire, occasionally runcinate. Stalks purplish, quite simple, longer than the leaves, somewhat hairy in their lower half. Phyll. downy on the margins at the apex or hairy. Root premorse.—Gravelly places and fields. P. VII.—IX.

## 38. APARGIA Schreb.

\* *Pappus with an outer row of bristles.*

1. *A. hispida* (Willd.); l. radical oblong-lanceolate runcinate hispid with forked hairs, stalks simple naked or with 1 or 2 minute scales thickened upwards hispid, inv. hairy.—*E. B.* 554. *Leontodon* L.—L. with regular spreading or reflexed narrow teeth. Stalks green, erect, longer than the leaves. Head drooping in bud afterwards erect. Florets glandular at the end. Fr. muricated.—Meadows and pastures. P. VI.—IX.

\*\* *Pappus in one row.* OPORINIA Don.

2. *A. autumnalis* (Willd.); l. radical linear-lanceolate toothed or pinnatifid nearly glabrous, stalk branched scaly and thickened upwards, inv. glabrous or hairy.—*E. B.* 830. *Leontodon* Koch.—L. all radical, tapering at the base, often with long linear spreading segments, usually somewhat hairy particularly on the midrib beneath. Inv. nearly always hairy. Pappus brownish.— $\beta$ . *A. Taraxaci* (Sm. not Willd.); l. glabrous, stalk mostly simple, inv. shaggy with greenish-black hairs. *E. B.* 1109.— $\gamma$ . *sordida*; l. hairy, st. branched, inv. as in  $\beta$ , plant very large.—Meadows and pastures.  $\beta$ . mountains.  $\gamma$ . highland glens. P. VIII.

## 39. TRAGOPOGON Linn.

1. *T. minor* (Fries); inv. about twice as long as the florets, ped. slightly thickened at the very summit, l. tapering into a long slender point from a dilated base.—*T. major* Hook. (not Jacq.)—St. 2 feet high, branched, erect. L. clasping the stem, gradually tapering into a very long acute point. Phyll. 8, in 2 rows. Fl. yellow, truncate, 5-toothed. Anth. dark brown. Marginal fr. angular, striated; angles squamosely toothed; interstices tubercular.—Meadows and pastures. B. ? VI. VII. *Smaller Goat's-beard.* E. S.

2. *T. pratensis* (L.); inv. equalling or shorter than the florets, ped. slightly thickened at the very summit, l. linear keeled dilated at the base.—*E. B.* 434.—St.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ —2 feet high, branched, erect.

L. clasping the stem, narrowing upwards and terminating in a very long linear-acute point. Phyll. 8, in 2 rows. Fl. yellow, truncate, 5 toothed. Anth. yellow. There are 2 forms of this plant; (a) inv. equalling the fl., marginal fr. obsoletely striated and squamosely-scabrous throughout; (b) inv. rather shorter than the fl., marginal fr. (in my specimen) yellow slightly furrowed and quite smooth.—Meadows and pastures, less frequent than the preceding. B.? VI. *Field Goat's-beard*.

†3. *T. porrifolius* (L.); inv. longer than the florets, ped. much thickened upwards, l. tapering slightly dilated just above the base.—*E. B.* 638.—St. 3—4 feet high, erect, branched. L. slightly broader just above the base then gradually narrowing to an acute point. Heads twice as large as in the two preceding. Inv. usually  $\frac{1}{3}$  longer than the fl., sometimes only equalling them. Fl. purple. Marginal fr. squamosely-tubercular throughout but particularly on the ribs.—*T. major* is probably only a yellow-flowered variety of this; it has not been found in Britain.—Moist meadows. B. VI. *Salsify*.

#### 40. PICRIS Linn.

1. *P. hieracioides* (L.); rough with forked and hooked bristles, l. linear or lanceolate dentate or sinuated, upper l. somewhat clasping, heads solitary terminating the stem and branches, outer phyll. lax oblong bristly on the keel glabrous on the margin, fr. constricted just below the pappus.—*E. B.* 196.—St. 1—3 feet high, branched above, rather corymbose, very rough. Florets yellow.—Dry banks. B. VII.—IX. E. I.

#### 41. HELMINTHIA Juss. Ox-tongue.

1. *H. echinoides* (Gaert.); hispid with rigid 3-fid and hooked hairs from tubercular bases, st. erect, phyll. 5 ovate-cordate.—*E. B.* 972.—St. 2—3 feet high, branched, covered, as well as the leaves and involucre, with strong prickles springing from white tubercles and with 3 minute hooks at the apex (glochidate). L. clasping.—Dry banks. A. VII.—IX.

Section 5. *LACTUCEÆ*. Receptacle generally without scales. Pappus filiform, deciduous, never feathery nor dilated at the base. Fruit compressed.

#### 42. LACTUCA Linn.

\* *Beak elongated, white. Leaves with a bristly keel.*

1. *L. saligna* (L.); upper l. linear entire acuminate, with a sagittate base, lower l. pinnatifid, beak twice as long as the fruit.—*E. B.* 707.—St. 2 feet high, slender, wavy, slightly branched.

Heads in small alternate tufts forming long clusters. Florets yellow.—Chalky places and near the sea. B. VII. VIII. *Least Lettuce*. E.

2. *L. virosa* (L.); l. *horizontal oblong* auricled and clasping *mucronate-dentate or sinuated, beak equalling the black fruit*.—E. B. 1957.—St. 2—4 feet high, leafy, branched above, paniced. Heads scattered with numerous heartshaped acute bracts. Plant full of acrid milky juice.—Dry banks. B. VII. VIII. *Acrid Lettuce*. E. S.

3. *L. Scariola* (L.); l. *upright* arrowshaped at the base and clasping *sinuate, beak equalling the pale fruit*.—E. B. 268.—St. 2—5 feet high, leafy, paniced. Heads scattered with numerous heartshaped bracts. Juice rather less acrid than in the preceding. Waste places, rare. B. VII. VIII. *Prickly Lettuce*. E.

\*\* *Beak short. Leaves with a smooth keel.*

4. *L. muralis* (DC.); florets 5, l. *lyrate-runcinate* angled and toothed clasping, terminal lobe largest angled, *beak much shorter than the fruit*, heads paniced.—*Prenanthes* Sm., E. B. 457.—St. erect, a foot high, smooth, round, hollow. Florets bright yellow. Fruit black.—Banks and old walls. A. ? VII. E. I.

#### 43. LEONTODON Linn.

1. *L. Taraxacum* (L.); l. *runcinate* toothed, fr. *linear-obovate* blunt and squamosely muricated at the summit longitudinally striated with a long beak.—Stalks single-headed, radical. Florets yellow. L. all radical, very variable, glabrous or slightly hispid. The following varieties are considered as species by DeCandolle, but are connected by intermediate forms.—I. Outer involucreal scales reflexed or patent.— $\alpha$ . *L. Taraxacum* (Sm.); *outer scales linear deflexed*, fr. yellow its upper half muricated, glabrous or woolly at the crown of the root, l. *runcinate* broad. E. B. 510.— $\beta$ . *Taraxacum lævigatum* (DC.); *outer scales erect-patent ovate*, fr. reddish-yellow muricated at the summit, beak with a thickened and coloured base, l. *runcinate-pinnatifid* with unequal teeth.— $\gamma$ . *T. erythrospermum* (DC.); *outer scales lanceolate adpressed or patent*, fr. bright red muricated at the summit, beak with a thickened and coloured base, l. *runcinate-pinnatifid* with unequal teeth and intermediate smaller ones. Lowermost l. sometimes obovate and dentate not runcinate when it becomes *T. obovatum* DC.—II. Outer scales adpressed.— $\delta$ . *L. palustre* (Sm.); *outer scales ovate-acuminate*, fr. pale yellow or brown muricated at the summit, l. *oblong* and entire *sinuate-dentate* or *runcinate*; or *outer scales ovate-lanceolate* or (*L. leptcephalum* R.) *lanceolate*. E. B. 553.—Very common,  $\gamma$ . in dry places,  $\delta$ . in bogs or damp places. P. III.—X. *Dandelion*.

44. *SONCHUS* Linn.

1. *S. oleraceus* (L.); l. undivided or pinnatifid toothed clasping, *auricles spreading arrowshaped, fr. transversely rugose and longitudinally ribbed*, st. branched, heads subumbellate, involucre glabrous.—*E. B.* 843.—St. 2—3 feet high. L. flattish, lower stalked. Florets yellow.—*β. glandulosus* (Gaud.), top of st., ped., and inv. bearing gland-tipped hairs.—Common. A. VI.—VIII. *Sowthistle*.

2. *S. asper* (Hoffm.); l. undivided or pinnatifid sharply toothed clasping, *auricles rounded, fr. longitudinally ribbed smooth*, st. branched, heads subumbellate, involucre glabrous.—*E. B. S.* 2765, 2766.—St. 2—3 feet high. L. crisped, lower stalked. Florets yellow.—Common. A. VI.—VIII. *Sowthistle*.

3. *S. arvensis* (L.); l. lanceolate runcinate finely toothed cordate at the base, uppermost l. entire, *st. simple, heads corymbose, involucre and peduncles glandular-hairy, fr. with transversely rugose ribs, root creeping*.—*E. B.* 674.—St. 3—4 feet high, leafy. L. long, acute. Heads large, florets yellow.—Fields and waste ground. P. VIII. IX. *Corn Sowthistle*.

4. *S. palustris* (L.); l. linear-lanceolate "lower runcinate," *upper l. simple, all arrowshaped spinosely-ciliated, auricles acute, st. simple, heads corymbose, involucre and peduncles glandular-hairy, fr. with finely-rugose ribs, root without scions*.—*E. B.* 935.—St. 4—6 feet high, leafy. Florets lemon-coloured.—Marshes, very rare. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

45. *MULGEDIUM* Cass.

1. *M. alpinum* (Less.); l. glabrous lyrate arrowshaped at the base, terminal lobe large triangular-hastate acute, st. simple, heads racemose, bracts peduncles and involucre glandular-hairy, fr. oblong not attenuated with many ribs.—*Sonchus cæruleus* Sm., *E. B.* 2425.—St. 3 feet high, glabrous below, leafy. L. gradually smaller upwards, cordate on the barren shoots. Heads small, numerous. Florets blue.—Clogva Mountains. P. VIII. S.

Section 6. *HIERACIÆ*. Receptacle generally without scales. Pappus filiform, never feathery nor dilated at the base. Fruit terete, ribbed.

46. *CREPIS* Linn.

\* *Fruit with a long subulate beak.* BARKHAUSIA Moench.

1. *C. taraxacifolia* (Thuil.); l. rough runcinate-pinnatifid, heads erect, *involucre bristly and downy covering half the pappus*, outer phyll. ovate-lanceolate with a membranous margin, bracts

herbaceous, *fr. all equally beaked*.—*E. B. S.* 2929.—Root fusiform. St. 1—2 feet high, hispid, angular, furrowed, purple below, at length branched, corymbose. L. mostly radical lyrate-runcinate with retrorse teeth, or deeply pinnatifid with the terminal lobe large. Stem-l. few, sessile, clasping, deeply pinnatifid and toothed. Florets yellow, purple beneath. Fr. narrowing very gradually into a setaceous beak of about its own length, ribs rough.—Limestone districts. B. VI. VII. E. I.

[*C. setosa* (Hall.); l. runcinate-dentate or lyrate-runcinate, st.-l. sagittate entire or incise-dentate below, heads erect, *inv. about covering the pappus*, margin of the outer lanceolate acute phyll. and the bracts the back of the inner phyll. and the ped. hispid with rigid simple bristles.—*E. B. S.* 2945.—Plant 1—2 feet high. Stem-l. large, rather strapshaped, clasping.—Fields. Introduced with seed. A. VII. VIII.]

2. *C. fatida* (L.); l. hairy runcinate-pinnatifid, unopened heads nodding, *involucre* hairy and downy *as long as the greatly protruded pappus*, outer phyll. lanceolate acute downy, *marginal fr. slightly beaked shorter than the involucre, central ones with long beaks equalling it*.—*E. B.* 406.—Root slender, fusiform. St. 6—12 in. high, hairy, round, branched. L. mostly radical, stem-l. few small lanceolate deeply toothed at the base sessile. Heads solitary, terminal, on long simple stalks. Midrib of the phyll. at length much thickened and hardened. Ribs of the fr. rough.—Chalky places, rare. B. VI. VII. E.

**\*\* Fruit narrowed upwards or obscurely beaked.**

[3. *C. pulchra* (L.); *outer phyll. ovate* short adpressed, l. downy toothed, stem-l. arrowshaped clasping, panicle corymbose, *fr. about as long as the pappus* obsoletely striated slightly attenuated upwards.—*E. B.* 2325.—St. erect, downy. Lower l. obovate runcinately toothed, stem-l. small. Heads small, florets yellow, involucre at length thickened. Outer row of fruits often apparently without pappus.—“Hill of Turin near Forfar.” *Mr. G. Don.* A. VI.—IX.]

4. *C. virens* (L.); *outer phyll. adpressed linear inner ones glabrous within*, l. lanceolate remotely dentate runcinate or pinnatifid, *uppermost l. linear-arrowshaped clasping with flat margins*, st. subcorymbose, *fr. shorter than the pappus* oblong slightly attenuated upwards with smooth ribs.—*C. tectorum* Sm. (*not* Linn.). *E. B.* 1111.—St. 1—3 feet high. L. very variable. Florets yellow. [*C. tectorum* (L.) has revolute margined upper l., phyll. downy within, fr. somewhat beaked with scabrous ribs.]—Common. A. VI.—IX.

5. *C. biennis* (L.); *outer phyll. oblong-linear lax inner downy within*, l. runcinate-pinnatifid hispid, uppermost l. lanceolate

clasping dentate-pinnatifid, st. subcorymbose, fr. oblong slightly attenuated upwards with smooth ribs and about as long as the pappus.—*E. B.* 149? (excluding the fruit.)—St. 1—3 feet high, hispid, nearly leafless above, branched in a corymbose manner. Heads large, florets yellow. Angles of fr. often rough. L. radical and extending half-way up the stem.—Chalky places, rare? B. VI. VII. E.

6. *C. succisæfolia* (Tausch); *phyll. lanceolate-attenuated outer ones very short adpressed, l. entire* nearly glabrous oblong obtuse lower ones narrowed into a footstalk, *upper l. sessile and somewhat clasping*, st. corymbose, peduncles and involucre glandular-hairy, fr. much striated slightly narrowed upwards as long as the pappus which is shorter than the involucre.—*Hieracium molle* Sm., *E. B.* 2210.—St. erect, with few leaves, simple below. Heads few, florets yellow.—Woods in the north. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

7. *C. paludosa* (Moench); *phyll. lanceolate* much attenuated glandular-pilose outer ones short, *l. ovate-oblong taper-pointed* runcinate-dentate narrowed into a footstalk glabrous, *upper l. ovate-lanceolate cordate* and clasping acute entire or dentate, st. subcorymbose, fr. striated scarcely narrowed upwards.—*Hieracium* Sm., *E. B.* 1094. *Aracium* Neck., *Soyera* Monn.—St. 2 feet high, leafy, simple, angular. L. large. Florets yellow. Pappus in one row, rigid, brittle.—Damp woods and shady places. P. VII.—IX.

#### 47. *HIERACIUM* Linn.<sup>1</sup>

i. *Piloselloidea*. Producing scions. St. scapelike. Fr. minute, crenulate at the top, striated; hairs of pappus equal, slender.

1. *H. Pilosella* (L.); l. oblong or lanceolate hairy on both sides white tomentose beneath, *primary st. 1-headed leafless*, inv. ovate below, *phyll. pale-edged* outer obtuse inner acute and narrower.—*E. B.* 1093.—Scions usually slender, aerial, rooting. Heads ultimately conical. *Phyll. setose* externally. Fl. pale yellow, outer fl. radiant usually with red lines externally.—β. *H. Peleterianum* (Mer.); scions short thick, l. st. and inv. with long silky hairs, *phyll. all lanceolate*.—Dry banks. P. V.—VIII. *Mouse-ear Hawkweed*.

[*H. dubium* and *H. Auricula* do not seem to occur and apparently forms of *H. Pilosella* were taken for them.]

\*2. *H. aurantiacum* (L.); l. obovate or lanceolate green and hairy on both sides not tomentose beneath, *st. slightly leafy below corymbose* at top clothed with long slender hairs, upper part

<sup>1</sup> A *seta* is a gland-tipped hair.



and inv. setose, inner phyll. blunt.—*E. B.* 1469.—Corymb dense, 2—10-fl., thickly covered with black-based hairs setæ and tomentum. Fl. usually orange. Style dark brown.—Hilly woods, naturalized. P. VI. VII.

ii. *Aurella*. Producing radical rosettes of leaves in the autumn.

Fr. large, not crenulate at the top, with raised ribs; hairs of pappus unequal. Phyll. in many contiguous rows.—Heads large. L. decreasing gradually into bracts.

[3. *H. villosum* (L.); glaucous, st. leafy 1- or few-headed, l. sessile oblong or lanceolate denticulate, upper l. ovate  $\frac{1}{2}$ -claspings, ped. and inv. with long silky hairs, phyll. attenuate outer ones lax rather leaflike.—St. l. and inv. covered with long silky yellowish hairs mixed, on the ped. only, with stellate down.—On Loch na Gar on rocks near Loch Callater. A very doubtful native. P. VII. VIII.]

4. *H. cerinthoides* (L.); st. with few l. 1- or few-headed slightly hairy, root-l. persistent oblong-lanceolate acute rather glaucous, petioles long shaggy winged, st.-l. clasping, upper l. ovate-lanceolate or ovate-taper-pointed all entire or denticulate in the middle, ped. and inv. setose and stellately downy, inv. ventricose, outer phyll. lax acute inner acuminate.—*E. B.* 2378. (cult.)—St. 1—2 ft. high, erect, hairy throughout, scarcely stellate-pubescent. Very first l. sometimes ovate and blunt. Lowest st.-l. like the root-l., with an enlarged clasping base, others sessile. Heads large.—Glen Fiadh and Loch Lee, Clova. *Mr. Jas. Backhouse*. Harris, Hebrides. P. VII. VIII. S

5. *H. iricum* (Fries); st. simple corymbose at the top hairy, root-l. persistent oblong acute, petioles short shaggy winged, st.-l. clasping ovate taper-pointed, all with small teeth in the middle but entire at the ends hairy, ped. and inv. setose, inv. truncate below, phyll. blunt blackish when dry.—*H. Lapeyrousii* Bab. *E. B. S.* 2906.—St. 1—2 feet high, strong, erect, scattered stellate down mixed with the long hairs throughout. L. often tinged with purple; 1 or 2 of the basal group sometimes rather above the others and clasping the st. by an enlarged cordate base; true st.-l. narrowed to a rounded clasping base. Heads large. Phyll. not acuminate, narrowed upwards.—Teesdale. Garra Head, Antrim. P. VIII.

[6. *H. amplexicaule* (L.); clothed with yellow setæ, st. 1—3-leaved with patent branches, root-l. oblong toothed, st.-l. clasping cordate acute, ped. and inv. woolly and with black-based setæ, phyll. acuminate lax.—*E. B.* 2690.—St. 1—2 ft. high.—*H. amplexicaule* from Clova was probably *H. dovreense*.—Cleish Castle, Kinross, now lost.]

7. *H. alpinum* (L.); st. usually 1-headed hairy, l. lanceolate

or elliptical narrowed into a petiole, *st.-l.* one or more *lessening upwards, unopened heads slightly nodding*, *inv.* densely covered with long silky black-based hairs, innermost phyll. acuminate, fl. pilose externally.—*E. B.* 1110.—*St.* simple in our plants. *Root.-l.* oblong-spathulate, sometimes very long; *st.-l.* narrow. *Inv.* narrowing into the peduncle, obconical. Phyll. almost without setæ, all acuminate or outer ones blunt and often lax, broad below. Fl. bright yellow.—*β. melanocephalum* (Fr.); *ped.* and *inv.* blackish and with many black setæ, *inv.* broad-based, phyll. linear-attenuate, *root.-l.* toothed oblong-lanceolate or lanceolate. *Inv.* rounded or truncate below. *H. villosum* *E. B.* 2379? *H. pulmonarium* *E. B.* 2307 in Fries's opinion. *H. alpinum* *β. Halleri* Bab. (not Hook.). It is probably a distinct species.—This is a connecting link between *Sec. ii.* and *iii.*—Elevated cliffs on mountains. *β.* is the more common. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

- iii. *Pulmonarea*. Producing radical rosettes of leaves in the autumn. Fr. short, not crenulate at the top, narrowed below, striated; hairs of pappus unequal. Phyll. irregularly imbricate the series being interrupted and the outer ones separated from the others.—Leaves terminating abruptly upwards.

a. *Herb white, with long distinctly feathery hairs.*

8. *H. rupestre* (All.); glaucous-green, *st.* scapelike simple or branched (sometimes from the base) into long l-headed ascending *ped.* slightly thickened below the heads whitely-hairy and stellate-downy throughout, *st.-l.* none or long subulate bractlike, *root.-l.* long-stalked lanceolate attenuate at both ends and with long ascending acute teeth (almost runcinate) below glabrous or pilose very hairy and with deciduous stellate down beneath (outer oblong obtuse with bluntish teeth) rosulate persistent, *inv.* and top of *ped.* hairy setose and stellately-downy, phyll. very attenuate.—*L.* very coarsely toothed, very acute. *St.* with several bracts and sometimes 1 linear-lanceolate leaf. Heads large; fl. yellow, teeth glabrous.—Cairntoul, Aberdeenshire (2500—3500 ft.) *Mr. Jas. Backhouse*. P. VIII. S.

b. *Herb glaucous, with long rigid simple hairs.*

- \* Phyll. straight, exceeding the opening flowers. *St.-l.* 1 or more, distant; *root.-l.* rosulate, many.

9. *H. anglicum* (Fr.); glaucous-green, *st.* with about 1 sessile l. simple or with 1—3 simple arcuate-ascending lateral *ped.* each subtended by a small bract, *root.-l.* stalked ovate acute (outer obtuse) rosulate persistent, *ventricose inv.* and *ped.* setose and hairy, phyll. acuminate.—*H. Lawsoni* Bab.—*L.* slightly narrowed below, finely toothed; outer l. very blunt, often nearly round. *St.*

leafless or with 1 small leaf. Heads large; fl. yellow, teeth fringed in bud. Styles fuscous?—Falcon Clints, Teesdale. Hesselden Gill, Settle. Clova, Forfarshire? P. VII. VIII. E. S.

10. *H. pallidum* (Biv.); cæcio-glaucous, st. with about 1 distant sessile l. simple or one or twice forked at the top with *straight ped.* each subtended by a small bract, root-l. stalked ovate-lanceolate acute (*outer ones ovate*) rosulate persistent, *inv. ovate below* and ped. setose and slightly hairy, *phyll. subcuspidate*.—*H. Halleri* Hook. Fl. Lond.—L. often much narrowed below, usually with deciduous stellate down beneath, entire or denticulate or deeply toothed below; outer ones bluntish. St. leafless or with 1 small mostly sessile leaf; occasionally 1 of the lower l. is slightly above the others. Heads large; fl. yellow, teeth fringed in bud. Styles “yellow.”—*β. H. persicifolium* (Fr.); nearly glabrous, l. lanceolate denticulate, st. forked, *phyll. cuspidate*. This is probably a form of *H. pallidum*.—Upper Teesdale. Kirkstone, Westmoreland. Snowdon. Braemar. Clova. *β. Cairntoul*, Aberdeenshire (3000—3500 ft.). *Mr. Jas. Backhouse, Jun.* Isle of Harris. E. S.

\*\* *Phyll.* attenuate not exceeding the opening fl., obtuse or acutish, not cuspidate.

[11. *H. oreades* (Fr.); glaucous, st. leafy branched, l. oblong obtuse denticulate in the middle, root-l. rosulate persistent (outer roundish), st.-l. sessile decreasing upwards, *inv. tumid truncate* at both ends bearing black-based hairs minute yellow setæ and a little stellate down, *phyll. obtuse*.—*Dill. Hort. Elth.* t. 179.—St. often branching from every axil. Ped. and *inv.* slightly whitely stellately downy. *Phyll.* linear-attenuate, inner acuminate.—Gordale Scar near Malham, Yorkshire. *Dill.* P. VIII.] E.

12. *H. saxifragum* (Fr.); glaucous, st. leafy below branched, l. lanceolate dentate in the middle pilose and stellately downy beneath, root-l. few, st.-l. sessile usually elongate decreasing upwards, *inv. flat or ovate below* and ped. setose hairy and slightly stellately downy, *phyll. rather acute*.—St. usually much branched and paniced at the top. St. and under side of l. with a little stellate down. *Phyll.* turning blackish, acuminate; setæ with yellow heads. Our plant seems to be the *var. vimineum* (Fr.).—Cairntoul; Glen Dole, Clova; and Teesdale. *Mr. Jas. Backhouse, Jun.* P. VIII. E. S.

c. *Herb green or glaucous, with long soft simple hairs.*

\* *Phyll.* straight, exceeding the opening fl., cuspidate. St.-l. 1—3, distant from the basal rosette.

13. *H. nigrescens* (Willd.); green, st. with about 1 leaf single-

headed or branched and few-headed, *l.* ovate or lanceolate *sinuate-dentate below*, ped. and inv. with ashy stellate down and black with many setæ and longer white-pointed hairs, *outer phyll. obtuse*.—Root-*l.* suddenly narrowed below, usually toothed in their lower half but entire in the upper, rosulate, persistent, long-stalked; outer *l.* roundish, subcordate. Ped. arrect. Outer phyll. short, more or less blunt. Fl. slightly ciliate in bud.—This and the following plant resemble *H. alpinum* and are sometimes with difficulty distinguished from it.—Highlands of Scotland. P. VIII. S.

14. *H. atratum* (Fr.); green, st. with 1—3 leaves 1 or few headed, *l.* elliptic-oblong *narrowed below equally toothed*, ped. and inv. with white stellate down and black with many setæ and longer whitish-pointed hairs, *phyll. all acuminate*, unopened heads upright.—Much like *H. nigrescens*. Root-*l.* few. L. all decidedly narrowed below, regularly denticulate or dentate, long-stalked; outer *l.* roundish. Ped. arrect. Inv. urceolate. Phyll. all alike, linear attenuate.—Highlands of Scotland and on Helvellyn. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

15. *H. murorum* (L.); green, *st. scapelike with about 1 distant stalked l.*, root-*l.* many stalked cordate or ovate mostly with large patent or descending teeth below, heads corymbose, *arcuate-ascending ped. and inv. green with thin white stellate down many black setæ and few or no black-based hairs*, *phyll. cuspidate*, pappus white.—St. often leafless. Root-*l.* rosulate, persistent. Stellate down on ped. and inv. scattered; setæ conspicuous; usually no hairs, but sometimes they are many. Young heads cylindrical.—*β. pilosissimum* (Fr.); root-*l.* ovate entire dentate or cut clothed on both sides or beneath only and their petioles with very many long hairs often mixed with stellate down.—*γ. H. incisum* (Hoppe); root-*l.* cordate rounded or narrowed below with large patent or even ascending teeth, *phyll. with long cusps*.—Woods and rocks. *β.* Cheddar Cliffs, Som. Llyn Ogwan, N. Wales. *γ.* Ben Wyvis, Rosshire. P. VI.—VIII.

\*\* Phyll. incumbent, not exceeding the opening fl., obtuse or acutish, not cuspidate. L. collected at the base of the stem.

16. *H. cæsius* (Fr.); cæcio-glaucous, *st-l. placed low* 1 or few, root-*l.* many stalked ovate or lanceolate rounded or narrowed and deeply toothed below with deciduous stellate down beneath, *straight spreading ped. and inv. with stellate down few blackish setæ and many black-based hairs*, *phyll. rather blunt*, pappus dirty white.—*H. murorum* E. B. 2082.—Root-stock woody. St. sometimes leafless but it usually has 1 or more sessile st.-leaves. Root-*l.* rosulate, persistent. Young heads roundish. Setæ inconspicuous often hidden by the long hairs.—*β. H. hypochæridoides*

(S. Gibs.); l. usually spotted broad and rather truncate below, st. leafless usually simply forked.—Woods and rocks.  $\beta$ . Settle, Yorkshire. P. VI.—VIII.

17. *H. vulgatum* (Fr.); green, st. leafy, l. oblong or lanceolate toothed in the middle, root-l. nearly entire narrowed into the petiole, all or uppermost st.-l. sessile, heads paniculate-corymbose, inv. and *straight ascending ped.* with white stellate down and black setæ, *phyll. equally attenuate* acutish.—*H. sylvaticum* E. B. 2031. ("not L." Fr.) *H. maculatum* E. B. 2121.—Very variable. St.-l. sometimes reduced to one. Root.-l. narrowed, but not drawn out and deeply toothed below. Autumnal rosettes not axillary. Setæ usually rather few. White black-based hairs few or none.—St. leafy, l. lanceolate glaucous, root-l. rosulate, heads paniced.— $\beta$ . *medium*; l. oblong glaucous beneath, root-l. evanescent, st.-l. 4—6, heads subcylindrical. L. very broad.— $\gamma$ . *H. approximatum* (Jord.); l. lanceolate green, root-l. evanescent, st.-l. many, heads paniced, setæ many.— $\delta$ . *nemorosum*; l. oblong toothed glaucous beneath, root-l. few evanescent, st.-l. few, heads subcorymbose, setæ few.—Woods, banks, walls. P. VII. VIII.

iv. *Accipitrina*. Producing closed buds at the base in the autumn, or rarely small rosettes. St. leafy, without root-l. at the time of flowering. *Phyll.* in many rows.

a. *Pseudopulmonareæ*. *Inner phyll. narrower and acute*.—These plants might almost as correctly be placed in the preceding section.

\* Tip of buds ciliated. L.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -clasping.

18. *H. dovreense* (Fr.); pale green, st. *simple* leafy, l. oblong or lanceolate dentate, root-l. smaller evanescent, lower st.-l. sessile not auricled upper with a cordate  $\frac{1}{2}$ -clasping base, *ped. few simple* with white stellate down setose or hairy, *phyll. few broad blunt turning blackish hairy or rarely setose*.—Lowest ped. sometimes 2—3-flowered. Heads large, subglobose.—I am unacquainted with this unless, as I suspect, a plant from the "banks of Clunie, Brae Mar," is it. Scotland. *Fries*. P. VIII. S.

\*\* Tips of buds not ciliated. L. not clasping.

19. *H. tridentatum* (Fr.); st. leafy corymbose above, l. sessile lanceolate about 3-toothed in the middle, lower l. stalked, elongate *ped.* and inv. (*constricted in the middle after flowering*) *whitely stellately downy* and shortly hairy, *phyll. acuminate porrect with pale edges*.—St. usually simple. Inv. sometimes a little setose, after flowering forming an acute cone from a ventricose base.—Banks. P. VII. VIII. E.

20. *H. rigidum* (Hartm.); green, st. leafy panicled above, l. sessile lanceolate or linear-lanceolate few-toothed in the middle, lowest l. stalked, *inv. not constricted in the middle* with deciduous stellate down black setæ and hairs, *phyll.* lanceolate bluntish uniformly blackish-green.—St. usually simple, rigid. *Inv.* sometimes with very short hairs and setæ, after flowering a little narrowed upwards. *Phyll.* with patulous points, uniformly coloured where wholly exposed.—Mountainous districts. P. VII. VIII. E.

21. *H. gothicum* (Fr.); dark green, st. rigid leafy subcorymbose above, l. lanceolate or ovate strongly toothed in the middle sessile, lowermost l. shortly stalked, *phyll.* spirally imbricated nearly glabrous broad mostly obtuse, keel slightly hispid and setose, ped. whitely tomentose setose.—Ped. and branches erect. Heads broad below. *Phyll.* nearly uniform in colour, turning blackish.—England. *Mr. Woods.* Hook and Ockham, Surrey. *Mr. Watson.* Teesdale. *Mr. Backhouse.* P. VII. VIII. E.

b. *Outer phyll. narrowest, inner obtuse.*—These are the true *Accipitrinæ* which do not produce rosettes.

\* Tips of buds ciliated. L. clasping.

22. *H. prænanthoides* (Vill.); st. leafy, l. all clasping denticulate, hairs on underside of l. not bulbous-based, root-l. evanescent, lower st.-l. narrowed into a petiole with an auricled clasping base, intermediate pinched above their base, uppermost l. cordate-lanceolate, ped. and *interruptedly imbricate inv.* whitely stellately downy and setose, *phyll.* mostly equal blunt outer ones few and short, fr. pale.—*E. B.* 2235.—Heads small, narrowly cylindrical. *Phyll.* more glabrous upwards, outer remarkably separated from the nearly equal inner ones.—*H. denticulatum* (Sm.) *E. B.* 2122. is now considered as a wood form of this.—River sides in the north. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

23. *H. strictum* (Fr.); st. leafy, l. sessile denticulate oblong acute narrowed to their base, *hairs on underside of l. bulbous-based*, lowest l. evanescent, uppermost rounded below, whitely stellately downy ped. and darkish *inv.* slightly setose and hairy, *phyll.* rather irregularly imbricate blunt, fr. dark fuscous.—*H. denticulatum* Bab.—Lowest l. with a long narrowed base, not truly stalked; all oblong and acute. Heads thicker than in *H. prænanthoides*; *phyll.* less irregular.—Scottish mountain glens. P. VII. VIII. S.

\*\* Tips of buds not ciliated.

24. *H. corymbosum* (Fr.); st. very leafy corymbose or panicled at top, l. ovate-lanceolate all sessile, upper ovate below  $\frac{1}{4}$ -clasping,

lower similar or narrowed to a narrow base, ped. stellately downy, *inv. ovate or narrowed below*, phyll. with white-topped hairs and setæ pale-edged narrowed upwards inner blunt outer acutish lax.—L. sometimes all narrowed gradually from an ovate base; lower not pinched above their base but narrowing very gradually. Ped. scaly, sometimes slightly branched. Heads usually in a simple corymb, roundish when in bud, narrowed below with fl., afterwards ovate. Fr. pale, faintly ribbed. Pappus reddish.—Mountain glens in Wales and Scotland. Teesdale. *Mr. Backhouse*. P. VIII. E. S.

25. *H. crocatum* (Fr.); st. leafy branched above, l. oblong or lanceolate, upper  $\frac{1}{2}$ -clasping, *lower narrowed below with a broad rounded base*, branches and ped. few-headed subfastigate stellately downy, *inv. very blunt below*, phyll. subglabrous with a few short subglandular hairs or short setæ uniformly blackish broad all blunt and adpressed.—*H. inuloides* Bab.—Lower l. narrowing very gradually below but often pinched above their base. Branches leafy, divided, with several heads, erect. Fr. pale, strongly ribbed, minutely punctate-scabrous. Pappus pale.—*β. angustatum* (Fr.); l. linear-lanceolate, lower l. very much but gradually narrowed below.—Mountain glens in the north of England and Ireland; and in Scotland. P. VII. VIII.

26. *H. boreale* (Fr.); st. leafy paniced or corymbose at top, l. ovate or lanceolate, upper broad sessile scarcely clasping, *lowest narrowed into a stalk*, ped. stellately downy scaly and thickened under the *ovate-based heads*, phyll. glabrous or pilose not setose nor downy blunt turning uniformly blackish outer often narrower.—*H. sabaudum* Sm., *E. B.* 349.—St. simple or branched. Upper l. usually broad-based. Heads oblong. Fr. dark brown. Pappus white.—Woods and hedges. P. VIII. IX. E. S.

[Fries states that *H. virescens* (Sond.), with which I am unacquainted, is a native of "Surrey. *Mr. Woods.*"]

27. *H. umbellatum* (L.); st. very leafy corymbose at top, l. *uniform linear or lanceolate sessile from a narrow base, inv. turbinate below*, phyll. not pilose nor setose nor downy acutish *with recurved points* turning uniformly black innermost very blunt.—*E. B.* 1771.—L. not clasping. Heads sometimes solitary, cylindrical, nearly or quite glabrous. Styles permanently yellow.—*β. Tylori*; lower l. narrowed below, upper with a broad rather rounded base. St. 3—4 ft. high.—Common. *β. Dunkerron*, Kerry. P. VIII. IX.

Index to the *Hieracia*.

<i>H. alpinum</i> , 7.	<i>Halleri</i> , 7, 10.	<i>prænanthoides</i> , 22.
<i>amplexicaule</i> , 6.	<i>Hypochæridoides</i> , 16.	<i>pulmonarium</i> , 7.
<i>anglicum</i> , 9.	<i>incisum</i> , 15.	<i>rigidum</i> , 20.
<i>approximatum</i> , 17.	<i>inuloides</i> , 25.	<i>rupestre</i> , 8.
<i>atratum</i> , 14.	<i>iricum</i> , 5.	<i>sabaudum</i> , 26.
<i>aurantiacum</i> , 2.	<i>Lapeyrousii</i> , 5.	<i>saxifragum</i> , 12.
<i>Auricula</i> , 1.	<i>Lawsoni</i> , 9.	<i>strictum</i> , 23.
<i>boreale</i> , 26.	<i>maculatum</i> , 17.	<i>sylvaticum</i> , 17.
<i>cæsium</i> , 16.	<i>melanocephalum</i> , 7.	<i>Taylori</i> , 27.
<i>cerinthoides</i> , 4.	<i>murorum</i> , 15, 16.	<i>tridentatum</i> , 19.
<i>corymbosum</i> , 24.	<i>nigrescens</i> , 13.	<i>umbellatum</i> , 27.
<i>crocatum</i> , 25.	<i>oreades</i> , 11.	<i>villosum</i> , 3, 7.
<i>denticulatum</i> , 22, 23.	<i>pallidum</i> , 10.	<i>virescens</i> , 26.
<i>dovrense</i> , 18.	<i>Peleterianum</i> , 1.	<i>vulgatum</i> , 17.
<i>dubium</i> , 1.	<i>persicifolium</i> , 10.	
<i>gothicum</i> , 21.	<i>Pilosella</i> , 1.	

ANOMALOUS GENUS. Order AMBROSIACEÆ *Link.*48. *XANTHIUM* *Linn.*

[1. *X. strumarium* (L.); st. without spines, lower l. heart-shaped 3-lobed at the base coarsely dentate, beaks of the fr. 2 straight.—*E. B.* 2544.—Involucre of the fr. oval, downy.—Rich waste land, scarcely naturalized. A. VIII. IX.]

## Order XLVI. CAMPANULACEÆ.

Cal. superior 5-fid or entire. Cor. monopetalous, inserted on the calyx, 5-lobed, regular or irregular. Stam. inserted with the cor. and alternate with its lobes; anth. distinct or cohering, 2-celled, opening longitudinally. Fr. dry, capsular, opening by lateral fissures or valves at the apex, many-seeded. Embryo straight in the axis of fleshy albumen.

Tribe I. *LOBELIÆ*. Odd segment of the calyx anterior.

Cor. irregular. Anth. cohering. Style glabrous with a fringe of hairs below the stigma.

1. *LOBELIA*. Cal. 5-fid. Cor. irregular, tube split to the base on the upper side, limb 2-lipped 5-parted. Anth. 5, cohering. Stigma blunt, surrounded by a cupshaped fringe. Caps. 2—3-celled, opening at the end by 2—3 valves.

Tr. II. *CAMPANULÆ*. Odd segment of the calyx posterior.

Cor. regular. Anth. usually free. Style pubescent.

2. *JASIONE*. Cal. 5-fid. Cor. rotate with 5 long linear segments. Anth. cohering at their base. Style hairy, bifid. Caps. 2-celled, opening at the end by minute teeth.



3. **PHYTEUMA.** Cal. 5-parted. Cor. rotate with 5 long linear segments. Anth. free; filaments dilated at the base. Style hairy, 2—3-fid. Caps. 2—3-celled, bursting at the sides.
4. **CAMPANULA.** Cal. 5-parted. Cor. mostly bell-shaped with 5 broad and shallow segments. Anth. free; filaments dilated at the base. Stigma 3—5-fid. Caps. not elongated, 3—5-celled, opening by lateral pores outside the segments of the calyx.
5. **SPECULARIA.** Cor. rotate. Caps. linear-oblong, prismatic, opening by lateral pores between the segments of the calyx. Otherwise like *Campanula*.
6. **WAHLENBERGIA.** Caps. half superior, 3-celled, opening by 3—5 valves within the segments of the calyx. Otherwise like *Campanula*.

### Tribe I. *Lobeliae*.

#### 1. **LOBELIA** Linn.

1. *L. Dortmanna* (L.); l. linear entire of 2 parallel tubes, st. simple nearly naked.—*E. B.* 140.—Root-stock fleshy with filiform runners. L. blunt, 1—2 in. long. St. 12—18 in. high. Fl. light blue, distant, in a simple raceme, slightly raised above the water, the rest of the plant submersed.—Lakes with a gravelly bottom. P. VII.

2. *L. urens* (L.); st. nearly upright, lower l. obovate or oblong slightly toothed, upper lanceolate serrate, fl. in long terminal racemes.—*E. B.* 953.—St. 12—18 in. high, leafy, branched, angular, roughish. Racemes erect, simple, lax. Fl. light blue.—Heaths near Axminster, Devon. P. VIII. IX. E.

### Tribe II. *Campanuleae*.

#### 2. **JASIONE** Linn. Sheep's Scabious.

1. *J. montana* (L.); root simple, l. bluntish oblong wavy, fl. stalked.—*E. B.* 882.—St. several from the crown of the root, 6 in. to 2 feet long, simple or branched, pilose, leafy below, bare and usually glabrous above. Fl. small, in terminal bracteated heads. Bracts glabrous or hairy. Calyx-segments linear-setaceous, glabrous. Cor. light blue.—Dry places. B. VII.

#### 3. **PHYTEUMA** Linn. Rampions.

1. *P. orbiculare* (L.); heads of fl. globose of fr. oblong, l. crenate-serrate, lowermost cordate-ovate stalked, upper ones linear-

lanceolate sessile, outer bracts ovate-lanceolate attenuated, stigmas 3.—*E. B.* 142.—St. 12—18 in. high, each with 1 terminal head of blue flowers.—Chalky downs. P. VII. E.

2. *P. spicatum* (L.); heads of fl. oblong of fr. elongated cylindrical, lower l. cordate-ovate somewhat doubly serrate stalked, upper l. linear-lanceolate sessile, bracts linear, stigmas 2.—*E. B. S.* 2598.—St. 1—2 feet high, each with a solitary terminal head of cream-coloured flowers. Spike of fruit often 2—3 in. long.—Woods and thickets about Waldron, Sussex. P. VII.—E.

#### 4. CAMPANULA Linn.

\* *Caps. sessile, erect, pores at the base.*

1. *C. glomerata* (L.); l. minutely crenate-serrate lowermost stalked ovate-lanceolate generally cordate at the base, upper l. half-clasping sessile ovate acute, fl. sessile in terminal and axillary clusters.—*E. B.* 90.—St. 6—18 in. high. Bracts ovate-acuminate, shorter than the large erect flowers. Cal. hoary with lanceolate segments. Cor. funnelshaped, large, deep blue, downy. L. often hoary beneath.—Dry calcareous pastures. P. VII. VIII. Clustered Bell-flower. E. S.

\*\* *Caps. stalked, nodding, pores at the base.*

2. *C. latifolia* (L.); l. ovate-lanceolate acuminate doubly serrate hairy lower ones stalked, upper l. nearly sessile, fl. racemose, peduncles 1-flowered, cal.-segments lanceolate acuminate glabrous finely serrate, st. erect slightly angular.—*E. B.* 302. St. 72. 3.—St. 3—4 feet high, simple, leafy. Cor. very large, deep blue, glabrous, hairy within.—Woods and thickets, chiefly in the north. P. VII. VIII. Giant Bell-flower.

3. *C. Trachelium* (L.); l. coarsely double serrate hispid lower ones cordate with long stalks, upper l. nearly sessile ovate or lanceolate-acuminate, fl. racemose, peduncles 2—3-flowered, cal.-segments triangular-lanceolate entire erect, st. erect angular.—*E. B.* 12.—St. 2—3 feet high, mostly simple, leafy. Cor. truly bellshaped, large, deep blue.—Hedges and thickets chiefly in the south. P. VII. VIII. Nettle-leaved Bell-flower.

4. *C. rapunculoides* (L.); l. unequally crenate-serrate scabrous lower ones cordate with long stalks, upper l. sessile lanceolate, fl. racemose unilateral, peduncles 1-flowered, cal.-segments linear-lanceolate entire at length reflexed, st. erect slightly angular, root creeping.—*E. B.* 1369.—St. 2 feet high, simple, leafy. Cor. pale blue.—Woods and hedges, very rare. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

5. *C. rotundifolia* (L.); radical l. cordate or reniform shorter than their stalks, stem-l. linear the lower ones lanceolate, fl. 1 or

more racemose, cor. turbinate-campanulate.—*E. B.* 866.—St. 6—12 in. high. Radical l. soon vanishing. Cor. blue. Cal.-segments linear-subulate.—*β. lancifolia* (Koch); lower st.-l. rather broadly lanceolate, upper l. gradually smaller, fl. often solitary.—Dry and hilly places. *β.* on mountains. P. VII. VIII. *Hairbell.*

\*\*\* *Caps. stalked, erect, pores just below cal. segments.*

\*6. *C. persicifolia* (L.); l. smooth slightly serrate, root-l. obovate narrowed into a petiole, stem-l. linear-lanceolate sessile, raceme few-flowered, *cal.-segments lanceolate*.—*E. B. S.* 2773.—St. 1—2 feet high. L. long, narrow, with very narrow serratures. Fl. very large, often solitary. Cal.-segments entire.—“Woods near Cullen.” A very doubtful native. P. VII. S. ?

7. *C. Rapunculus* (L.); l. crenate, root-l. elliptic-lanceolate narrowed into a petiole, stem-l. linear-lanceolate, panicle erect racemose, *cal.-segments subulate*.—*E. B.* 283.—St. 3 feet high, angular, rough. Fl. small, pale blue. Cal.-segments entire.—Sandy soil in the south. P. VII. VIII. *Rampions.* E.

8. *C. patula* (L.); l. crenate, root-l. oblong-elliptical narrowed into a petiole, stem-l. linear-lanceolate, *panicles lax, fl. on long stalks erect, cal.-segments toothed at the base subulate*.—*E. B.* 42.—St. 2 feet high, terminating in a very loose spreading panicle. Fl. purplish blue, funnelshaped, open.—Hedges and thickets. B. VII. VIII. E.

## 5. SPECULARIA *Heist.*

1. *S. hybrida* (A. DC.); st. simple or branched, l. slightly crenate wavy oblong sessile, lower l. spatulate, cal. scabrous, segments lanceolate longer than the cor. shorter than the ovary.—*Campanula* Sm., *E. B.* 375.—St. 6—12 in. high, rough with rigid minute hairs. Fl. few, terminal, solitary, small.—Cornfields. A. VI.—IX. E. S.

## 6. WAHLENBERGIA *Schrad.*

1. *W. hederacea* (Reich.); l. roundish-cordate angularly 5-lobed stalked alternate, st. filiform prostrate, peduncles solitary, “seeds punctate.”—*Campanula* Sm., *E. B.* 73.—St. branched and creeping to a great extent. Peduncles longer than the leaves. Fl. pale blue, at first nodding, afterwards erect. Cal.-segments subulate. Caps. nearly globose.—Damp peaty places in the south and west. P. VII. VIII. *Ivy-leaved Bell-flower.*

## Order XLVII. ERICACEÆ.

Cal. 4—5-parted, persistent. Cor. monopetalous, 4—5-parted, usually regular and marcescent. Stam. 8—10. Anth. 2-celled, opening by pores and often appendaged. Ovary surrounded by a disk or scales, free or adhering to the corolla. Fr. capsular or baccate with several cells, many-seeded.

Tribe I. *ARBUTEÆ*. Fr. baccate, fleshy. Anth. 2-celled. Disk hypogynous.

1. *ARBUTUS*. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. globose or ovate-campanulate with a small contracted 5-cleft reflexed border, deciduous. Stam. 10 with flattened filaments. Anth. compressed, with 2 pores at the apex, fixed at the back beneath the apex and there furnished with 2 reflexed awns. *Berry globose, granular; cells 5, many-seeded.*
2. *ARCTOSTAPHYLOS*. Fr. with 5 1-seeded cells, not granular externally. Otherwise like *Arbutus*.

Tr. II. *ERICEÆ*. Fr. capsular, dry. Anth. 2-celled. Disk hypogynous. Testa close.

3. *ANDROMEDA*. Caps. dry, of 5 cells and 5 valves. Otherwise like *Arbutus*.
4. *CALLUNA*. Cal. 4-parted, membranous, coloured, longer than the 4-cleft campanulate corolla, surrounded by 4 green bracts. Cor. persistent, fading. Stam. 8, with dilated filaments. Caps. 4-celled; *dissepiments adhering to the axis; valves opening at the dissepiments and separate from them.*
5. *ERICA*. Cal. 4-parted. Cor. campanulate or ovate often ventricose, 4-toothed, persistent, fading. Stam. 8. Caps. 4-celled; *valves opening between the dissepiments and carrying a part with them.*
6. *PHYLLODOCE*. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. ovate deciduous; mouth contracted 5-toothed. Stam. 10, included; *filaments slender, longer than the anthers; cells short, truncate, opening by pores at the apex. Stigma peltate with 5 tubercles.* Caps. 5-celled with 5 valves opening at the dissepiments.
7. *DABEOCIA*. Cal. 4-cleft. Cor. ovate, ventricose, limb 4-toothed. Stam. 8, included; *filaments flattened shorter than the linear anthers which are sagittate below; cells loosened and opening by oblique pores at the apex. Stigma simple truncate.* Caps. 4-celled with 4 valves opening at the dissepiments.

8. *AZALEA*. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. campanulate, 5-cleft. Stam. 5, equal, shorter than the corolla; anth. roundish; *cells opening by a longitudinal fissure*. Stigma capitate. Caps. 2—3-celled with 2 or 3 *bifid valves whose inflexed edges form the double partitions*.

Tr. III. *VACCINIEÆ*. Fr. baccate, fleshy. Anth. 2-celled. Disk epigynous.

9. *VACCINIUM*. Cal. entire or 4—5-toothed or lobed. Cor. 4—5-cleft or toothed. Stam. 8—10; anth. oblong, bifid at the summit. *Berry globose, crowned by the persistent limb of the calyx, 4—5-celled, many-seeded*.

Tr. IV. *PYROLEÆ*<sup>1</sup>. Fr. capsular, dry. Seeds with a loose testa. Disk 0. Anth. opening by pores.

10. *PYROLA*. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. of 5 petals. Stam. 10; anth. inverted, with 2 *cells each opening by a round pore at the base*. Style 5-lobed. Caps. 5-celled, 5-valved, opening near the base, margins of the valves connected by a web.

11. *MONESES*. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. of 5 petals connected below. Stam. 10; anth. inverted with 2 *cells each furnished with a tubular horn opening at the end*. Stigma 5-parted, *radiant*. Caps. 2-celled, 5-valved, “opening from the summit” with connected margins.

Tr. V. *MONOTROPEÆ*. Fr. capsular, dry. Seeds with a loose testa. Disk 0. Anth. opening by a transverse fissure.

12. *MONOTROPA*. Cal. 4—5-parted. Cor. of 4—5 *petals, each with a hooded nectariferous base*. Stam. 8—10. Anth. kidney-shaped, 1-celled, 2-valved. Stigma peltate. Caps. 5-celled, 5-valved, many-seeded.

### Tribe I. *Arbuteæ*.

#### 1. *ARBUTUS* Linn.

1. *A. Unedo* (L.); bark rough, l. elliptic-lanceolate serrated coriaceous glabrous, panicle terminal nodding, pedicels glabrous.—*E. B.* 2377.—An evergreen tree. Fl. whitish, pendulous. Fr. red.—Killarney, where it is truly wild. T. IX. X.

#### 2. *ARCTOSTAPHYLOS* Adans.

1. *A. alpina* (Spr.); procumbent, l. *wrinkled serrated* fading

<sup>1</sup> Combined with *Droseraceæ* by Coss. and Germ. (*Fl. Par.* 66) under the name of *Roriduleæ*.

but persistent, clusters terminal.—*Arbutus* Sm., *E. B.* 2030. *St.* 6. 8.—*St.* woody, trailing, long. *L.* obovate, reticulated. *Fl.* white, hairy about the mouth. *Berry* smooth, black.—Dry barren spots on the Highland mountains. *Sh.* V. *S.*

2. *A. Uva-ursi* (Spr.); procumbent, *l.* obovate entire shining evergreen, clusters terminal.—*Arbutus* Sm., *E. B.* 714. *St.* 6. 8.—*St.* woody, trailing, long. *L.* obtuse, quite entire. *Fl.* rose-coloured, smooth. *Berry* globose, scarlet.—Dry stony mountain heaths. *Sh.* VI.

## Tribe II. *Ericææ*.

### 3. ANDROMEDA *Linn.*

1. *A. polifolia* (L.); *l.* alternate lanceolate with revolute margins glaucous beneath, *fl.* subumbellate terminal.—*E. B.* 713.—*St.* slender, woody, prostrate below. *Fl.* drooping, ovate, pink, occasionally 4-fid and 8-androus. *L.* evergreen, acute. *Peduncles* 2 or 3 times as long as the flowers, not as in *E. B.*—*Peat bogs.* *Sh.* V.—IX.

### 4. CALLUNA *Salisb.*

1. *C. vulgaris* (Salisb.).—*E. B.* 1013.—A low tufted shrub with small sessile closely imbricated keeled leaves arranged in 4 rows, each *l.* having 2 small spurs at the base and nearly or quite smooth. *Fl.* small, shortly stalked, drooping, rose-coloured or white.—*β. tomentosa*; *l.* hoary.—Dry heaths. *Sh.* VI.—VIII. *Common Heath.* *Ling.*

### 5. ERICA *Linn.* *Heaths.*

\* *Cor.* globose or urceolate, *stam.* included, *filaments* capillary, *stigma* peltate. *ERICA* D. Don.

1. *E. Tetralix* (L.); *l.* 4 in a whorl lanceolate or linear ciliated downy above and on the midrib beneath, margins revolute, *fl.* capitate, *sep.* linear downy ciliated, *anth.* awned, *ovary* downy.—*E. B.* 1014.—*St.* branched below, often in a determinate manner about the middle, simple in the upper part, densely leafy below, the whorls more distant towards the top and usually leaving a leafless space next to the flowers. *Tips* of young shoots green. *Young l.* always downy above, old *l.* sometimes glabrous. *Sep.* downy and mealy. *Fl.* rose-coloured. *Style* usually included.—Mess. Watson and Borrer have found near Truro in Cornwall a plant with a ventricose *cor.* and *fl.* more or less racemose which is called *E. ciliaris*, *β. Watsoni* by Bentham. It may be a hybrid between *E. ciliaris* and *E. Tetralix*. Its downy ovary distinguishes it from *E. Mackaiana*.—Boggy heaths. *Sh.* VII. VIII.

2. *E. Mackaiana* (Bab.); l. 4 in a whorl ovate ciliated the midrib beneath and upper surface glabrous, margins revolute, fl. capitate, sep. ovate-lanceolate glabrous, anth. awned, ovary glabrous.—*E. B. S.* 2900.—St. irregularly branched throughout, particularly above, densely and equally leafy quite up to the flowers. Tips of young shoots pink. L. and sepals quite without down, l. mealy beneath but the midrib bare, sep. with a small portion of meal near the apex beneath otherwise quite bare. Fl. purplish. Style protruded.—Between Roundstone and Clifden, Cunnamara. Sh. VIII. IX. *Mackay's Heath*. I.

3. *E. cinerea* (L.); l. 3 in a whorl linear-lanceolate acute keeled beneath with a central furrow glabrous, fl. in dense whorled racemes, sep. linear-lanceolate smooth acute keeled, anth. awned, ovary glabrous.—*E. B.* 1015.—St. with numerous upright branches. L. flat above, minutely serrulate. Fl. reddish-purple.—Dry heaths. Sh. VII. VIII. *Fine-leaved Heath*.

4. *E. ciliaris* (L.); l. 4 in a whorl ovate ciliated the margins revolute, fl. in terminal unilateral racemes, anth. without awns, mouth of the cor. oblique.—*E. B. S.* 2618.—St. long, straggling, each terminating in a long raceme of large oblong purple flowers and producing numerous short barren branches. Style protruded. Ovary glabrous.—Heaths. Wareham, Dorset. Carclew, Cornwall. "Near Clifden, Galway, I." Sh. VII. VIII. E. I.

\*\* *Cor. campanulate or shortly tubular, Stam. exserted, filaments flattened, style capitate.* GYPSOCALLIS D. Don.

5. *E. mediterranea* (L.?) ; l. 4 in a whorl linear glabrous flat above convex with a central furrow beneath, decurrent line from the l. reaching but not extending beyond the next whorl, fl. axillary drooping racemose, cor. cylindrical-urceolate twice as long as the coloured calyx, anth. without awns opening throughout nearly their whole length.—*E. B. S.* 2774.—St. 2—5 feet high, with numerous, upright rigid branches terminating in leafy racemes of flesh-coloured flowers but afterwards prolonged. L. numerous erect-patent. Bracts above the middle of the pedicels. Stam. and style slightly exserted, style afterwards elongated. Ovary glabrous.—Our plant differs from *E. carnea* by its l. having a longitudinal furrow and not keel on the back, the decurrent ridge from their base not extending beyond the next whorl (in *E. carnea* it reaches the second), the anthers much shorter and their pores much longer in proportion, and the cor. of a different shape.—Mountain bogs in the west of Mayo and Galway. Urrisbeg; Curraan Achil; Burrishoole Lake; &c. Sh. IV. I.

6. *E. vagans* (L.); l. 4—5 in a whorl linear glabrous, fl. axillary crowded, cor. short campanulate, sep. small ovate obtuse,

anth. ovate of 2 distinct cells gibbous at the base.—*E. B.* 3.—St. 1—2 feet high, copiously branched. Fl. usually collected in large numbers considerably below the top of the branches, cor. red or white. Anth. dark purple. Ovary glabrous.—Western parts of Cornwall. Coast of Waterford. Sh. VII. VIII. *Cornish Heath.* E. I.

#### 6. PHYLLODOCE *Salisb.*

1. *P. cærulea*; l. linear denticulated, ped. glandular-hairy, calycine segments lanceolate acute, anth. 3 times shorter than the glabrous filaments.—*Menziesia* Sm., *E. B.* 2469.—St. 4—5 in. high, determinately branched, naked below, densely hairy above. Ped. terminal, aggregate, simple. Fl. large, pale, bluish-red.—Sow of Athol, Perthshire. Sh. VI. VII. S.

#### 7. DABEOCIA *D. Don.*

1. *D. polifolia* (D. Don).—*Menziesia* Sm., *E. B.* 35.—St. bushy, 1—2 feet long, ultimately decumbent. L. ovate or elliptical, flat, with revolute margins, white and cottony beneath. Fl. large, purple, sometimes white, drooping, on short stalks, in terminal simple unilateral clusters. Anth. very large.—Cunnamara. Sh. VIII. *Cunnamara or St. Dabeoc's Heath.* I.

#### 8. AZALEA *Linn.*

1. *A. procumbens* (L.).—*E. B.* 865. The original and only *Azalea*.—St. woody, spreading, procumbent. L. small, opposite, revolute. Fl. small, on simple stalks, terminal, aggregated.—Summits of the highland mountains. Sh. V. VI. S.

### Tribe III. *Vaccinieæ.*

#### 9. VACCINIUM *Linn.*

\* *Anthers with 2 dorsal horns.*

1. *V. Myrtillus* (L.); l. ovate serrated glabrous deciduous, fl. solitary, st. acutely angular.—*E. B.* 456.—St. woody, about a foot high, branching. Fl. greenish, tinged with red, nodding. Berries black.—Stony woods and heaths. Sh. V. *Bilberry.*

2. *V. uliginosum* (L.); l. obovate entire glaucous and veined beneath deciduous, fl. aggregate, st. rounded.—*E. B.* 581. St. 12.—St. woody. Fl. flesh-coloured, nodding. Berries black.—Mountain bogs. Sh. V. *Bog Whortleberry.* E. S.

\*\* *Anthers without horns on the back.*

3. *V. Vitis-idæa* (L.); l. obovate dotted beneath persistent, margins revolute and somewhat crenate, fl. racemose terminal,



*cor. campanulate*.—*E. B.* 598.—St. woody, 6—8 in. high, straggling. L. like those of box, dark green above. Fl. pink, 4-cleft. Berries red.—Mountain heaths. Sh. VI. VII. *Red Whortleberry*. *Cowberry*.

4. *V. Oxycoccus* (L.); l. ovate entire persistent with revolute margins *glaucous beneath*, fl. terminal on long simple peduncles, *cor. rotate* with reflexed segments.—*E. B.* 319. *Oxycoccus palustris* DC.—St. procumbent, filiform, rooting. L. small. Fl. bright rose-colour. Cor. deeply divided, remarkably reflexed. Berries crimson.—Wet bogs. Sh. VI. VII. *Cranberry*.

[*V. macrocarpum* (Ait.); l. oblong with flat margins, fl. lateral on long simple peduncles. Loughton Bog, Mould, Flintshire. It has probably been sown there.]

### Tribe IV. *Pyroleæ*.

#### 10. PYROLA *Linn.*

1. *P. rotundifolia* (L.); l. nearly round entire or slightly crenate, fl. racemose, cal.-segments lanceolate acute, *style bent down and curved upwards at the end longer than the ascending stam.*, stigma annular with 5 erect blunt points.—*E. B.* 213.—Fl. white, rather numerous, expanded. Style longer than the petals. Stam. all turned upwards. L. numerous.—*β. bracteata* (H. and A.); l. smaller, st. with bracts throughout, cal.-segments shorter and broader.—Damp bushy places and reedy marshes. *β.* Sand-hills near Lytham, Lancashire. P. VIII. E. S.

2. *P. media* (Sw.); l. nearly round or roundish-oval slightly crenate, fl. racemose, cal.-segments ovate acute, *stam. regularly inflexed shorter than the nearly straight declining style, stigma annular with 5 erect points*.—*E. B.* 1945.—Fl. milk-white, tinged with pink, rather numerous, less expanded than in the preceding. Style projecting a little beyond the corolla, always nearly straight. Stam. all regularly incurved round the germen. L. numerous.—Woods in the north. P. VII. VIII.

3. *P. minor* (L.); l. roundish-oval crenate, fl. racemose, cal.-segments ovate-triangular acute, *stam. regularly inflexed equaling the straight style, stigma without a ring 5-lobed pointless*.—*E. B.* 2543 and 158 (bad). St. 13. 12.—Fl. pale pink, numerous, on very short pedicels, nearly closed. Style very short, included. Stam. all equally inflexed. L. numerous.—Mossy woods and thickets. P. VII.

4. *P. secunda* (L.); l. ovate acute serrated, *fl. in a secund raceme*, cal.-segments triangular rounded notched, *stam. regularly incurved equalling the long straight style, stigma 5-lobed without*

a ring or points.—*E. B.* 517. *St.* 13. 13.—Fl. white, drooping, oval-oblong, nearly closed. Style very long, exserted. L. numerous.—Mossy alpine woods. P. VII.

### 11. MONESES *Salisb.*

1. *M. grandiflora* (Salisb.).—*Pyrola uniflora* Sm., *E. B.* 146.—L. few, roundish, serrated. Fl. solitary, terminal, large, drooping, white, open, nearly an inch broad. Stam. shorter than the pet. and closely adpressed to them. Stigmas very large.—Woods in Scotland, rare. P. VI. VII.

## Tribe V. *Monotropeæ.*

### 12. MONOTROPA *Linn.*

1. *M. Hypopitys* (L.); fl. in a drooping cluster, lateral ones with 8 terminal with 10 stamens, fr. erect, bracts and fl. glabrous externally.—*E. B.* 69.—Inner side of the pet., filaments, germen and style glabrous (*Hypopitys glabra* Bernh., DC.); or hairy (*H. multiflora* Scop., DC.).—Plant 6—8 in. high, succulent, simple, clothed with ovate scales, terminating in a short cluster, dingy yellow, at length turning nearly black. Fl. with large scaly bracts. Not parasitical. (Phytol. i. 341.) Clusters sometimes erect.—Woods. P. VII. VIII. *Yellow Bird's-nest.*

## Order XLVIII. AQUIFOLIACEÆ.

Sep. inferior, 4—6, imbricated. Cor. regular, 4—6 parted, imbricate. Stam. inserted into the base of the corolla and alternate with its lobes. Disk 0. Ovary 2—6-celled; ovules solitary, pendulous, with a cupshaped seed-stalk. Fr. fleshy, not bursting; seeds stony, 2—6.

1. ILEX. Cal. 4—5-fid, persistent. Cor. rotate, 4—5-fid. Stam. 4—5, inserted upon the corolla. Stigmas 4—5, nearly sessile. Fr. fleshy, containing 4—5 1-seeded nuts.

### 1. ILEX *Linn.* Holly.

1. *I. Aquifolium* (L.); l. ovate acute spinous wavy shining, peduncles axillary short many-flowered, fl. somewhat umbellate.—*E. B.* 496. *St.* 7. 4.—A small tree. L. evergreen, often quite entire on the upper branches, edged with strong spinous teeth and terminated by a spine on the lower ones. Fl. white. Berries scarlet.—Woods and hedges. T. VI.—VIII.

## Order XLIX. OLEACEÆ.

Cal. monosepalous, divided, persistent. Cor. with 4—8 divisions, rarely 0, valvate. Stam. 2. Ovary free, 2-celled; ovules in pairs, pendulous. Stigma entire or bifid. Fr. a berry, drupe or capsule, often 1-seeded. Albumen dense or none.

1. *LIGUSTRUM*. Fr. fleshy, a berry containing 2 membranous 1-seeded nuts. Cal. cupshaped with 4 minute teeth. Cor. funnelshaped, limb 4-cleft spreading. Stam. 2.
2. *FRAXINUS*. Fr. dry, a pendulous samara of 1 or 2 single-seeded cells. Cal. 0 or 4-cleft. Cor. 0.—Fl. sometimes without stamens.

1. *LIGUSTRUM* Linn. Privet.

1. *L. vulgare* (L.); l. elliptic-lanceolate entire glabrous, panicles terminal compound dense.—*E. B.* 764. *St.* 14. 1.—A bushy shrub, 6—8 feet high, with straight smooth branches and opposite leaves. Fl. white. Berries globose, black, rarely yellow.—Thickets in the south of England. Sh. VI. VII. E.

2. *FRAXINUS* Linn. Ash.

1. *F. excelsior* (L.); l. pinnate with 4—8 pairs of nearly sessile ovate-lanceolate acuminate serrate leaflets, cal. wanting.—*E. B.* 1692. *St.* 44. 7.—A handsome tree. Fl. appearing before the l., in axillary clusters.  $\beta$ . *F. heterophyllus* (Vahl.), l. simple and pinnate.—*E. B.* 2476.—Woods and hedges. T. IV. V.

## Order L. APOCYNACEÆ.

Cal. in 4 or 5 persistent divisions. Cor. regular, 4—5-lobed, deciduous, contorted. Stam. 5, filaments distinct. Anth. 2-celled, pollen granular. Ovaries 2, 1-celled; or 1 of 2 cells. Stigma 1. Seed with fleshy albumen.

1. *VINCA*. Cor. salvershaped; tube long with 5 angles at the mouth, closed with spreading hairs and the connivent stamens; limb flat, 5-lobed. Stigma capitate with a ring at its base. Fr. of 2 erect elongated follicles.

1. *VINCA* Linn. Periwinkle.

1. *V. minor* (L.); st. procumbent, l. lanceolate-elliptical, their margins as well as those of the small lanceolate calyx-segments glabrous.—*E. B.* 917.—St. prostrate, rooting, flowering branches

erect. Fl. smaller than those of the next, blue, rarely white.—Woods and thickets. P. V. VI. *Lesser Periwinkle*.—E. S.? I.?

\*2. *V. major* (L.); st. somewhat ascending, l. ovate acute or subcordate, their margins as well as those of the elongate-subulate calyx-segments ciliated.—E. B. 514.—St. at first ascending, afterwards prostrate and rooting, flowering shoots erect. Fl. large, purplish-blue.—Hedges and thickets, naturalized. P. IV. V. *Greater Periwinkle*. E. S.? I.?

## Order LI. GENTIANACEÆ.

Cal. inferior, persistent. Cor. regular, 4—8-fid, hypogynous, marcescent; æstivation imbricate-twisted. Stam. inserted on the cor., as many as the segments. Ovary of 2 carpels with the edges slightly inflexed or meeting. Caps. or berry many-seeded, generally 2-valved.

Subord. I. GENTIANEÆ. Corolla twisted in æstivation.

L. opposite.

\* *Style deciduous*.

Tribe I. *CHLOREÆ*. Corolla rotate.

1. *CHLORA*. Cal. 8-parted. Cor. nearly rotate, 8-parted. Stam. 8. Style 1. Stigma 2—4-cleft. Caps. 1-celled, placental on the inflexed margins of the valves.

Tr. II. *ERYTHRÆEÆ*. Corolla funnelshaped.

2. *ERYTHRÆA*. Cal. 5-fid. Cor. funnelshaped, limb short 5-fid. Stam. 5. Anth. erect, at length spirally twisted. Style simple, stigmas 2. Caps. imperfectly 2-celled from the inflexed margins of the valves.
3. *CICENDIA*. Cal. 4-partite or -lobed. Cor. funnel-shaped, limb short 4-fid. Stam. 4. Anth. erect, not twisted. Stigma capitate, undivided. Caps. 1- or imperfectly 2-celled.

\*\* *Style persistent or stigma sessile*.

Tr. III. *SWERTIÆ*. Style often wanting, stigma persistent.

4. *GENTIANA*. Cal. 4—5-cleft. Cor. funnel- or salver-shaped, limb 4—5-cleft. Stam. 4—5. Stigmas 2. Caps. 1-celled, seeds on the inflexed margins of the valves.

Subord. II. *MENYANTHIDEÆ*. Corolla induplicate in æstivation. L. alternate.

5. *VILLARSIA*. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. rotate, thin; limb 5-parted, smooth on the disk, bearded or scaly at the base.

Stam. 5. Stigma with 2 toothed lobes. Caps. 1-celled with sutural placentas, 2-valved (in our plant), not bursting.

6. *MENYANTHES*. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. funnelshaped, fleshy; limb 5-parted, bearded internally. Stam. 5. Stigma capitate. Caps. 1-celled, 2-valved, valves bearing the seeds along their middle.

## Suborder I. *Gentianeæ*. Tribe I. *Chloreæ*.

### 1. *CHLORA* Linn. Yellow-wort.

1. *C. perfoliata* (L.); lowermost l. elliptic-oblong narrowed below, stem-l. broadly connate, st. perfoliate.—*E. B.* 60.—St. 12—18 in. high, simple. Stem-l. triangular-ovate, connected by their whole breadth in rather distant pairs, glaucous. Panicle forked, many-flowered. Cal. divided to its base into linear-subulate segments. Cor. bright yellow. Stigmas yellow.—Dry calcareous hills. A. VII.—IX. E. I.

## Tribe II. *Erythrææ*.

### 2. *ERYTHRÆA* Renealm.

1. *E. pulchella* (Fries); st. erect much branched acutely quadrangular, l. ovate the uppermost oblong-lanceolate, fl. all stalked axillary and terminal, cal. rather shorter than the tube of the opening corolla, lobes of the cor. elliptic-oblong obtuse.—*E. B.* 458.—St. quite simple, 1 in. high and single-flowered; or very much branched, even from the base, 6—8 in. high, with very numerous flowers. Radical l. very few. Inflorescence forked, the lateral fl. distant from the floral leaves. The length of the tube must be observed exactly at the time when the flower is about to expand.—Sandy ground. A. VII.—IX.

2. *E. Centaurium* (Pers.); st. erect branched above quadrangular, l. elliptic-oblong the upper ones acute, fl. nearly sessile corymbosely paniced, cal. not half as long as the tube of the opening corolla, lobes of the cor. oval.—*E. B.* 417.—St. 6—18 in. high, usually simple below. Panicles of fl. lax. Lateral fl. apparently stalked but sessile between the small floral leaves. Radical l. numerous.—Dry pastures. A. VII. VIII. Common *Centaury*.

3. *E. latifolia* (Sm.); st. short branched from the base quadrangular, l. broadly elliptical obtuse, fl. in dense forked tufts sessile, cal. rather shorter than the tube of the opening corolla, lobes of the cor. lanceolate.—*E. B. S.* 2719.—St. thick, 2—3 in.

high, sometimes taller and branched, usually dividing into 3 main branches. *Fl. densely aggregated.* Radical l. very large, with 5—7 ribs, numerous. “Cor.-lobes sometimes oval.” *Mr. Watson.*—Near the sea-shore. A. VI.—VIII. E. I.

4. *E. littoralis* (Fries); st. simple solitary or several from the crown of the root, l. oblong-linear obtuse narrowed below, radical l. crowded spatulate, *fl. sessile* between the floral l. densely corymbose, *calyx as long as the tube of the opening corolla*, lobes of the cor. oval obtuse.—*E. B.* 2305. *E. linariifolia* is a different plant. *Fr. Sum.* 554.—St. 2—6 in. high. Inflorescence usually trichotomous, dense, branches sometimes elongated. Radical l. narrow, numerous.—Sandy sea-shores. A. VII. VIII.

### 3. CICENDIA *Adans.*

1. *C. filiformis* (Reich.); cal. bell-shaped with 4 ovate acute lobes, st. thread-shaped forked.—*Exacum* Sm., *E. B.* 235. *Microcala* Griseb.—St. 1—4 in. high. Radical l. linear-lanceolate, stem-l. subulate, all sessile. *Fl. yellow*, solitary, on long stalks.—Damp sandy places. A. VII. VIII. E. I.

[2. *C. Candollei* (Griseb.); cal. 4-parted with linear adpressed segments, st. slender branching from its base.—*DC. Icon. Gall.* t. 16.—St. much branched throughout, 1—4 in. high. L. all narrowly linear-lanceolate. *Fl. pink.*—On spots sometimes flooded. *Paradis, Guernsey. Capt. Gosselin.* A. VI. VII.]

## Tribe III. *Swertiae.*

### 4. GENTIANA *Linn.*

1. *G. Amarella* (L.); cor. salvershaped 4—5-cleft bearded in the throat, *cal.-lobes 5 nearly equal lanceolate*, l. sessile ovate-lanceolate, radical l. obovate.—*E. B.* 236.—Very variable in size and in the number of the flowers, 3—12 in. high, erect. St. square, much branched. *Fl. pale purple.*—Grisebach distinguishes *G. germanica* by its acuminate calyx-lobes, obconical tube of the corolla, and stalked capsules; *G. Amarella* by its obtuse calyx-lobes, cylindrical tube of the corolla, and sessile capsules. Both are natives of Britain, but their claims to distinction are very doubtful.—Dry calcareous fields. A. VIII. IX.

2. *G. campestris* (L.); cor. salvershaped 4-cleft bearded in the throat, *cal.-lobes 4, 2 outer ones very large ovate*, l. elliptic-oblong.—*E. B.* 237.—St. 3—10 in. high. *Fl. blue*, tube of the corolla slightly thicker upwards. Caps. nearly sessile. Upper l. and sepals pointed.—Dry limestone hills. A. VIII. IX.

3. *G. nivalis* (L.); cor. salvershaped 5-cleft with minute inter-

mediate bifid lobes, *throat naked*, *cal. cylindrical with 5 keeled angles*, l. ovate lowermost broadly elliptical.—*E. B.* 896.—*St.* erect, slightly branched, 2—6 in. high. *Fl.* bright blue.—*Summits of highland mountains*, very rare. *A. VIII.* *S.*

4. *G. verna* (L.); *cor. salvershaped 5-cleft with small intermediate bifid segments*, *throat naked*, *cal. with prominent angles and sharp teeth*, l. ovate lower ones crowded, *st. caespitose single-flowered* with 1 or 2 pairs of leaves.—*E. B.* 493. *St.* 40. 12.—*St.* prostrate, rooting, each terminating in a roselike tuft of l. and producing a single short flowering shoot. *Fl.* rather large, vivid blue.—*Barren limestone districts. Teesdale, Durham. Burrin and between Gort and Galway, Clare.* *P. IV.* *E. I.*

5. *G. Pneumonanthe* (L.); *cor. bellshaped 5-cleft*, *throat naked*, *cal. entire with linear obtuse segments*, *fl. mostly solitary* slightly stalked, l. linear obtuse.—*E. B.* 20.—*St.* 4—10 in. high, leafy, simple, erect or ascending. *Fl.* very large, deep blue within and with a broad greenish band down the middle of each segment.—*Moist turfy heaths.* *A. VIII. IX.* *E.*

[*G. acaulis* (L.) *E. B.* 1594. is not a native.]

[*SWERTIA perennis* (L.), which has 2 curious fringed glands at the base of each segment of the *cor.* (*E. B.* 1441.), is said to have been formerly found in Wales.]

## Suborder II. *Menyanthideæ*.

### 5. *VILLARSIA* Vent.

1. *V. nymphæoides* (Vent.); l. opposite roundly heartshaped floating wavy at the edges, peduncles aggregate 1-flowered, *cor. ciliated*.—*E. B.* 217. *St.* 13. 4. *Limnanthemum* Griseb., Koch.—*Floating.* *St.* long, round, branched. L. resembling those of *Nymphæa alba* but much smaller. *Fl.* yellow. *Caps.* sometimes 3-valved.—*Still places in rivers*, rare. *P. VII. VIII.* *E.*

### 6. *MENYANTHES* Linn.

1. *M. trifoliata* (L.).—*E. B.* 495. *St.* 8.—*St.* ascending, round, leafy. L. ternate. Leaflets equal, obovate, wavy. Clusters stalked, each opposite to a leaf, many-flowered. *Cor.* flesh-coloured, densely bearded.—*Boggy places.* *P. V.—VII.* *Buck-bean.*

## Order LII. POLEMONIACEÆ.

*Cal.* inferior, 5-parted, persistent. *Cor.* hypogynous, regular, 5-lobed. *Stam.* 5, unequal, on the tube of the corolla. *Ovary*

3-celled. Stigmas 3-fid. Caps. 3-celled, 3-valved, valves separating at the axis.

1. POLEMONIUM. Cal. 5-fid. Cor. rotate, with a short tube and 5-lobed limb, throat nearly closed by the dilated bases of the filaments.—G. F. G. Gam. i. 62.

### 1. POLEMONIUM *Linn.*

1. *P. cæruleum* (L.); st. angular, l. glabrous pinnate, leaflets ovate-lanceolate pointed, panicle downy glandular.—*E. B.* 14.—St. 1—2 feet high, simple, hollow. L. alternate, leaflets numerous. Fl. numerous, somewhat drooping, bright blue or white.—Bushy hilly places, rare. P. VII. *Blue Jacob's Ladder*.

## Order LIII. CONVULVULACEÆ.

Cal. inferior, 5-parted, persistent, imbricated, often unequal. Cor. hypogynous, regular, plaited, deciduous. Stam. 5, from near the base of the corolla. Ovary of 2—4 cells, few-seeded, surrounded by an annular hypogynous disk. Style 1, rarely 2. Caps. with the valves separating from the edges of the dissepiments or bursting transversely.

\* *With leaves and cotyledons.*

1. CONVULVULUS. Cor. bellshaped, with 5 prominent plaits and 5 shallow lobes. Style simple, stigmas 2. Caps. 2—4-celled, cells 2-seeded.—G. F. G. Gam. i. 63, 64.

\*\* *Without leaves or cotyledons.*

2. CUSCUTA. Cal. 4—5-cleft. Cor. roundish-urceolate or bellshaped, 4—5-parted, with as many scales alternating with the segments at the base within. Stam. 4—5. Styles 2, rarely 1. Caps. bursting transversely, 2-celled, 4-seeded.—G. F. G. Gam. i. 65.

### 1. CONVULVULUS *Linn.*

1. *C. arvensis* (L.); l. arrowshaped with acute lobes, peduncles mostly 1-flowered, bracts minute distant from the flower.—*E. B.* 312.—St. numerous, angular, twining or prostrate, leafy, branched. Peduncles sometimes 2-flowered. Cor. beautifully variegated with pink and white. Caps. 2-celled. Roots descending remarkably deep. Plant glabrous or (*β. hirtus Koch*) st. and l. downy.—Fields and hedges. P. VI.—VIII. *Small Bindweed*.

2. *C. Sepium* (L.); l. arrowshaped with truncate lobes, peduncles 1-flowered square, bracts large cordate close to the flower.



—*E. B.* 313. *Calystegia* R. Br.—St. twining, many feet long, with large rather distant leaves. Fl. solitary, axillary, large, white, rarely pink. Bracts quite inclosing the calyx. Fr. imperfectly 2-celled through the shortness of the dissepiment.—Hedges and thickets. P. VII. VIII. *Great Bindweed*.

3. *C. Soldanella* (L.); l. reniform slightly angular fleshy, peduncles 1-flowered with 4 membranous angles, *bracts ovate close to the flower*.—*E. B.* 314. *Calystegia* R. Br.—St. short, procumbent. Fl. large, solitary, axillary, very handsome, pink with yellow bands. Bracts rather shorter than the calyx.—Sandy seashores. P. VI.—VIII. *Sea-side Bindweed*.

## 2. CUSCUTA Linn. Dodder.

1. *C. europæa* (L.); clusters of fl. bracteate sessile, tube of the cor. at first cylindrical afterwards ventricose, *scales adpressed to the inside of the tube bifid distant below with rounded spaces, cal. much shorter than the corolla*.—*E. B.* 378.—St. thread-shaped, branching, reddish. Fl. in rather large clusters, yellowish.—Parasitical upon herbaceous plants. A. VIII. IX. *Greater Dodder*. E.

†2. *C. Epilinum* (Weihe); clusters of fl. bracteate sessile, tube of the cor. ventricose, *scales adpressed fimbriated distant below with rounded spaces, cal. with fleshy segments deltoid below nearly as long as the tube of the corolla*.—*E. B. S.* 2850. *C. densiflora* Soy. Willm.—St. slender, nearly simple, pale green. Fl. in rather small distant clusters, whitish. Scales bifid with 4—8 fimbriae on each lobe. Ventricose tube of the cor. with 5 longitudinal protuberances; segments ventricose. Styles at first erect, soon bowing outwards, the stigmas converging.—Parasitical upon flax and very injurious to the crop. A. VIII. *Flax Dodder*.

3. *C. Epithymum* (Murr.); clusters of fl. bracteate sessile, tube of the cor. cylindrical, *scales converging as long as the tube of the cor. fimbriated* and rounded at the end approximate below with narrow acute spaces, cal. bellshaped shorter than the tube of the corolla.—*E. B.* 55.—St. slender, red. Fl. small, with a reddish thin cal., and white cor. with spreading ovate-acute segments. Sep. broad, ovate-apiculate, longer than their tube. Anth. blunt or notched at the end. Lower part of the corona adpressed throughout; scales broad.—Parasitical upon small shrubby plants. A. VII.—IX. *Lesser Dodder*. E. S.

†4. *C. Trifolii* (Bab.); clusters of fl. bracteate sessile, tube of the cor. cylindrical, *scales converging half as long as the tube of the cor. fimbriated* and rounded at the end distant below with rounded spaces, cal. narrowed below about as long as the tube of the cor.—*E. B. S.* 2898.—St. slender, branching, reddish-yel-

low. Fl. small, white. Cal. fleshy, usually tipped with red; sep. lanceolate, about as long as their tube. Anth. apiculate. Connecting membrane of the corona not adpressed but forming cuplike spaces between itself and the cor.; scales narrow.—Parasitical upon clover chiefly. A. VII.—IX. *Clover Dodder*.  
E.

### Order LIV. BORAGINACEÆ.

Cal. inferior, 4—5-parted, persistent. Cor. hypogynous, regular. Stam. 5, inserted on the corolla. Ovary 4-parted, 4-seeded, ovules pendulous. Style simple. Fr. separating in 4 nutlike or 2 bilocular portions. Seeds without albumen.—Figures of all the genera are in *G. F. G. Gam.* ii.

Tribe I. *CYNOGLOSSÆ*. Nuts 4, on the persistent base of the style.—Stam. included.

1. *ASPERUGO*. Cal. 5-cleft with alternate smaller teeth, enlarged and compressed in fruit. Cor. funnelshaped with rounded scales in the throat. Filaments of stam. short. *Nuts verrucose, compressed*, attached by their narrow side, covered by the compressed calyx.
- [2. *ECHINOSPERMUM*. Cal. in 5 deep segments. Cor. salver-shaped with rounded scales in the throat. Stam. subsessile. *Nuts triquetrous with muricated margins*, attached by their inner edge.]
3. *CYNOGLOSSUM*. Cal. 5-cleft. Cor. funnelshaped, the mouth closed with prominent blunt scales. Filaments very short. *Nuts roundish-ovate* depressed, muricated, attached by their inner edge.

Tr. II. *ANCHUSEÆ*. Nuts 4, on an hypogynous disk, with an excavated space surrounded by a tumid ring at their base.

4. *BORAGO*. Cal. in 5 deep segments. Cor. rotate; tube very short; throat with short erect emarginate scales. Stam. exserted; filaments bifid, the inner fork bearing the anther; anthers linear-lanceolate, connivent in the form of a cone.
5. *ANCHUSA*. Cal. 5-fid. Cor. funnelshaped with a straight tube; throat closed by prominent obtuse scales. Stam. included, subsessile. Nuts depressed.
6. *LYCOPSIS*. Cal. in 5 deep segments. Tube of the cor. curved; limb oblique. Otherwise like *Anchusa*.
7. *SYMPHYTUM*. Cal. 5-cleft or 5-parted. Cor. cylindrical-bellshaped, throat closed by a prominent cone of connivent lanceolate-subulate scales. Stam. exserted from the tube but covered by the scales; filaments short. Nuts ovate.

- Tr. III. *LITHOSPERMEÆ*. Nuts 4, affixed to an hypogynous disk, their base not excavated but attached by a flat or rather convex surface.
8. *ECHIUM*. Cal. in 5 deep segments. *Cor. subbellshaped; throat dilated, naked; limb irregular. Stam. exserted; filaments very long, unequal. Style bifid.* Nuts wrinkled, attached by a flat triangular base.
  9. *PULMONARIA*. Cal. tubular, 5-fid. *Cor. funnelshaped, its throat naked. Stam. included in the tube; filaments very short. Style simple.* Nuts smooth, attached by their truncate base which has a central tubercle.
  10. *MERTENSIA*. Cal. in 5 deep segments. *Cor. bellshaped, with a short thick cylindrical tube with 5 minute protuberances in its throat. Stam. protruded beyond the throat; filaments elongate. Style simple.* Nuts smooth, inflated, rather drupaceous, attached laterally near their base by a flat surface; seeds free.
  11. *LITHOSPERMUM*. Cal. in 5 deep segments. *Cor. funnelshaped, throat naked or with 5 minute scales. Stam. included in tube; filaments very short. Style simple.* Nuts smooth or tubercular, stony, attached by a truncate flat base.
  12. *MYOSOTIS*. Cal. 5-parted. *Cor. contorted in æstivation, salvershaped; throat closed with scales; limb 5-fid, obtuse. Stam. included; filaments very short. Style simple.* Nuts smooth, convex externally, keeled within, attached by a minute lateral spot near their base.—Distinguished from all the other genera by the contorted æstivation of its corolla.

## Tribe I. *Cynoglosseæ*.

### 1. *ASPERUGO* Linn.

1. *A. procumbens* (L.).—*E. B.* 661.—St. procumbent, angular, rough with short decurved bristles. L. oblong, rough, hispid, lower ones stalked, upper sessile. Fl. small, axillary, solitary, blue, upon short peduncles. Cal. of the fr. much enlarged.—Rich waste ground, rare. A. VI. VII, E. S.

### 2. *ECHINOSPERMUM* Sw.

[1. *E. Lappula* (Lehm.); st. branched above, l. lanceolate adpressed-hairy, cor. longer than the calyx, fruit-stalks erect, nuts with a double series of barbed spines on the margins the disk and sides tubercled.—*St.* 43. 16.—St. and l. covered with adpressed hairs giving them a silky appearance. Closely resem-

bling a *Myosotis*.—Upon shingle, Southwold, Suff., in very small quantity; probably introduced.—A. VI.] E.

### 3. CYNOGLOSSUM *Linn.*

1. *C. officinale* (L.); l. downy acute, lower l. elliptical contracting into a petiole, upper l. lanceolate narrowed below subcordate half clasping.—*E. B.* 921.—Cor. dull crimson, veiny; veins disappearing in drying. Nuts flat in front surrounded by a thickened prominent margin. Fetid, rarely subglabrous and nearly scentless.—Waste ground. B. VI. VII. *Hound's-tongue*.

2. *C. montanum* (Lam.); l. slightly hairy acute nearly glabrous and shining above scabrous beneath, inferior oblong narrowed into a long petiole, upper l. lanceolate slightly narrowed below clasping.—*C. sylvaticum* Sm., *E. B.* 1642.—Cor. reddish, changing to blue. L. sometimes very scabrous. Seeds without a prominent margin.—Shady situations. B. VI. VII.

## Tribe II. *Anchoruseæ*.

### 4. BORAGO *Linn.* Borage.

†1. *B. officinalis* (L.); lower l. obovate obtuse attenuated below, segments of the cor. ovate acute flat spreading.—*E. B.* 36.—Fl. blue. Stem-l. much narrowed below so as to appear stalked, eared at the base. Whole plant hispid with tubercled hairs. St. spreading.—On rubbish and waste ground, scarcely a native. B. VI. VII.

### 5. ANCHUSA *Linn.*

†1. *A. officinalis* (L.); l. lanceolate hispid, spikes crowded unilateral, bracts ovate-lanceolate, calyx-segments bluntish hairy on both sides, scales of the cor. hairy.—*E. B.* 662.—Fl. deep purple. Cal.-segments narrow, longer than the tube, St. 1—2 feet high, rough with deflexed hairs.—Waste ground, rare. P. VI. VII. *Common Alkanet*. E.

†2. *A. sempervirens* (L.); l. ovate, lower l. on long stalks, peduncles axillary each bearing 2 dense spikes with an intermediate flower, cal.-segments hairy on the outside only, bracts minute lanceolate, scales of the cor. downy.—*B. E.* 45.—Fl. blue, rather salver- than funnelshaped. Cal.-segments narrow. St. 1½—2 feet high, rough with spreading somewhat deflexed hairs.—Waste ground near ruins, rare. P. V.—VIII.

### 6. LYCOPSIS *Linn.*

1. *L. arvensis* (L.); l. lanceolate erose-dentate very hispid,

cal. of fr. bellshaped erect.—*E. B.* 938.—Fl. small, blue. Whole plant very hispid with strong hairs each rising from a scaly tubercle.—Fields and hedges. A. VI. VII. *Bugloss.*

### 7. SYMPHYTUM *Linn.*

1. *S. officinale* (L.); l. ovate-lanceolate attenuated below, *stem-l. very decurrent lanceolate, st. winged* in the upper part.—*E. B.* 817.—Height 1—2 feet. Racemes in pairs, drooping. Fl. yellowish-white or purple. Cal.-segments somewhat spreading and pubescence rougher in the purple-flowered variety, *S. patens* Sibth.—Common in damp places. P. V. VI. *Comfrey.*

2. *S. tuberosum* (L.); l. ovate-oblong attenuated below, *stem-l. lanceolate, uppermost slightly decurrent, st. scarcely winged* nearly simple.—*E. B.* 1502.—Fl. yellowish-white, whole plant smaller and slenderer than the preceding. Anth. twice as long as their filaments.—Damp woods and river banks, rare. P. VI. VII.

[*S. asperrimum* and *S. orientale* have both been noticed in England, but possess no claims to be considered as natives.]

### Tribe III. *Lithospermeæ.*

### 8. ECHIUM *Linn.*

1. *E. vulgare* (L.); tubercular-hispid, st. erect simple, l. lanceolate 1-ribbed, *stem-l. narrowed below sessile, fl. in short lateral spikes*, *stam. longer than the corolla*.—*E. B.* 181.—Lower l. attenuated into a footstalk. Fl. at first reddish, afterwards bright blue.—Dry places. B. VI. VII. *Viper's Bugloss.*

[2. *E. violaceum* (L.); pilose-hispid, st. erect branched diffuse, lower branches prostrate, radical l. oblong-ovate stalked, *stem-l. oblong narrowed from a cordate half-clasping base* with lateral ribs, *spikes panicled* elongate simple, *stam. scarcely longer than the corolla*.—*E. B. S.* 2798. *Lycopsis* Ray.—*Stam. very unequal*, 1 short, 2 intermediate, and 2 longer. Fl. violet-blue. Hairs rising from minute tubercles. Root reddish; it stains the paper in the herb. deep violet.—Jersey. B. VI.—IX.]

### 9. PULMONARIA *Linn.*

1. *P. officinalis* (L.); l. ovate roundish or cordate, upper l. oblong.—*E. B.* 118.—Whole plant more or less hispid. Fl. purple. L. often spotted.—Woods and thickets, rare. P. V. *Lungwort.* E. S.?

2. *P. angustifolia* (L.); l. all lanceolate.—*E. B.* 1628.—More pubescent than the last, but scarcely distinguishable as a species.—Woods in Hampshire. P. IV. V. E.

10. *MERTENSIA* Roth.

1. *M. maritima* (Don); st. procumbent branched, l. ovate acute rough with callous dots glabrous fleshy glaucous, nuts smooth.—*Lithospermum* Sm., *E. B.* 361. *Stenhammaria* Fr.—Fl. in racemes, purplish-blue. Protuberances in throat of cor. yellow. L. with a flavour resembling that of oysters. Nuts free, forming a pyramid, longer than the calyx. Pericarp membranaceous; seed smaller than the cavity.—Northern sea-shores. P. V.—VIII.

11. *LITHOSPERMUM* Linn.

1. *L. officinale* (L.); st. erect much branched, l. lanceolate acute veined hispid with tubercles and adpressed bristles above hairy beneath, throat of the cor. with a crown of scales, nuts smooth.—*E. B.* 134.—Fl. greenish-yellow. Nuts gray, highly polished, stony, 2 or 3 ripening in each calyx.—Root whitish.—Dry and stony places. P. VI.—VIII. *Gromwell*.

2. *L. purpureo-cæruleum* (L.); barren st. prostrate creeping the others erect 2—3-fid above, l. lanceolate acute hispid, hairs on the upper side adpressed tubercular, cor. much longer than the calyx, nuts smooth.—*E. B.* 117.—Fl. large, bright blue. Nuts “silvery white, highly polished, slightly rugged,” rarely produced. This species and the following have no scales in the throat of the cor. but merely 5 longitudinal downy folds. They belong to the genus *Rhytispermum* Link, Spenn.—Thickets on a limestone soil. rare. P. V.—VII. E.

3. *L. arvense* (L.); st. erect branched, l. lanceolate rather acute hispid with adpressed tubercular hairs on both sides, cor. rather longer than the calyx, nuts tubercular.—*E. B.* 123.—Fl. small, white. Nuts pale brown, polished, wrinkled, pitted, 3 or 4 perfected in each calyx. Root bright red, colouring paper, &c.—Corn-fields. A. V.—VII. *Corn Gromwell*.

12. *MYOSOTIS* Linn.

i. *Persistentes.* Cal. of fruit shorter than its stalk.

1. *M. palustris* (With.); cal. open when in fr. with straight adpressed bristles, teeth short triangular, limb of the cor. flat longer than the tube, lobes slightly emarginate, pubescence of the st. spreading.—*E. B.* 1973. St. 42. 2.—L. bluntish, apiculate. St. angular from the prominent decurrent line from the margins of the leaves. Clusters quite leafless. Cor. large, bright blue with a yellow eye. Style about as long as the calyx which is divided to about  $\frac{1}{3}$  of its length.—Valuable observations on this genus, by Mr. Borrer, will be found in *Hook. Br. Fl.* (ed. 3.) and

the *Suppl. to Eng. Bot.*—Ditches and watery places. P. VI.—VIII. *Great Water Scorpion-grass. Forget-me-not.*

2. *M. repens* (Don); cal. open when in fr. with straight adpressed bristles, *teeth narrow lanceolate acute, limb of the cor. flat longer than the tube, lobes slightly emarginate, pubescence of the st. spreading.*—*E. B. S.* 2703.—L. rather acute. St. slightly angular. Clusters usually slightly leafy (1—4 leaves) below. Cor. pale blue. Cal. divided fully half-way down, longer than style.—Boggy places.—P. VI.—VIII.

3. *M. cæspitosa* (Schultz!); cal. open when in fruit with straight adpressed bristles, *teeth narrow lanceolate bluntish, limb of the cor. equalling the tube, lobes entire, pubescence of the st. adpressed.*—*E. B. S.* 2661. *St.* 42. 7.—L. usually obtuse or even emarginate. St. round, “with an impressed decurrent line from the margin of the leaves.” Clusters usually slightly leafy below. Cor. smaller than in the preceding, bright blue, segments narrower and rounded at the end. Style very short, about as long as the tube of the calyx.—Mr. Woods found what he supposes to be the *M. multiflora* (DC.) by Kunfig Pool, Glamorganshire, but I cannot distinguish it from this species.—Watery places. P. VI.—VIII.

4. *M. suaveolens* (Kit.); cal. attenuated below deeply 5-cleft open when in fruit, with straight and a few curved adpressed bristles, pedicels ascending, *limb of the cor. longer than the tube flat, root-l. on long stalks pointed.*—*St.* 42. 8. not DC. *M. rupicola* Sm., *E. B.* 2559. *M. alpestris* Sm., Borr.—L. oblong-lanceolate, stalks of the lower ones slender. Fl. large, handsome, blue, sweetscented in the evening. Style fully half as long as the calyx.—[*M. alpestris* (Schm.) has blunt roundish or oblong-oval root-leaves and is probably a mountain form of *M. sylvatica*.]—Summits of the Breadalbane mountains. P. VII. VIII. S.

5. *M. sylvatica* (Ehrh.); cal. rounded below deeply 5-cleft closed when in fruit, tube with spreading hooked bristles, pedicels divergent, *limb of the cor. longer than the tube flat, cor.-lobes emarginate, style nearly as long as cal., root-l. on short dilated stalks bluntish.*—*E. B. S.* 2630. *St.* 42. 6.—L. oblong-lanceolate, stalks of the oblong-ovate lower l. dilated. Fl. large, handsome, blue. Cal. divided more than half-way down.—Shady places, rare. P. V. VI.

6. *M. arvensis* (Hoffm.); cal. half 5-cleft closed when in fruit, tube with spreading hooked bristles, pedicels divergent, *limb of the cor. equalling the tube concave, cor.-lobes entire, style very short, clusters stalked.*—*E. B. S.* 2629. *St.* 42. 13. *M. intermedia* Link, Reich., Koch.—L. oblong, acute; lower l. oblong-ovate, obtuse. Fl. usually small. Style very short.—A large

flowered plant found in shade is often taken for *M. sylvatica*.—Cultivated land and thickets. A. VI.—VIII. *Field Scorpion-grass*.

ii. Fugaces. *Cal. of fruit not shorter than its stalk.*

7. *M. collina* (Hoffm.); *cal. open and ventricose when in fruit* as long as the diverging pedicels, tube with spreading hooked bristles, limb of the cor. shorter than the tube concave, *style about  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as cal.*, clusters stalked usually with 1 distant flower, hairs on the l. straight.—*E. B.* 2558. *St.* 42. 11. *M. hispida* Koch.—L. oblong, obtuse, lower obovate, with straight silky hairs on both sides. Fl. small, blue.—[*M. stricta* Link, *M. arvensis* (R.) *St.* 42. 14. has its cal. closed in fruit with very short pedicels, sessile clusters leafy below. It is probably a native of Britain and will reward some careful observer.]—Dry banks. A. IV. V.

8. *M. versicolor* (Ehrh.); *cal. closed and oblong when in fruit* longer than the ascending pedicels, tube with spreading hooked bristles, limb of the cor. shorter than the tube concave, *style as long as cal.*, clusters stalked.—*E. B.* 480. (left fig.) *St.* 42. 12.—L. narrow, oblong, acutish, upper ones frequently opposite. Fl. small, at first pale yellow, afterwards blue.—In a plant inhabiting damp places the fl. are at first white and the cal. is “less deeply divided.”—Meadows and banks. A. V. VI.

## Order LV. SOLANACEÆ.

Cal. inferior, 5- rarely 4-parted, persistent. Cor. hypogynous, regular or slightly irregular, 5-cleft, deciduous, plicate in æstivation; æstivation of lobes imbricate or imbricate-plicate (in *Solanum* valvate). Stam. 4—5, inserted on the cor., alternate with the lobes. Ovary 1—2- or 4-celled. Stigma simple, rarely lobed. Pericarp 1—2- or 4-celled. Seeds numerous. Embryo usually curved, in fleshy albumen, often not in the axis—Figures of the genera are in *G. F. G. Gam.* i.

Tribe I. *SOLANEÆ*. Cor. rotate, lobes nearly regular and equal with a valvate æstivation. Anth. opening by pores.

1. *SOLANUM*. Cor.-limb 5-cleft, *reflexed*. Anth. erect, connivent. Berry roundish with 2 or more cells.

Tr. II. *ATROPEÆ*. Cor. tubular; tube plicate in bud; lobes slightly unequal with an imbricate æstivation. Anth. opening longitudinally at the margin.

2. *ATROPA*. Cor. *bellshaped* with 5 equal lobes. Stam. distant above. Berry globose, 2-celled.



3. *HYOSCYAMUS*. Cor. funnelshaped with a short tube and 5 unequal obtuse lobes. Stigma capitate. Caps. 2-celled, ventricose below, furrowed, opening transversely by a convex lid.
4. *DATURA*. Cor. funnelshaped, angular, 5-lobed. Cal. deciduous. Stigma 2-lobed. Caps. 4-valved, with 2 partially bipartite cells.

## Tribe I. *Solaneæ*.

### 1. *SOLANUM* Linn.

1. *S. nigrum* (L.); st. herbaceous with tubercled angles, l. ovate bluntly dentate or wavy, fl. drooping, hairs incurved upwards.—*E. B.* 556. St. 1. 4.—Umbel from the intermediate spaces between the leaves. L. attenuated below. Fr.-stalks thickened upwards. Berries globular, black, or rarely green, when ripe. St. a foot or more high.—[*β. S. miniatum* (Bernh.); angles of the st. with prominent tubercles, l. sinuate-dentate. Closely allied to this species but differs by its more deeply toothed l. which are less attenuated below, its patent pubescence and red berries and is probably distinct.]—Waste ground. [*β. Jersey.*] A. VII.—X. *Black Nightshade*.

2. *S. Dulcamara* (L.); st. shrubby zigzag, l. cordate-ovate, upper l. auriculate-hastate, fl. drooping.—*E. B.* 565. St. 18. 3.—Corymb opposite to leaves. Fl. purple with 2 green spots at the base of each segment. Berries ovate, red. St. climbing to the height of 12—14 feet, nearly round, almost glabrous throughout.—*β. tomentosum* (Koch); st. and l. downy with patent hairs.—*γ. marinum*; branches of the present year and l. fleshy and usually clothed with hairs incurved upwards, st. angular prostrate diffuse much branched, l. all (?) cordate not hastate. *S. lignosum* seu *Dulcamara marina* Ray 265.—*α.* and *β.* woods and hedges, common. *γ.* pebbly sea-beach. Sh. VI. VII. *Woody Nightshade*. *Bitter sweet*.

## Tribe II. *Atropeæ*.

### 2. *ATROPA* Linn. Deadly Nightshade. Dwale.

1. *A. Belladonna* (L.); st. herbaceous, l. broadly ovate entire, fl. solitary axillary on short stalks.—*E. B.* 592. St. 3. 5.—St. 3 ft. high. Fl. lurid, purple, drooping. Berry violet-black, highly poisonous.—Waste places, rare. P. VI.—VIII.

3. HYOSCYAMUS *Linn.*

1. *H. niger* (L.); l. oblong pinnatifid or sinuate sessile and subamplexicaule, lower l. stalked, fl. nearly sessile axillary unilateral.—*E. B.* 591. *St.* 3. 4.—Fl. lurid yellow, with dark veins, drooping. Fr. erect. Whole herbage downy, glandular, viscid, foetid.—*β. pallidus* (Koch); fl. without dark veins.—Waste places, preferring a calcareous soil. *β.* Esher, Surrey. *Mr. H. C. Watson.* A. or B. V.—VII. *Henbane.*

4. DATURA *Linn.*

†1. *D. Stramonium* (L.); l. ovate unequally sinuate-dentate glabrous, caps. erect spinose.—*E. B.* 549.—Fl. white, large, erect. Fr. densely spinose. Caps. with 4 dissepiments below of which only 2 reach to the summit.—Waste ground, rare. A. VI. VII. *Thorn-apple.* E.

## Order LVI. OROBANCHACEÆ.

Cal. variously divided, persistent. Cor. irregular, usually 2-lipped, persistent, imbricate in æstivation. Stam. on the cor., 4, didynamous. Anth. 2-celled; cells distinct, parallel. Ovary in a fleshy disk, 1-celled, with 2 or more parietal placentas. Stigma 2-lobed. Fr. capsular, 2-valved, many-seeded.

1. OROBANCHE. Cal. 4-cleft or of 2 usually bifid sepals. Cor. ringent, 4—5-cleft, deciduous, its base persistent. Bracts 1—3.—*G. F. G. Gam.* i. 49, 50.

2. LATHRÆA. Cor. 2-lipped, the upper lip galeate, deciduous, entire. Otherwise like *Orobanche*.—*G. F. G. Gam.* i. 51.

1. OROBANCHE *Linn.* Broom-rape.

\* *Sepals* 2, entire or bifid, separate or connected below in front. *Bract* 1. *Valves of caps. adhering at both ends.*

1. *O. Rapum* (Thuill.); sep. 2-nerved equally bifid nearly as long as the tube of the corolla, cor. bellshaped ventricose at the base in front arcuate, lips wavy obsoletely denticulated (not fringed), upper lip helmetshaped scarcely emarginate, sides patent, middle lobe of the lower lip much longer than the lateral lobes, *stam. inserted at the base of the cor.* glabrous below, their upper part and the style glandular-pubescent.—*E. B.* 421. *R. I.* f. 900 and 923. *O. major* (L.) Sm., but Fries states that that syn. belongs to *O. elatior*.—*Stigma* distantly bilobed, yellow. Anth. white when dry. For a full description from fresh specimens see *Leight. Fl. Shrop.* 302.—Parasitical upon Broom, Furze and other shrubby leguminous plants. P. V.—VII. *Greater Broom-rape.*

2. *O. rubra* (Sm.); sep. 1-nerved lanceolate subulate-attenuated longer than the tube of the cor. undivided, cor. bellshaped arcuate glandular-pubescent externally and the upper lip internally, lips acutely denticulated and crisped, upper lip emarginate, sides patent, lobes of the lower lip nearly equal intermediate lobe rather longer, *stam.* inserted near to the base of the corolla slightly pilose within below, their apex and the upper part of the style slightly glandular-pilose.—*E. B.* 1786 (bad). *R. I.* f. 885. Probably *O. epithymum* DC., Koch, Fries (*Mant.* iii. 59), but there are some discrepancies in the descriptions.—*Stigma* approximately 2-lobed, pale red. Anth. fuscous when dry. Sep. with a second faint nerve near their anterior margin and, in the dry plant, there is the appearance of several more. L. few. Sweet-scented.—Description drawn from fresh Cornish specimens.—Parasitical upon *Thymus Serpyllum*. P. VI.—VIII.

3. *O. caryophyllacea* (Sm.); sep. many-nerved lanceolate equally bifid shorter than the tube of the cor. distinct or combined in front, cor. tubular-bellshaped curved on the back, lips spreading, upper one 2-lobed, lobes porrect, lobes of the lower lip nearly equal rounded wavy, *stam.* inserted above the base of the cor. hairy within below, above together with the style glandular-pilose.—*E. B. S.* 2639. *O. Galii* Duby, Koch.—*Stigma* purplish-black, approximately lobed. Anth. fuscous, yellow when dry. Sep. with crisped glandular hairs externally, each lobe with 1 strong nerve and several slender ones. Cor. similarly hairy on both sides.—Described from fresh Kentish specimens.—On *Galium Mollugo* in Kent. P. VI. VII. E.

4. *O. elatior* (Sutt.); sep. many-nerved equally bifid as long as the tube of the cor. connected in front, cor. curved tubular slightly compressed above, upper lip 2-lobed toothed, lobes inflexed, lower lip of 3 nearly equal acute lobes toothed, *stam.* inserted above the base of the cor. glandular-hairy in the lower half within.—*E. B.* 568. *O. major* (L.) Fries.—*Stigma* bilobed yellow. Upper lip of the cor. usually with an elevated point between the lobes. Cor. glandular externally. The *stam.* sometimes have a few hairs on their upper half. Anth. whitish when dry. Stem 2—3 feet high.—Parasitical upon *Centaurea Scabiosa*, rare. P. ? VI. VII.

5. *O. Picridis* (F. W. Schultz); sep. 1—3-nerved entire or toothed in front below gradually narrowed into 1 or 2 subulate points, cor. tubular-bellshaped its back nearly straight and compressed slightly curved at each end, lips denticulate wavy upper not notched its sides porrect, *stam.* inserted below the middle of the cor.-tube hairy in their lower half within, style glandular below in front and above throughout, stigma bilobed.—Lobes of the stigma just touching, purple. Anth. fuscous, pale purple or

yellowish.—Parasitical upon *Picris*. Comberton, Camb. Tenby, Pemb. Isle of Wight. A.? VII. E.

6. *O. Hederæ* (Duby); sep. 1-nerved ovate below suddenly narrowed into 1 or 2 subulate points nearly or quite as long as the tube of the cor., cor. tubular *arcuate*, lips denticulated wavy, upper one bilobed porrect, lobes of the lower lip nearly equal the *middle one longest*, *stam.* inserted below the middle of the cor.-tube glabrous with a few scattered hairs on their lower part posterior pair distant below, style glabrous with a few hairs on the upper part, stigma scarcely bilobed.—*O. barbata* R., Bab., *E. B. S.* 2859. not Poir.—Lobes of the *stigma* attached together by at least  $\frac{1}{3}$  of their circumference, *yellow*. Anth. fuscous, rather paler when dry, St. purplish.—Parasitical upon Ivy. P. VI. VII. E. I.

7. *O. minor* (Sutt.); sep. *many-nerved* ovate below suddenly narrowed into 1 or 2 subulate points as long or longer than the tube of the cor., cor. tubular *arcuate*, lips obtusely denticulated wavy, upper lip bilobed porrect, lobes of the lower lip nearly equal, *stam.* inserted below the middle of the cor.-tube glabrous with a few scattered hairs below posterior pair near together and parallel, style glabrous with a line of distant hairs on its anterior side, *stigma bilobed*.—*E. B.* 422.—*Stigma approximately lobed*, lobes only just touching at one point, *purple*. Anth. yellow when dry.—Parasitical chiefly upon *Trifolium pratense*. A.? VI. VII.

8. *O. amethystea* (Thuill.); sep. many-nerved ovate below suddenly narrowed into 1 or 2 subulate points, cor. tubular its *back curved immediately from the base otherwise straight*, lips unequally acutely denticulate wavy, upper lip hooded porrect notched, lobes of lower lip unequal middle one larger, *stam.* inserted in the curvature of the cor. glabrous with many hairs at the base within, stigma bilobed.—*Alt. Fl. Par.* t. 19. E. *O. Eryngii* Duby.—*Lobes of stig. "divaricate, purple."* (Hore. Phytol. ii. 239.)—"Parasitical upon *Daucus maritimus*." Whitsand Bay, Cornwall. A.? VI. VII. E.

\*\* Sep. 4 or 5, connected below. Bracts 3. Valves of capsule separating at the top. PHELIPÆA Desf.

[9. *O. arenaria* (Bork.); cal. of 5 sep. tubular with triangular-subulate teeth shorter than the tube of the cor., cor. tubular slightly curved in front, the middle of the tube compressed on the back, throat slightly inflated externally glandular, *lobes of the lips obtuse* with reflexed margins, lower lip hairy within, *suture of the anth. hairy*.—*Atl. Fl. Par.* t. 19. L.—Stigma scarcely 2-lobed, style pale yellow (?), glandular. Filaments glabrous with a few hairs at their base. Lateral bracts linear-subulate, intermediate

lanceolate attenuated above. St., scales, and cal. glandular-pubescent.—Parasitical upon *Achillæa Millefolium*? in the Channel Islands. P. VII. VIII.]

10. *O. cærulea* (Vill.); cal. of 5 sep. tubular with lanceolate acute teeth shorter than the tube of the cor., cor. tubular curved in front, middle of the tube compressed, lobes of the lips acute with reflexed margins, lower lip hairy within, anth. glabrous.—*E. B.* 423. *Atl. Fl. Par.* t. 19. K.—Stig. scarcely 2-lobed, white. St., scales, bracts, cal., and cor. glandular-pubescent.—Grassy pastures. Herts. Norf. Isle of Wight. P. VI. VII. E.

[11. *O. ramosa* (L.); cal. of 4 sep. tubular with triangular ovate acuminate teeth, anth. glabrous, st. usually branched.—*E. B.* 184.—I have not seen living specimens.—Parasitical upon Hemp. Very rare. A. VIII. IX.]

## 2. LATHRÆA Linn.

1. *L. squamaria* (L.); st. simple, fl. pendulous secund, lower lip of the cor. 3-cleft.—*E. B.* 50. *G. E. Smith S. Kent.* t. 3.—Bracts ovate or lanceolate. Style straight or curved. Upper lip nearly entire, or bifid.—Woods and thickets, parasitical upon Hazels, &c. P. IV. V.

## Order LVII. SCROPHULARIACEÆ.

Cal. 4—5-cleft, persistent. Cor. irregular or 2-lipped or personate, deciduous, imbricate in æstivation. Stam. on the cor., usually 4, didynamous or 2 or 5. Ovary free, 2-celled. Style simple; stigma 2-lobed. Fr. capsular, 2-celled; placenta central. Embryo straight, in axis of fleshy albumen.—Fig. of all the genera except *Mimulus* and 11 and 13 are in *G. F. G. Gam.* i.

### \* Stamens 5.

1. VERBASCUM. Cal. of 5 sepals. Cor. rotate; segments unequal, spreading. Stam. unequal, 2 or more hairy at the base.

### \*\* Stamens 4, didynamous.

2. DIGITALIS. Cal. in 5 deep segments. Cor. bellshaped, oblique, 4—5-fid.
3. ANTIRRHINUM. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. personate, gibbous at the base (no distinct spur); lower lip 3-fid with a prominent palate closing the mouth. Caps. opening by 2 or 3 pores at the top, 2-celled.
4. LINARIA. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. personate, spurred; lower

- lip 3-fid, with a prominent palate closing the mouth. Caps. with valves or teeth at the top, 2-celled.
5. *SCROPHULARIA*. Cal. 5-lobed (in *S. vernalis* 5-cleft). Cor. *globose*; limb minute, of 2 short lips, upper 2-lobed, lower 3-lobed. Often the rudiment of a fifth stamen. Caps. opening by 2 valves with their margins inflexed, 2-celled.
  6. *LIMOSELLA*. Cal. 5-cleft. Cor. 5-fid, *bellshaped*, equal. Caps. *globose*, 2-valved, placenta central, free or connected with a short dissepiment below, 1-celled.
  7. *MELAMPYRUM*. Cal. *tubular*, 4-toothed. Cor. *ringent*; upper lip compressed laterally with reflexed margins; lower furrowed, 3-fid. Caps. *oblong*, *obliquely acuminate*, compressed. Seeds 1—2 in each cell, *smooth*.
  - [*MIMULUS*. Cal. *prismatical*, 5-toothed. Cor. *ringent*; upper lip folded back at the sides. Seeds numerous.]
  8. *PEDICULARIS*. Cal. *inflated*, 5-toothed. Cor. *ringent*; upper lip compressed laterally; lower plane, 3-lobed. Caps. compressed, *acute*. Seeds *numerous*, *angular*.
  9. *RHINANTHUS*. Cal. *inflated*, 4-toothed. Cor. *ringent*; upper lip compressed laterally; lower plane, 3-lobed. Caps. compressed, *obtuse*. Seeds *numerous*, *compressed*, with an *orbicular margin*.—*Alecterolophus* (Hall.).
  10. *BARTSIA*. Cal. *bellshaped*, 4-fid. Cor. *tubular*, *ringent*. Caps. *pointed*, cells many-seeded. Seeds *compressed at the hilum and with winged ribs at the back* (large).
  11. *EUFRAGIA*. Cal. *tubular*, 4-cleft. Cor. *tubular*, 2-lipped. Caps. *pointed*, cells many-seeded. Seeds *slightly angular*, *very minute*, *crenate-ribbed*; *hilum basal*.
  12. *EUPHRASIA*. Cal. *tubular* or *bellshaped*, 4-fid or 4-toothed. Cor. *tubular*, 2-lipped. Caps. *obtuse* or *emarginate*, cells many-seeded. Seeds *rather angular*, *longitudinally ribbed*; *hilum subapical*.
  13. *SIBTHORPIA*. Cal. in 5 deep spreading segments. Cor. *rotate*, *irregularly 5-cleft*. Caps. compressed, *orbicular*, 2-seeded, 2-valved.

\*\*\* *Stamens* 2.

14. *VERONICA*. Cal. 4—5-parted. Cor. *rotate*, *unequally 4-lobed*, lower lobe the smallest. Caps. compressed, 2-celled.

1. *VERBASCUM* Linn. Mullein.

\* *Leaves strongly decurrent.*

1. *V. Thapsus* (L.); l. ovate-oblong crenate densely woolly on both sides all decurrent, st. simple, spike dense, pedicels shorter than the calyx, cor. rotate, segments oblong obtuse, filaments woolly, 2 longer nearly glabrous, anth. all nearly equal.—*E. B.* 549. *V. Schraderi* Koch.—St. 4—5 feet high. Fl. about twice as long as the calyx. Filaments with white wool, the 2 glabrous ones about 4 times as long as their slightly decurrent anthers.—Waste ground. B. VII. VIII. *Great Mullein.*

2. *V. thapsiforme* (Schr.); “l. decurrent crenulate woolly, upper ones acuminate, racemes spiked, segments of the cor. unequal obovate, 2 of the anth. oblong.” *Fries.*—Fl. much larger than those of *V. Thapsus*, about 4 times as long as the calyx. “The 2 glabrous filaments scarcely twice as long as their greatly decurrent anthers.” *Koch.*—Kent. *Hudson.* B. VII. VIII. *E.*

\*\* *Leaves not decurrent, flowers in clusters.*

† Flowers yellow, hairs on the filaments white.

3. *V. Lychnitis* (L.); l. crenate nearly glabrous above woolly and powdery beneath, lower l. elliptic-oblong wedgeshaped below scarcely stalked, upper l. sessile ovate-acuminate with a rounded base, st. angular paniced above with ascending branches, stam. equal, filaments all with white hairs.—*E. B.* 58.—Fl. on short stalks, small, numerous, cream-coloured.—Road-sides and waste places. B. VI.—VIII. *White Mullein.* *E.*

4. *V. floccosum* (W. and K.); l. obscurely crenate clothed with mealy deciduous wool on both sides, lower l. oblong-elliptical attenuated into a stalk, upper l. sessile acuminate, st. terete paniced above with patent branches, stam. nearly equal scarlet with white hairs.—*V. pulverulentum* Sm., *E. B.* 487.—Fl. on very short stalks, which, as well as the calyx, are densely covered with wool, bright yellow. Cal.-teeth often glabrous.—[In *V. pulverulentum* (Vill.), of which Schreber saw authentic specimens, the stem-l. are subsessile ovate-oblong rather acute unequally and doubly serrate, the upper surface of all the leaves only slightly woolly, the wool is not deciduous as in our plant, and the st. and branches are angular.]—Road-sides in Norf. and Suff.; and Den of Cullen, Scotland. B. VII. *Hoary Mullein.* *E. S.*

†† Flowers yellow, hairs on the filaments purple.

5. *V. nigrum* (L.); l. doubly crenate nearly glabrous above subpubescent beneath, lower l. cordate or ovate-oblong with long stalks, upper l. cordate-ovate nearly sessile, st. angular, raceme

elongated, pedicels twice as long as the calyx, Stam. equal with purple hairs.—*E. B.* 59.—Fl. in clusters on a nearly simple long spike, small, bright yellow.—*β. tomentosum* (Bab.); l. subpubescent above woolly beneath, fl. smaller.—*γ. nigro-lychnitis*; lower l. ovate-oblong or lanceolate attenuated into a stalk subpubescent above downy beneath.—Banks and way-sides. *β.* Alderney. *γ.* Sussex. *P. VII. VIII. Dark Mullein.* *E. S.*

\*\*\* *Leaves all decurrent, flowers solitary or in pairs.*

6. *V. Blattaria* (L.); l. crenate glabrous, lower l. ovate-oblong obtuse sinuate at the base attenuated, upper l. oblong or subcordate semiamplexicaule, *pedicels solitary nearly twice as long as the bract*, Stam. and anth. unequal.—*E. B.* 393.—Panicle glandular pilose. Fl. yellow. Filaments with purple hairs, the 2 longer hairy only on the inside.—On gravelly banks, rare. *B. VIII. Moth Mullein.* *E.*

7. *V. virgatum* (With.); l. doubly serrate slightly glandular-hairy, lower l. oblong-lanceolate sublyrate lobate-crenate-serrate the base attenuated, upper l. oblong acuminate semiamplexicaule, *pedicels 1—5 together shorter than the bracts*, Stam. nearly equal.—*E. B.* 550.—Panicle glandular-pilose. Fl. yellow. Filaments with purple hairs, 2 rather longer and hairy only within.—On gravelly banks, rare. *B. VIII.* *E. I.*

## 2. DIGITALIS Linn.

1. *D. purpurea* (L.); l. ovate-lanceolate crenate downy beneath, lower l. attenuated into a footstalk, sep. ovate-oblong acute 3-nerved downy, cor. obtuse glabrous externally, upper lip scarcely cloven, segments of the lower lip ovate rounded.—*E. B.* 1297. *St.* 11.—L. often crenate-dentate or -serrate. Fl. sometimes white or flesh-coloured. *St.* 3—4 feet high.—Hedge-banks and woods. *P. VI.—VIII. Foxglove.*

## 3. ANTIRRHINUM Linn.

\*1. *A. majus* (L.); l. lanceolate opposite or alternate glabrous, fl. racemose, sep. ovate obtuse much shorter than the cor., upper lip bifid.—*E. B.* 129.—Height 1—2 feet. Cor.  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in. long, purplish-red or white.—Old walls and calcareous cliffs. *P. VII.—IX. Great Snapdragon.*

2. *A. Orontium* (L.); l. linear-lanceolate opposite or alternate, fl. loosely spiked distant, sep. linear longer than the corolla.—*E. B.* 1155. *St.* 27.—About a foot high. Fl. purple.—Dry sandy and gravelly fields. *A. VII. VIII.* *E. I.*



## 4. LINARIA Mill.

\*1. *L. Cymbalaria* (Mill.); l. roundish-heartshaped 5-lobed glabrous, st. procumbent.—*Antirrhinum* Sm., *E. B.* 502. *St.* 70. 10.—Stems slender, rooting. Fl. solitary, axillary, upon long stalks, pale blue.—Old walls. V.—X. *Ivy-leaved Toadflax*.

2. *L. Elatine* (Mill.); l. ovate-hastate, lower l. ovate, spur straight, peduncles glabrous, st. procumbent.—*Antirrhinum* Sm., *E. B.* 692. *St.* 70. 11.—Fl. solitary, axillary, upon long slender stalks, small, yellow, with the upper lip purple.—Gravelly and chalky corn-fields. A. VII.—IX. E. I.

3. *L. spuria* (Mill.); l. roundish-ovate, spur curved upwards, peduncles hairy, st. procumbent.—*Antirrh.* Sm., *E. B.* 691. *St.* 70. 12.—Fl. similar to the last but larger. L. with here and there a small tooth.—In this species and the two preceding some of the fl. are often regular with 5 spurs or partially so with 2, 3, or 4.—Gravelly and sandy corn-fields. A. VII.—IX. E.

4. *L. minor* (Desf.); l. linear-lanceolate obtuse-glandular-pubescent mostly alternate, fl. solitary axillary, peduncles 3 times as long as the calyx, segments of the upper lip diverging, seeds oblong sulcate.—*Antirrhinum* Sm., *E. B.* 2014. *St.* 70. 15.—Fl. small, with the tube, upper lip, and spur of the cor. purplish, lower lip yellowish. St. erect, 4—10 in. high, branched, glandular-pubescent.—Sandy and gravelly fields. A. VI.—VIII.

[5. *L. Pelisseriana* (Mill.); glabrous, l. linear, the lower ternate or quaternate upper alternate, sterile branches radical prostrate with ternate lanceolate or ovate l., fl. racemose, peduncles as long as the bracts, sepals linear acute twice as long as the capsule, seeds discoidal with a fimbriated wing smooth externally tubercular within.—*E. B. S.* 2832.—Fl. purple with darker veins. St. one or more from each root, erect, about a foot high. Caps. bilobed.—Jersey. A. VI.]

\*6. *L. supina* (Desf.); glabrous, rachis ped. and sep. glandular-hairy, l. linear blunt mostly whorled, sep. linear-spathulate shorter than the caps. or spur, seeds smooth discoidal with an orbicular striated margin.—*L. maritima* DC. *Icon. Gall.* 12.—Fl. capitate-racemose, yellow, throat and spur with slender purple lines. Style entire.—Catdown Quarries, Plymouth; and Poole, Dorset; a ballast plant. Perhaps a native at Hayle, and St. Blazey's Bay, Cornwall. A. VII. VIII. E.

[*L. purpurea* (Mill.); glabrous, l. linear-lanceolate scattered, lower l. irregularly in fours, fl. narrowly racemose, sep. linear shorter than the caps. and long incurved spur, seeds angular with a network of elevated lines.—Fl. purple or yellow with the lips purple; spur two or three times longer than the ped. which

is usually shorter than the bract. St. erect, leafy.—Old walls, an escape from gardens. P. VII. VIII.] E.

7. *L. repens* (Ait.); glabrous, l. linear scattered or partly whorled, fl. racemose, sep. lanceolate as long as the spur but shorter than the caps., seeds angular with transverse elevated lines.—*E. B.* 1253. *L. striata* DC., Koch, *R. I.* t. 423.—Fl. white with blue veins. St. erect, branched, leafy, 1—1½ foot high, slender. Seeds much smaller than those of *L. vulgaris*. It is now generally allowed that the *L. italica* and *L. sepium* (Man. ed. 2) are hybrids between this and *L. vulgaris*.—Calcareous soils, particularly near the sea, rare. P. VII.—IX.

8. *L. vulgaris* (Mill.); glabrous, rachis and peduncles glandular-hairy, l. linear-lanceolate scattered crowded, fl. racemose imbricated, sep. ovate acute glabrous shorter than the caps. or spur, seeds tubercular-scabrous with a smooth orbicular margin.—*E. B.* 658. St. 18. 13.—Fl. large, yellow, rarely milk-white with an orange palate. St. erect, 2 feet high, as well as the l. glabrous. Common and partial flower-stalks occasionally glabrous.—The var. *Peloria* with 5 spurs and an equal and regular cor. is sometimes, though rarely, found. *E. B.* 260.—*β. latifolia* (Bromf.); l. narrowly lanceolate, fl.-l. often lanceolate very glaucous, fl. twice as large in a few-fl. lax raceme, ped. glabrous, spur directed perpendicularly downwards. *L. sepium* Ten.?—Hedges on a gravelly soil. *β.* Isle of Wight. P. VI. VII. *Yellow Toadflax*.

## 5. SCROPHULARIA Linn.

\* *Cal.* of 5 rounded lobes. *Cor.* purplish, upper lip with a scale on its inner side (staminode).

1. *S. nodosa* (L.); l. ovate acute subcordate glabrous doubly and acutely serrate, lower serratures largest, st. acutely 4-angular, cymes lax, sep. roundish-ovate with a narrow membranous margin, staminode transversely oblong slightly emarginate.—*E. B.* 1544. St. 23. 14.—Root tuberous, thick, knotty. St. 2—3 feet high. Bracts small, lanceolate, acute. Fl. greenish-purple, lurid, sometimes milk-white. Caps. ovate.—Moist hedges and thickets. P. VI. VII. *Knotted Figwort*.

2. *S. Ehrharti* (C. A. Stev.); l. ovate-lanceolate acute subcordate glabrous sharply serrate, lower serratures smaller, st. and petioles winged, cymes lax few (4—8)-flowered, sep. roundish with a broad membranous margin, staminode bifid with diverging lobes.—*Stev. A. N. H.* v. t 1. *E. B. S.* 2875. *S. aquatica* St. 23. 15.—St. tall. Bracts leaflike, lanceolate, acute. Fl. dark purple. Caps. subglobose, obtuse.—Wet places. P. VIII. IX.

E. S.

3. *S. aquatica* (L.); *l.* cordate-oblong rounded-obtuse glabrous crenate-serrate, st. and petioles winged, cymes dense corymbose many (8—15)-flowered, sep. roundish obtuse with a broad membranous margin, staminode roundish-reniform entire.—*E. B.* 854. *S. Balbisii* Horn., Koch.—St. 2—5 feet high. Bracts linear, obtuse. Fl. dark purple, occasionally milkwhite. Caps. ovate, pointed.—In wet places. P. VII. VIII.

4. *S. Scorodonia* (L.); *l.* cordate-triangular with large double teeth downy on both sides, st. bluntly quadrangular downy, cymes lax few-flowered, sep. roundish downy with a membranous margin, staminode roundish entire.—*E. B.* 2209.—St. 2—3 feet high. L. wrinkled. Bracts leaflike, lower exactly like the leaves. Fl. purple. Caps. ovate, acute.—In moist places. West of Cornwall. Tralee, Kerry. Jersey. P. VII. E. I.

\*\* *Cal.* of 5 deep acute segments. *Cor.* yellow, no staminode.

5. *S. vernalis* (L.); *l.* downy cordate-acute doubly serrate, st. winged hairy, cymes axillary corymbose with leaflike bracts, sep. oblong with a recurved apex.—*E. B.* 567. St. 23. 16.—St. about 2 feet high. Fl. yellow, inflated, their mouth much contracted. Caps. ovate, acute. Differing greatly from the other species and allied in appearance to some of the *Calceolaria*.—Waste places, rare. P. IV. V. E. S.

## 6. LIMOSELLA Linn. Mudwort.

1. *L. aquatica* (L.); *l.* lanceolate spathulate on long stalks, ped. axillary crowded shorter than the petioles.—*E. B.* 357. St. 30. 15.—St. 0, except the naked scions. Fl. small, white, or rose-coloured. Caps. minute, ovate.—Muddy places where water has stagnated. A. VII.—IX. E. S.

## 7. MELAMPYRUM Linn.

1. *M. cristatum* (L.); spikes densely imbricated 4-sided, bracts heartshaped acuminate pectinate-dentate lower ones with a long leaflike recurved point.—*E. B.* 41.—Bracts rose-coloured at the base. Fl. yellow, tinged with purple. L. linear-lanceolate, acute, entire, with dark netted veins beneath.—Woods and thickets in the eastern counties. A. VII. Crested Cow-wheat. E.

2. *M. arvense* (L.); spikes lax conical, bracts ovate-lanceolate-attenuate pinnatifid with subulate segments and with a few large glandular points beneath, cal. hispid as long as the tube of the cor. with elongate-lanceolate-attenuated teeth from an ovate base, cor. closed.—*E. B.* 53 (bad).—Bracts purple-rose-colour. Fl. yellow variegated with rose-colour and purple. L. linear-lanceolate, acute, rough-edged, slightly downy on both sides, entire.—

Corn-fields and dry banks in the eastern counties and the Isle of Wight. A. VII. *Purple Cow-wheat*. E.

3. *M. pratense* (L.); fl. axillary secund in distant pairs, upper bracts lanceolate with 1 or 2 teeth at the base, cor. 4 times as long as the glabrous calyx closed, lower lip protruded.—E. B. 113.—Teeth and tube of the cal. about equal in length. L. lanceolate, or ovate-lanceolate or with a cordate base, entire, varying greatly in size. Fl. large, pale yellow.—β. *M. montanum* (Johnst.); smaller in all its parts, bracts quite entire, l. linear-lanceolate hispid, the 2 lowest obovate-lanceolate blunt.—Woods and thickets. β. Mountains. A. VI.—VIII.

4. *M. sylvaticum* (L.); fl. axillary secund in distant pairs, bracts all entire linear-lanceolate, cor. about twice as long as the glabrous calyx open, lips equal in length.—E. B. 804.—Teeth of the cal. longer than the tube. L. linear-lanceolate, entire. Fl. small, half the size of the last, deep yellow.—Alpine woods. A. VII.

[*Mimulus luteus* (Willd.); l. roundish ovate nerved, lower ones stalked, uppermost clasping, st. creeping; fl. yellow; a native of America, is naturalized in many boggy places. P. VI.—IX.]

## 8. PEDICULARIS Linn.

1. *P. palustris* (L.); st. solitary erect branched throughout, l. pinnatifid, segments oblong blunt lobed, cal. ovate pubescent 2-lobed, lobes incise-dentate crisped.—E. B. 399.—Upper lip of the cor. with a short truncate beak with a triangular tooth on each side. Fl. large, crimson. St. 12—18 in. high, angular, with alternate branches. Crown of the root with a whorl of ovate-acute scales.—Marshy and boggy places. A. ? V.—VII. *Marsh Louse-wort*. *Red Rattle*.

2. *P. sylvatica* (L.); st. branched at the base erect, branches long spreading prostrate, l. pinnatifid, segments ovate lobed, cal. oblong glabrous irregularly 5-lobed, upper lobe lanceolate, other lobes with 3 leaflike divisions.—E. B. 400. St. 13. 14.—Upper lip of the cor. as in the last. Fl. large, rose-colour. Summit of the ped. with a loose membranous cuticle inclosing the base of the calyx as observed by Dr. Bromfield. Primary st. erect, often very short, branches prostrate. Crown of the root with a whorl of ovate-lanceolate crenate undivided reflexed leaves.—Wet heathy and rather hilly pastures. A. ? V.—VIII.

## 9. RHINANTHUS Linn.

1. *R. Crista-galli* (L.); l. oblong-lanceolate serrate, fl. in lax spikes, cal. glabrous, lobes of the upper lip of the cor. short

roundish, bracts ovate incise-serrate, seeds with a membranous border.—*E. B.* 657. *R. I.* f. 974.—Lateral lobes of the upper lip of the cor. very blunt, shorter than broad, bluish. Bracts green throughout, nectary ovate. St. 1—2 feet high.—Meadows and pastures. A. VI. *Yellow Rattle*.

2. *R. major* (Ehrh.); l. linear-lanceolate serrate, fl. in crowded spikes, cal. glabrous, lobes of the upper lip of the cor. oblong, bracts with an attenuated point incise-serrate.—Cal. often slightly downy on its edges. Lateral lobes of the upper lip of the cor. longer than broad, purple; the central part truncate. Anth. very villose. Bracts yellowish with green points.—Mr. Benthham calls this *R. angustifolia* (Gm.) and applies the name of *R. major* (Ehrh.) to the foreign *R. hirsutus* (Lam.) but gives no reason for the change. The latter plant has apparently never been found in Britain.—*α. platypterus* (Fries); seed not twice as broad as its wing. *R. major* Koch. *R. I.* f. 975.—*β. stenopterus* (Fries); seed quite twice as broad as its wing. *R. major* *E. B. S.* 2737.—*γ. apterus* (Fries); seed not winged but rounded and longitudinally ribbed or furrowed on the back. *R. Reichenbachii* Drej.—Cultivated land. *α.* Hastings. *Mr. Borrer.* *β.* North of England and Scotland. *γ.* Arbroath, S. *Mr. W. F. L. Carnegie.* A. VII. VIII. E. S.

## 10. BARTSIA Linn.

1. *B. alpina* (L.); l. opposite ovate slightly clasping bluntly serrate.—*E. B.* 361. St. 17. 15.—St. square, 4—8 in. high, simple. Root creeping. Fl. forming a short dense leafy spike, purplish-blue, downy. Cal. purplish, viscid. Anth. hairy.—Alpine pastures, rare. P. VI. VII.

## 11. EUFRAGIA Griseb.

1. *E. viscosa* (Benth.); l. opposite, upper l. alternate ovate-lanceolate sessile acutely-serrate.—*E. B.* 1045. *Bartsia* Sm.—L. sometimes linear-lanceolate. St. round, 3—12 in. high, simple. Root fibrous. Fl. distant, axillary, upper ones crowded, yellow. Anth. hairy. St., l., and cal. viscid.—Damp places in the west of England, south-west of S., and south of I. A. VII.—IX.

## 12. EUPHRASIA Linn.

i. *Euphrasia. Anthers unequally mucronate.*

1. *E. officinalis* (L.); l. ovate or oblong-lanceolate nearly sessile serrate (3—5 teeth on each side), cor. glabrous, lobes of the lower lip emarginate, of the upper lip patent sinuate-dentate, anth. hairy.—*E. B.* 1416.—St. 1—8 in. high. Fl. axillary, solitary, sessile, crowded towards the ends of the branches. A peculiarly

variable plant. Fries "pro tempore" distinguishes 2 species—1. *E. officinalis* (L.); l. ovate, floral-l. cordate-triangular or -ovate;—2. *E. gracilis* (Fries); l. oblong-lanceolate, floral-l. with a wedgeshaped base;—No. 1 is common in Britain; No. 2 is less generally distributed, it inhabits mountain sides and elevated heaths and is more slender and elegant than No. 1.—The caps. varies in shape, the upper lip of the cor. in toothing, and the whole plant except the cor. in pubescence.—Pastures, woods, heaths. A. VI.—VIII. *Eye-bright*.

ii. *Odontites* (Duby). *Anthers with 2 equal points*.

2. *E. Odontites* (L.); l. narrowed from near the base opposite linear-lanceolate-attenuate *remotely serrate*, floral-l. usually longer than the fl. with 2—4 teeth and an entire end, cal.-segments as long as their tube lanceolate acute, cor. pubescent, lobes of the lower lip oblong-obtuse, anth. with 2 equal points hairy, caps. oblong.—*Bartsia* Sm., *E. B.* 1415.—St. about a foot high, much branched. Fl. numerous, pink, in leafy unilateral spikes. Filaments, anth., and stam. hairy.— $\beta$ . *E. rotundata* (Ball); l. sessile lanceolate crenate-serrate, fl.-l. nearly entire equalling or falling short of the fl., cal.-segments  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as their tube broadly triangular, cor. pubescent, lobes of lower lip broadly rounded nearly equal, caps. broadly oval almost rounded. Filaments, anth., style, and stigma nearly glabrous. A. N. H. ser. 2. iv. 30.—Corn-fields and waste places. A. VII. VIII.

13. *SIBTHORPIA* Linn.

1. *S. europæa* (L.).—*E. B.* 649.—An elegant trailing plant with slender filiform creeping stems, and alternate long-stalked roundish reniform leaves with a few large crenations. Fl. very small, axillary, solitary, on short stalks, pinkish, inconspicuous.—Damp shady places in the south and south-west. P. VI.—IX. E. I.

14. *VERONICA* Linn.

\* *Racemes axillary. (Root perennial.)*

1. *V. scutellata* (L.); l. linear-lanceolate acute sessile minutely denticulated, racemes alternate, fruitstalks reflexed, caps. of 2 flattish orbicular lobes, st. erect.—*E. B.* 782. St. 58. 3.—Root stoloniferous. St. weak, elongated. Fl. pale flesh-coloured, with darker lines. Sep. small, lanceolate, acute, shorter than the capsule.— $\beta$ . *pubescens* (Koch); st. hairy. *V. Parmularia* "Poit."—In boggy places. P. VI.—VIII.

2. *V. Anagallis* (L.); l. lanceolate serrated acute sessile, racemes opposite, fruitstalks spreading, caps. elliptical slightly notched, st. erect.—*E. B.* 781.—Root stoloniferous. St. thick,

hollow, varying much in height. Fl. pale blue. Sep. lanceolate, longer than the capsule. Racemes sometimes clothed with glandular hairs. Whole plant usually glabrous.—In stagnant water. P. VI.—VIII. *Water Speedwell*.

3. *V. Beccabunga* (L.); l. stalked elliptical obtuse crenate-serrate, racemes opposite, fruitstalks spreading, caps. roundish tumid slightly notched, st. procumbent at the base rooting.—*E. B.* 655. St. 12. 1.—Fl. bright blue. Whole plant glabrous.— $\beta$ . *V. limosa* (Lej.); bracts longer than the pedicels, fl. pink or flesh-coloured.—Ditches and streams.  $\beta$ . Dalkeith Park near Edinburgh. Prof. Balfour. P. V.—VIII. *Brooklime*.

4. *V. Chamædrys* (L.); l. nearly sessile cordate-ovate incise-serrate, racemes opposite, fruitstalks ascending, caps. flat obcordate deeply notched ciliated shorter than the cal., st. bifariously hairy ascending.—*E. B.* 623. St. 58. 6.—Fl. large, numerous, handsome, blue. Sep. lanceolate, acute.—Hedge-banks. P. V. VI. *Germander Speedwell*.

5. *V. montana* (L.); l. stalked broadly ovate serrate, fruitstalks ascending, caps. orbicular notched their margins crenulated and ciliated longer than the cal., st. diffuse hairy all round procumbent.—*E. B.* 766. St. 58. 5.—Fl. few, pale blue. Caps. very large, quite flat. Sep. ovate-lanceolate, acute.—Woods and thickets in hilly districts. P. V. VI.

6. *V. officinalis* (L.); l. shortly stalked elliptical serrate, racemes dense many-flowered, fruitstalks erect, caps. obcordate truncate obtusely notched longer than the cal., st. prostrate creeping hairy.—*E. B.* 765. St. 58. 4.—Racemes erect, much longer than the leaves. Caps. not always notched.— $\beta$ . *glabra*; st., l., and calyx smooth. *V. Allionii* (Vill.) is very different.— $\gamma$ . *V. hirsuta* (Hopk.); l. ovate-lanceolate, caps. abrupt undivided. *E. B. S.* 2673. Much smaller than the true *V. officinalis*. I have not seen wild specimens.—Dry banks and heaths.  $\beta$ . Mountains.  $\gamma$ . Dry heath, Carrick, Ayrshire. P. VI.—VIII. *Common Speedwell*.

\*\* *Racemes terminal, cor.-tube longer than broad.*

7. *V. spicata* (L.); l. ovate or lanceolate crenate-serrate entire at the end, lower l. obtuse stalked, raceme spiked elongate dense, bracts longer than the pedicels, caps. ovate emarginate with a very long style.—St. erect, branching at the base. Spike nearly always solitary. Fl. blue. Lower l. oblong with a wedged shaped base, or ovate with a rounded or slightly cordate base. *E. B.* 2. *V. hybrida* (L.) *E. B.* 673.—Rare. On chalky heaths near Newmarket and Bury; and on limestone cliffs. P. VII. VIII. *Spiked Speedwell*. E.

\*\*\* *Racemes terminal, cor.-tube very short.* † Seeds flat.

[8. *V. fruticulosa* (L.); l. elliptical or lanceolate obtuse sub-crenate, lower l. smaller, *raceme glandular-pubescent* few-flowered (many-flowered Sm.), *caps. elliptical abrupt*, valves bifid.—*E. B.* 1028. *St.* 56. 1.—Fl. flesh-coloured. I have not seen native specimens.—Ben Cruachan. *Dr. Walker.* Ben Lawers. *Dr. R. Brown.* P. VII.] S.

9. *V. saxatilis* (L.); l. elliptical serrate at about the middle, lower l. smaller, *raceme pubescent with crisped hairs not glandular* few-flowered, *caps. ovate-attenuated*, valves bifid.—*E. B.* 1027. *St.* 56. 2.—Fl. bright blue. St. decumbent, woody.—Exposed alpine rocks. P. VII. S.

10. *V. alpina* (L.); l. elliptical or ovate dentate or entire, lower l. smaller, *raceme hairy with patent hairs not glandular* few-flowered, *caps. oblong-obovate emarginate* crowned with the very short persistent style.—*E. B.* 484. *St.* 56. 3.—Fl. bright blue. St. simple, except at the base, 4—6 in. high. Hairs jointed.—Summits of highland mountains. P. VII. VIII. S.

11. *V. serpyllifolia* (L.); l. ovate or elliptical slightly crenate, lower l. smaller and rounder, *raceme elongate many-flowered, caps. obcordate broader than long* crowned with the long persistent style.—*E. B.* 1075. *St.* 58. 1.—Fl. whitish with blue veins. St. rooting below, afterwards erect.—β. *V. humifusa* (Dicks.); stems quite prostrate, racemes shorter.—Roadsides and damp places. β. Highland mountains. P. V.—VII.

12. *V. arvensis* (L.); l. cordate-ovate crenate, lower l. stalked, uppermost l. lanceolate entire resembling bracts longer than the flowers, *raceme slightly spiked many-flowered lax*, pedicels very short, *caps. obcordate* broader than long compressed ciliated on the keel.—*E. B.* 734. *St.* 58. 11.—St. ascending, sometimes a foot long, prostrate below; or not 2 in., when the spike commences close to the root. Fl. pale blue. Caps. smooth, with rounded lobes which are longer than the style. Seeds 12—14. Sep. lanceolate, unequal.—Gravelly and sandy places. A. IV.—VII.

13. *V. verna* (L.); l. pinnatifid, lower l. stalked ovate serrate, upper l. lanceolate entire resembling bracts, *raceme slightly spiked many-flowered lax*, pedicels very short, *caps. obcordate* compressed ciliated on the keel.—*E. B.* 25. *St.* 13. 1.—St. erect, 1—3 in. high, simple, or branched in the lower part. Caps. smooth or downy, with rounded lobes. Style very short. Seeds 12—14. Sep. linear-lanceolate, unequal.—Sandy heaths near Bury, Thetford and Mildenhall, Suff. A. V. E.



†† Seeds concave.

14. *V. triphyllus* (L.); *l. fingered*, lower l. ovate entire or dentate stalked, *raceme slightly spiked lax many-flowered, pedicels longer than the calyx*, caps. obcordate compressed smooth ciliated on the keel.—*E. B. 26. St. 8. 1.*—St. erect with spreading branches, 4—5 in. high. Fl. deep blue. Pedicels usually longer than the leaves. Sep. oblong, obtuse. Known by its spreading st., deeply fingered l., and dark blue flowers.—Sandy fields. Bury and Mildenhall, Suff. Acomb near York. A. IV. E.

\*\*\*\* *Flowers axillary, solitary; seeds concave.*

15. *V. agrestis* (L.); l. all stalked cordate-ovate incise-serrate, *sep. oblong obtuse*, *stam. inserted at the very bottom of the cor.*, caps. of 2 turgid keeled lobes, seeds about 6 in a cell.—*E. B. S. 2603. St. 58. 14. R. I. f. 440.*—St. procumbent. Caps. sometimes hairy all over, at others ciliated on the keel. L. usually longer than the peduncles. Lower part of the cor. white.—[*V. opaca* (Fries) with spathulate sep. and fewer seeds is probably British. Koch says that its stamens are inserted much higher up the cor. than in either of its allies.]—Fields and waste places. A. IV.—IX. *Green Field Speedwell.*

16. *V. polita* (Fries); l. all stalked cordate-ovate incise-serrate, *sep. broadly ovate acute*, *stam. inserted at the very bottom of the cor.*, caps. of 2 turgid lobes, seeds 8—12 in a cell.—*E. B. 783. St. 58. 16. R. I. f. 404. 405.*—St. procumbent. Caps. with short dense usually glandular pubescence, rarely glabrous. L. usually shorter than the peduncles. Fl. wholly blue.—*β. grandiflora*; cor. as large as that of *V. Buxbaumii*.—Fields and waste places. *β.* Berwickshire, and near Cambridge and Bury St. Edmunds. A. IV.—IX. *Gray Field Speedwell.*

\*17. *V. Buxbaumii* (Ten.); l. all stalked cordate-ovate incise-serrate, *sep. lanceolate acute*, *stam. from the bottom of the cor.*, *caps. of 2 divaricated lobes compressed upwards and sharply keeled*, seeds about 8 in a cell.—*E. B. S. 2769. St. 56. 5. R. I. 430. 431.*—St. long, procumbent. L. shorter than the peduncles. Fl. twice the size of those of the preceding, as large as those of *V. Chamædrys*, blue. Fields. A. IV.—IX.

18. *V. hederifolia* (L.); *l. with 5—7 large toothlike lobes* all stalked, *sep. cordate ciliated*, caps. of 2 turgid lobes, seeds 2 in each cell.—*E. B. 784. St. 56. 6.*—St. procumbent, fl. pale blue.—Fields and banks. A. IV.—VI. *Ivy-leaved Speedwell.*

## Order LVIII. LABIATÆ.

Cal. tubular, regular or 2-lipped, persistent. Cor. 2-lipped, upper lip entire or bifid, lower 3-cleft. Stam. 4, didynamous,

rarely 2. Ovary free, 4-lobed. Style 1, from the base of the lobes; stigma bifid. Fr. in 1—4 small nutlike portions.—Figures of all the genera will be found in *G. F. G. Gam.* ii.

Tribe I. *MENTHOIDEÆ*. Cor. bellshaped, nearly regular. Stam. distant, straight, diverging upwards.

1. *MENTHA*. Cor. 4-fid, tube very short. Cal. equal, 5-toothed. Stam. 4, anth.-cells parallel.
2. *LYCOPUS*. Cor. 4-fid, scarcely longer than the equal 5-toothed calyx. Stam. 2, anther-cells parallel or ultimately divergent, 2 upper stam. 0 or rudimentary, or rarely perfect.

Tr. II. *MONARDEÆ*. Cor. 2-lipped. Stam. 2, fertile, parallel under the upper lip of the corolla.

3. *SALVIA*. Two upper stam. wanting or rudimentary; filaments with 2 diverging branches, one bearing a perfect anth.-cell, the other barren. Cor. ringent. Cal. tubular, 2-lipped.

Tr. III. *SATUREIINEÆ*. Cor. 2-lipped. Stam. 4, distant; cells of anth. separate, divergent; connective dilated.

4. *ORIGANUM*. Stam. divergent, connective subtriangular. Upper lip of cor. straight, nearly flat; lower patent, 3-fid. Cal. with 5 equal teeth and 10—13 nerves; throat hairy. Spikes 4-sided, resembling catkins, imbricated with bracts.
5. *THYMUS*. Apices of stam. patent. Anth.-cells at first nearly parallel, afterwards divergent; connective subtriangular. Upper lip of cor. straight, nearly flat; lower patent, 3-fid. Cal. 2-lipped and 10—13-nerved; throat hairy. Fl. whorled, axillary or spiked.
6. *CALAMINTHA*. Apices of stam. connivent under the upper lip of the corolla. Anth.-cells at length divergent; connective subtriangular. Upper lip of cor. straight, nearly flat; lower patent, 3-fid. Cal. 2-lipped.

Tr. IV. *MELISSINEÆ*. Cor. 2-lipped. Stam. distant; anth.-cells connected above.

7. *MELISSA*. Apices of stam. connivent under the upper lip of the cor. Anth.-cells divergent. Upper lip of cor. concave; lower patent, 3-fid. Cal. 2-lipped; upper lip flat, with 3 teeth, the lateral teeth folded at their midrib.

Tr. V. *SCUTELLARIEÆ*. Stam. approximating, parallel under the upper lip of the cor. Cal. 2-lipped, closed in fruit.

8. *SCUTELLARIA*. Apices of the stam. incurved. Filaments

*simple*. Anth. of the 2 longer and *inferior* *stam.* 1-celled, of the shorter and superior 2-celled. Cor. 2-lipped, upper lip concave. Cal. ultimately closed and compressed; lips entire, upper one with a concave scale on its back.

9. PRUNELLA. Two inferior *stam.* longest. *Filaments bifid*, one branch barren. Anth. all 2-celled. Cor. ringent; upper lip concave, entire. Cal. ultimately closed and compressed; upper lip flat, truncate, 3-toothed; lower bifid.

Tr. VI. NEPETEÆ. Stam. approximating, parallel under the upper lip of the cor., 2 *inferior* shortest. Cal. tubular.

10. NEPETA. Anth.-cells diverging. Cor. ringent; upper lip flat, straight, emarginate or bifid. Cal. 5-toothed.

Tr. VII. STACHYDEÆ. Stam. approximating, parallel under the upper lip of the cor., 2 inferior longest. Cal. tubular or bellshaped, spreading in fruit.

\* *Stamens longer than the tube of the corolla.*

11. MELITTIS. Anth. approaching in pairs and *forming a cross*, bursting longitudinally. Upper lip of the cor. flat, entire, straight; lower lip with 3 rounded nearly equal lobes. Cal. membranous, bellshaped, ample, variously lobed.

12. LAMIUM. Anth. approaching in pairs; cells diverging, bursting longitudinally. Upper lip of the cor. arched; lateral lobes of the lower lip minute toothlike or obsolete rarely elongated. Cal. bellshaped, 5-toothed; teeth nearly equal. —*Galeobdolon* (Huds.) has the lobes of the lower lip of the cor. nearly equal and acute.

13. LEONURUS. Anth. approaching; cells nearly parallel, bursting longitudinally. Upper lip of cor. nearly flat, lower with 3 obtuse lobes. Cal. tubular, 5-toothed, 2 lower teeth rather the longest. Nuts flatly truncate.

14. GALEOPSIS. Anth. approaching in pairs; cells opposite, bursting by 2 valves transversely. Upper lip of cor. arched, lower lip 3-lobed with 2 teeth on its upper side, lobes unequal. Cal. tubular, 5-toothed; teeth equal or 2 upper ones longest. Nuts rounded at the end.

15. STACHYS. Anth. approaching in pairs; cells diverging, bursting longitudinally. Upper lip of cor. concave, lower of 3 unequal lobes. Cal. tubular-bellshaped with 5 equal teeth. Nuts obtuse and convex at the end.

16. BALLOTA. Anth. approximating in pairs; cells diverging, bursting longitudinally. Upper lip of cor. erect, concave;

lower 3-lobed, middle lobe cordate. *Cal. funnel-shaped* with 5 equal teeth. Nuts convex and rounded at the end.

*\*\* Stamens included in the tube of the corolla.*

17. **MARRUBIUM.** Anther-cells diverging, bursting longitudinally. Upper lip of cor. straight, erect, flattish, cloven; lower 3-lobed, middle lobe the largest. *Cal. tubular*; teeth nearly equal or 2 longer. *Nuts flatly truncate.*

Tr. VIII. **AJUGOIDEÆ.** Cor. with the upper lip very short or split deeply bifid and appearing as if wanting.

18. **TEUCRIUM.** Stam. parallel, protruding between the deeply divided lobes of the upper lip of the cor., inferior longest; cells bursting longitudinally. *Cor. with the upper lip deeply bifid, lobes elongate*; lower lip 3-lobed. *Cal. tubular, 5-toothed, teeth equal or the upper one larger.*

19. **AJUGA.** Stam. parallel, protruding far beyond the upper lip of the cor., inferior longest; cells bursting longitudinally. *Cor. with the upper lip very short, 2-lobed*; lower 3-lobed, much longer than the upper. *Cal. ovate-bellshaped, nearly equally 5-cleft.*

### Tribe I. *Menthoideæ.*

#### 1. **MENTHA** Linn. Mint.

\* *Throat of the calyx naked. Inflorescence determinate. Fl. in spiked whorls or terminal heads.*

1. *M. rotundifolia* (L.); *l. sessile* elliptic-obtuse crenate-serrate wrinkled shaggy beneath, spikes linear-cylindrical dense, bracts lanceolate, "fr.-cal. not contracted at the mouth."—*E. B.* 446. *Sole Menth.* 3.—Viscid. Whorls of spike nearly all close together. Scent acrid.—Waste places, rare. P. VIII. IX. *Round-leaved Mint.* E. I.

2. *M. sylvestris* (L.): *l. subsessile* ovate or lanceolate serrate hoary beneath, spikes linear-cylindrical dense, bracts subulate, "fr.-cal. contracted at the mouth."—*E. B.* 686. *Sole* 1. and 2.—Whorls of spike nearly all close together. Scent sweet.— $\alpha$ . *L. lanceolate, acute, rather narrowed below.*— $\beta$ . *M. velutina* (Lej.); *l. elliptical-cordate.* *M. rotundifolia* *Sole* 4.— $\gamma$ ? *crispa*; *l. deeply cut and crisped.* *E. B. S.* 2785. This may belong to *M. aquatica* but is scarcely determinable.—Waste ground in damp places. P. VIII. IX. *Horse Mint.* E. S.

3. *M. viridis* (L.); *l. glabrous sessile* lanceolate acute serrate, spikes lax cylindrical, bracts subulate.—*E. B.* 2424. *Sole* 5.—Cor. glabrous. Whorls of the spike rather distant. *L. glandu-*

lar below.—*β. crispa* (Benth.).—In marshy places, rare. *β.* Glen Farg, Perthshire. *Hooker.* P. VIII. *Spear Mint.*

4. *M. piperita* (L.); *l. stalked* ovate-lanceolate or oblong serrated, upper *l.* smaller, bracts lanceolate, *spikes lax short obtuse interrupted below*, cal. tubular glabrous below with lanceolate subulate teeth.—*E. B.* 687.—St. and *l.* nearly glabrous or hairy on the nerves beneath. Cal. glandular.—*β. sylvestris* (Sole); *l.* ovate rounded and almost heartshaped below, spikes elongated. *Sole* 24.—Wet places, rare. P. VII. VIII. *Pepper Mint.*

5. *M. aquatica* (L.); *l. stalked* ovate serrate rounded or slightly cordate below, *uppermost l.* like bracts and *shorter than the whorls*, *whorls few subglobose capitate the uppermost terminal*, cal. tubular with triangular subulate teeth hairy as well as the pedicel.—*M. hirsuta* Sm., *E. B.* 447.—Cal. glandular. *Inflorescence capitate, determinate.* Fl. in terminal and axillary stalked clusters rather than whorls.—*M. citrita* Ehrh. *M. odorata* Sole 9. *E. B.* 1025. is a glabrous variety of this species.—In wet places. P. VII. VIII. *Capitate Mint.*

**\*\* Throat of cal. naked. Inflorescence indeterminate. Fl. in axillary, distant whorls; none amongst the uppermost *l.*, or shorter than them.**

6. *M. pratensis* (Sole); *l. nearly sessile* ovate-lanceolate acute serrate, *floral l.* similar the smaller ones *longer than the whorls*, *whorls distant subglobose*, pedicels glabrous, cal. bellshaped, teeth hairy.—*Sole* 17. *M. gentilis* Sole 15. *E. B.* 449. “*Certissimè est vera M. gentilis* (L.).” *Fries.* *M. gracilis* Sm.—St. and *l.* usually glabrous. *L.* paler beneath, glandular. Cal. glandular.—Marshy places, rare. P. VIII. IX. *E.*

7. *M. sativa* (L.); *l. stalked* ovate or elliptical serrate, upper ones similar but smaller *all longer than the whorls*, *whorls all distant dense*, cal. tubular or bellshaped, *teeth triangular-lanceolate acuminate*.—Uppermost leaves often barren.—*α. vulgaris*; cal. and pedicels hairy. *M. sativa* Sm., *E. B.* 448.—*β. M. rubra* (Sm. not Fr.); pedicels and lower part of the calyx glabrous, st. slightly branched reddish, whole plant nearly glabrous. *E. B.* 1413.—*γ. M. gentilis* (Sm.); pedicels and lower part of the cal. glabrous, teeth shorter triangular, whole plant nearly glabrous, st. much branched green, *l.* all of nearly the same size. The characters of this variety closely approach *M. arvensis*.—*δ. ? M. acutifolia* (Sm.); pedicels and cal. hairy all over, *l.* ovate-lanceolate tapering at each end. *E. B.* 2415. A specimen from near Settle, Yorkshire, only differs from Smith’s plant by having glabrous pedicels.—Var. *α*, *β*, and *γ* are closely connected by intermediate forms.—Wet places. *δ.* Banks of the Medway, but not found for many years. P. VII. VIII. *Whorled hairy Mint.*

8. *M. arvensis* (L.); l. stalked ovate or elliptical serrate, upper l. similar and equally large, whorls distant, cal. bellshaped, teeth triangular as broad as long.—*α. vulgaris*; l. narrowed below. *M. arvensis* Sm., *E. B.* 2119.—*β. M. agrestis* (Sm.); l. somewhat cordate below, upper ones nearly sessile. *E. B.* 2120.—Corn-fields. P. VII.—IX. *Corn Mint*.

\*\*\* *Throat of the calyx closed with hairs.* PULEGIUM Opitz.

9. *M. Pulegium* (L.); l. stalked elliptical obtuse slightly crenate all similar, whorls all distant globose many-flowered, cal. tubular hispid closed with hairs in the throat.—*E. B.* 1026. *Sole* 23.—St. prostrate. L. often recurved, uppermost axils empty. The smallest of our species and remarkably different in habit.—Wet places. P. VIII. IX. *Penny-royal*. E. I.

## 2. LYCOPUS Linn.

1. *L. europæus* (L.); l. stalked ovate-oblong sinuate-dentate or pinnatifid, sterile stam. wanting, nuts within the tube of the calyx.—*E. B.* 1105.—L. glabrous or pubescent, opposite. Fl. small, in dense whorls. [*L. exaltatus* is distinguished by having 2 barren stamens and much longer seeds.]—Banks of streams and ditches. P. VII. VIII. *Gypsy-wort*.

## Tribe II. *Monardææ*.

### 3. SALVIA Linn.

1. *S. verbenaca* (L.); l. oblong obtuse cordate below sinuate and crenate or dentate stalked, upper l. short broad cordate sessile clasping, bracts cordate acuminate, tube of the cor. as long as the calyx.—*E. B.* 154.—Varies with the l. incise-dentate. Remarkable for its enlarged very broad sessile upper leaves.—Dry gravelly banks. P. V. VI. *English Clary*.

2. *S. clandestina* (L.); l. oblong cordate below sinuate-dentate or incise-dentate stalked, upper l. oblong acute sessile scarcely cordate or clasping, bracts cordate acuminate, tube of the cor. longer than the calyx.—Probably distinct from the preceding but very difficult to distinguish on paper.—Dry gravelly banks, rare. Lizard Point, Cornwall. Jersey. P. VII. E.

3. *S. pratensis* (L.); l. oblong-ovate cordate below crenate-dentate stalked, upper l. small sessile lanceolate acute, bracts cordate acuminate, cor. thrice as long as the calyx.—*E. B.* 153.—Known by its large flowers.—Near Cobham, Kent. Near Middleton Stoney, Oxfordshire. P. VII. E.

Tribe III. *Satureiineæ*.

4. *ORIGANUM* *Linn.*

1. *O. vulgare* (L.); l. stalked broadly ovate obtuse, bracts ovate longer than the cal., heads of fl. roundish paniced crowded. —*E. B.* 1143. *St.* 3. 13.—Bracts usually purple. L. often slightly toothed.—Dry uncultivated places. P. VIII. *Marjoram*.

5. *THYMUS* *Linn.*

1. *T. Chamædrys* (Fr.); st. bifariously hairy, fl. whorled or capitate, l. ovate or oblong more or less attenuated into a short petiole flat fringed with long hairs, floral l. similar, upper lip of the cor. ovate 4-angular, upper lip of the cal. with short ovate-lanceolate lower with subulate ciliated teeth.—*T. Serpyllum* Sm., *E. B.* 1514.—L. nearly glabrous, or densely hairy. St. procumbent, woody.—[The true *T. Serpyllum* (L.), *Fr. H. N.* v. 7, appears to be different having uniformly hairy prostrate creeping st. distinct from the ascending capitate fl.-stems. It has not been seen in Britain.]—Dry heaths. P. VI.—VIII. *Wild Thyme*.

6. *CALAMINTHA* *Moench.*

\* *Fl. in whorls of 2 dichotomous cymes.*

1. *C. Nepeta* (Clairv.); l. ovate serrated pale beneath shortly stalked, cal. subcampanulate obscurely 2-lipped its *teeth shortly ciliated* all nearly the same shape the upper ones slightly shorter, cymes dichotomous many-flowered, common stalk about as long as the primary partial stalk.—*E. B.* 1414. *St.* 70. 3. *Thymus* Sm.—Hairs in the throat of the cal. protruded.—Dry banks, rare. P. VII. VIII. *Lesser Calamint.* E.

2. *C. officinalis* (Moench?); l. broadly ovate slightly serrated green on both sides on longish stalks, cal. tubular ventricose in front distinctly 2-lipped its *teeth with long cilia* those of the upper lip triangular and ascending of the lower twice as long and subulate, lower lip of the cor. with distant segments the middle one longest, cymes scarcely dichotomous few-flowered, common stalk not  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as the primary partial stalk.—*Thymus Calamintha* Sm., *E. B.* 1676. *C. ascendens* Jord.—Hairs in the throat of the cal. included. Larger in all its parts than the preceding.—Dry banks, rare. P. VII.—IX. *Common Calamint.* E. I.

3. *C. sylvatica* (Bromf.); l. broadly ovate sharply serrate, cal. tubular distinctly 2-lipped, teeth with long cilia those of the upper lip patent or reflexed, *lower lip of the cor. with overlapping*

segments all nearly equally long, cymes many-flowered, common stalk about as long as the primary partial stalk.—*E. B. S.* 2897. *C. officinalis* Jord.—Hairs in the throat of the cal. few, included. Root slightly creeping. L. large. Cal.-teeth tinged with purple. Cor. very large, tube much protruded, middle lobe of lower lip short and broad.—Isle of Wight. P. VIII.—X. E.

\*\* Whorls of 6 simple separate peduncles. ACINOS Moench.

4. *C. Acinos* (Clairv.); l. ovate subserrate acute with revolute margins, cal. tubular gibbous below distinctly 2-lipped, upper lip with short triangular teeth lower with subulate teeth all converging in fruit.—*E. B.* 411. *St.* 70. 5. *Thymus* Sm.—*St.* 6—8 in. long. Fl. blue.—Dry gravelly places, and limestone rocks. A.? VII. VIII. *Basil Thyme*.

\*\*\* Fl. in dense axillary whorls. Bracts forming a kind of involucre. CLINOPODIUM Linn.

5. *C. Clinopodium* (Spenn.); l. ovate obtuse rounded below slightly crenate, whorls equal many-flowered, bracts setaceous as long as the calyx.—*E. B.* 1401. *Clinopodium vulgare* Sm.—*St.* 1—1½ foot high. Fl. purple in 2 or 3 dense whorls, the uppermost terminal.—Dry bushy places. P. VII. VIII. *Wild Basil*.

#### Tribe IV. *Melissineæ*.

##### 7. MELISSA Linn. Balm.

\*1. *M. officinalis* (L.); l. ovate crenate-serrate acute paler beneath, cal. subcampanulate slightly ventricose in front distinctly 2-lipped, upper lip flat truncate with 3 short broad teeth, lower with 2 lanceolate teeth.—*St.* 11.—*St.* 2 feet high. Fl. in axillary secund whorls.—Naturalized in the south. P. VII. VIII. E. I.

#### Tribe V. *Scutellariæ*.

##### 8. SCUTELLARIA Linn.

1. *S. galericulata* (L.); l. shortly stalked all oblong-lanceolate cordate below crenate-serrate, fl. axillary opposite secund, calyx without glands.—*E. B.* 523.—Cor. large, blue. *St.* 6—12 in. high, stout. Distinguished from *S. hastifolia* by wanting the glandular hairs on the calyx, although that part is downy, and the different shape of the leaves. This genus has a curved elongated support (carphophore) to its nuts.—Banks of rivers and ditches. P. VII. VIII. *Common Skull-cap*.

2. *S. minor* (L.); l. shortly stalked, lower l. broadly ovate,



intermediate ovate-lanceolate with the base cordate, upper l. lanceolate with a rounded base, fl. axillary opposite secund, cal. pubescent.—*E. B.* 524.—Cor. small. St. 4—8 in. high, slender, —Moist heaths and boggy places. P. VII.—IX. *Lesser Skull-cap.*

### 9. PRUNELLA Linn. Self-heal.

1. *P. vulgaris* (L.); l. stalked oblong-ovate obtuse, upper lip of the cal. with short truncate mucronate teeth, lower lip with ovate-lanceolate mucronate teeth, longer stam. with a straight spinous tooth at their apex.—*E. B.* 961.—L. nearly entire or slightly toothed; on continental specimens they are sometimes pinnatifid. Fl. blue, rarely white, whorled, crowded into a dense spike, with 2 broad obcordate acuminate bracts under each whorl. Cal. reddish-purple.—In damp pastures. P. VII. VIII.

## Tribe VI. *Nepeteæ*.

### 10. NEPETA Linn.

1. *N. Cataria* (L.); l. stalked cordate acute incise-serrate whitish-pubescent beneath, whorls dense many-flowered rather stalked spiked, nuts smooth and glabrous.—*E. B.* 137.—Fl. white. St. 2—3 feet high, downy or mealy. Stam. at length curved outwards.—Waste places. P. VII. VIII. *Cat-mint.* E. I.

2. *N. Glechoma* (Benth.); l. cordate-reniform crenate, whorls axillary stalked secund 3—4-flowered, cal.-teeth ovate aristate, nuts oblong with impressed dots.—*E. B.* 853. *Glechoma hederacea* Sm.—St. procumbent, creeping. Anth. in pairs forming a cross.—*β. hirsuta*; cal.-teeth elongate linear-lanceolate.—Hedges and thickets. *β.* Scotland. P. IV.—VI. *Ground-ivy.*

## Tribe VII. *Stachydeæ*.

### 11. MELITTIS Linn.

1. *M. Melissophyllum* (L.).—*E. B.* 577 and 636.—L. oblong-ovate or slightly cordate. Upper lip of the cal. with 2 or 3 teeth. Fl. purple with a white margin or variegated in different ways, large. St. 1—2 feet high.—*M. grandiflora* (Sm.) is only a slight variety.—Woods in the south. P. V. VI. *Bastard Balm.* E.

### 12. LAMIAM Linn.

\* *Lower lip of cor. with one large obcordate lobe with 1—2 teeth on each side of its base.*

1. *L. amplexicaule* (L.); l. roundish-cordate obtusely incise-

crenate, lower l. stalked, upper sessile clasping, *cal.-teeth* longer than their tube (green) at length *connivent*, cor.-tube straight.—*E. B.* 770. *R. I.* f. 373.—Nuts small, three times as long as broad, with a small triangular oblique terminal space. Cor.-tube much longer than calyx, slender, naked within. The cor. does not always expand but still the anth. are fertile and fr. is produced.—Sandy and chalky fields. A. V.—VIII. *Henbit*.

2. *L. intermedium* (Fries); l. incise-crenate, lower l. stalked, upper *reniform-cordate* sessile, *cal.-teeth* longer than their tube *hispid* always spreading, straight cor.-tube with a faint hairy ring within.—*E. B.* S. 2914.—Nuts twice the size of those of the preceding, as broad as but longer than those of the following, with a large triangular terminal rather oblique space. Tube of the cor. equal, cylindrical. Cal.-teeth usually purple, rigid.—Isle of Wight. Shropshire. Common in Scotland. Sligo, Ireland. A. VI.—IX.

3. *L. incisum* (Willd.); l. cordate incise-dentate all stalked, upper broadly ovate crowded, cal.-teeth as long or longer than their tube always spreading, tube of the cor. straight naked within.—*E. B.* 1933.—Uppermost l. wedgeshaped below. St. few slender and elongated or numerous thick and short. Tube of the cor. equal, cylindrical, sometimes with a faint ring of hairs within.—Cultivated and waste ground. A. IV.—VI.

4. *L. purpureum* (L.); l. cordate crenate-serrate all stalked, upper ovate crowded, cal.-teeth as long as their tube always spreading, tube of the cor. a little curved below with a ring of hairs within.—*E. B.* 769.—Cor. pale purple, lip spotted with red; tube narrowed below. Nut about twice as long as broad. A form of this plant with more deeply cut leaves is often taken for *L. incisum*.—Waste and cultivated ground. A. V.—VIII. *Red Dead-nettle*.

5. *L. album* (L.); l. cordate-ovate acuminate deeply serrate stalked, cal.-teeth as long as the tube all separated by acute angles, upper one distant from the others, lower lip of the cor. with 1—3 lateral teeth, tube as long as the calyx with an oblique ring of hairs within.—*E. B.* 768. St. 8.—St. 12—18 in. high. Fl. large, white. The separation of one tooth from the others in the calyx of this species is remarkable.—Waste ground. P. V. VI. *White Dead-nettle*.

†6. *L. maculatum* (L.); l. cordate-ovate acuminate deeply serrate stalked, cal.-teeth longer than their tube 3 upper ones separated from the other 2 by broad obtuse angles, lower lip of the cor. with 1 lateral tooth, tube longer than the calyx with a transverse ring of hairs within.—*E. B.* 2550.—St. 12—18 in. high. Fl. purple. L. marked with white, cordate-ovate (*L. ma-*

culatum *R. I. t.* 215.); or green, triangular-cordate (*L. lævigatum R. I. t.* 216.).—Fifeshire. Clova. *P. VI.—VIII.* *E.? S.*

**\*\* Lower lip of cor. in 3 entire nearly equal acute lobes.**

**GALEOBDOLOON Linn.**

7. *L. Galeobdolon* (Crantz); l. ovate acuminate truncate below coarsely serrate stalked, upper l. lanceolate attenuated below, helmet of the cor. elongated entire, *lower lip in 3 entire nearly equal lobes.*—*E. B.* 787. *G. luteum* Sm. *G. montanum* Reich.! —Fl. yellow. *St.* 12—18 in. high. Lower l. coarsely and even doubly serrate.—[*G. luteum Reich.*! has the l. all ovate-acuminate and the lower ones simply crenate with a minute apiculus.] —Woods and thickets. *P. V. VI. Archangel.*

**13. LEONURUS Linn.**

†1. *L. Cardiaca* (L.); lower l. palmately 5-fid incise-dentate, upper ones 3-lobed entire wedgeshaped below, tube of the cor. with an oblique ring, helmet nearly flat, lip spreading the middle lobe entire.—*E. B.* 286. *St.* 9. 2.—*St.* 3 feet high. Cor. hairy externally, purple. Fl. in crowded whorls. Cal.-teeth sharp.—Hedges and waste places, rare. *P. VIII. Motherwort.*

**14. GALEOPSIS Linn.**

1. *G. ochroleuca* (Lam.); st. softly pubescent with deflexed hairs not thickened at joinings, l. ovate-lanceolate serrated soft and downy on both sides, upper l. ovate, cal. glandular shaggy, *upper lip of the cor. deeply notched.*—*E. B.* 2353. *St.* 62. 5. *G. villosa* Sm.—Cor. large, pale yellow. *St.* 10—12 in. high.—Sandy corn-fields, rare. *A. VII. VIII.*

2. *G. Ladanum* (L.); st. softly pubescent with deflexed hairs not thickened at joinings, l. lanceolate or ovate-lanceolate serrated or nearly entire downy on both sides, cal. shaggy with adpressed hairs and a few gland-tipped hairs intermixed, *upper lip of the cor. slightly notched.*—*E. B.* 884. *St.* 62. 3.—Cor. purple variegated with crimson and white, shaggy externally. *St.* about a foot high. When the fl. are half the usual size it is *G. intermedia* Vill., *R.*! *G. parviflora* Lam.—β. *G. canescens* (Schult.); l. narrow nearly entire, bracts often reflexed at the end, cal. and upper part of st. clothed with patent hairs.—In gravelly and sandy districts. β. near Southampton on shingles. *A. VIII. IX. Red Hempnettle.*

3. *G. Tetrahit* (L.); st. *hispid thickened at joinings*, l. oblong-ovate acuminate serrate, cal. tubular teeth and tube nearly equal, *tube of the cor. as long as the cal.*, upper lip ovate.—*E. B.* 207. *St.* 62. 6.—Tube of the cor. slender, slightly inflated. Fl. pur-

plish, variegated or white. Cal.-teeth as long as the tube, which is shorter but quite as broad and more strongly ribbed than in the next species, rather inflated below the mouth. Nuts wholly green, the oblique top longitudinally marked with veins all springing from the wholly acute inner angle of the nut. L. slightly pubescent above. Fl. large; middle lobe of lower lip of cor. subquadrate, flat, crenulate, obtuse or slightly emarginate.— $\beta$ . *G. bifida* (Boenn.); middle lobe of lower lip of cor. oblong entire emarginate, margins at length revolute. A more slender plant with paler l. and smaller fl. The middle lobe of the lower lip purple with a pale margin, its base with a yellow 2-lobed spot and several minute dots.—Woods and cultivated ground. A. VII.—IX. *Common Hemp-nettle*.

4. *G. versicolor* (Curt.); st. hispid thickened at the joinings, l. oblong-ovate acuminate serrate, cal. bellshaped, teeth shorter than the tube, *tube of the cor. much longer than the cal.*, upper lip roundish-oval.—*E. B.* 667. *St.* 62. 8.—Tube of the cor. inflated above. Fl. very large, yellow, with usually a broad purple spot upon the lower lip. Cal.-teeth shorter than the tube. Nuts with the oblique summit dark brown, inner angle rounded off almost to the base. Difficult to distinguish upon paper from *G. Tetrahit*.—Cultivated ground. A. VII. VIII.

### 15. STACHYS Linn.

1. *S. Betonica* (Benth.); spike oblong interrupted below, whorls many-flowered, st. erect, lower l. ovate-oblong with a cordate base crenate obtuse with long stalks, upper l. oblong-lanceolate serrate acute sessile, bracts linear-lanceolate as long as the cal., *cal. nearly glabrous*, *stam. shorter than the lip*.—*Betonica officinalis* Sm., *E. B.* 1142.—Whorls sometimes separated considerably. Tube of the cor. exserted. The English plant has the subulate-spinous cal.-teeth of *B. officinalis* (R.); and the round crenate not emarginate lower lip of *B. hirta* (R.).—Woods and thickets. P. VII. VIII. *Betony*.

2. *S. germanica* (L.); whorls many-flowered, st. erect woolly, l. oblong-ovate or ovate-lanceolate with a cordate base crenate-serrate stalked, *upper l. lanceolate acute sessile, all densely silky, cal. silky*, teeth acute mucronate spinous, bracts equalling the calyx.—*E. B.* 829.—Fl. purple.—Chalky soil in Oxfordshire and Bedfordshire. P. VII. *Downy Woundwort*. E.

3. *S. sylvatica* (L.); whorls 6—8-flowered, st. erect, l. cordate-ovate serrate with long petioles, *floral l. linear entire*, cal.-teeth lanceolate very acute, *bracts minute*.—*E. B.* 416.—Cal.-teeth rather spinous. Petioles and l. nearly equal. Fl. reddish purple. Nuts opaque, punctured and irregularly tubercular. L.

clothed with scattered adpressed hairs or densely silky on both sides.—Woods and thickets. P. VII. VIII. *Hedge Woundwort*.

4. *S. palustris* (L.); whorls 6—10-flowered, st. erect, *l. linear- or ovate-lanceolate subcordate below acute crenate-serrate nearly sessile*, cal.-teeth lanceolate very acute, bracts minute.—*E. B.* 1675. *St.* 18. 10.—Cal.-teeth rather spinous. Lower l. with very short stalks, uppermost sessile. Fl. dull purple. Nuts shining, very minutely dotted.— $\beta$ . *S. ambigua* (Sm.); l. stalked ovate-lanceolate cordate below serrate. Petioles sometimes half as long as the leaves.—River-sides and damp places. P. VII. VIII. *Marsh Woundwort*.

5. *S. arvensis* (L.); whorls 4—6-flowered, st. decumbent or ascending, *l. ovate-cordate obtuse crenate stalked, floral l. ovate-oblong sessile acute*, cal.-teeth lanceolate-aristate, cor. scarcely longer than the cal., bracts minute.—*E. B.* 1154.—Fl. pale purple. Nuts covered with minute dots and scattered tubercles.—Corn-fields. A. VIII. IX.

\*6. *S. annua* (L.); whorls 4—6-flowered, st. erect, lower l. ovate-oblong obtuse crenate-serrate stalked, *floral l. lanceolate acute*, cal.-teeth lanceolate very acute, tube of the cor. longer than the cal., bracts minute.—*E. B. S.* 2669.—Fl. yellowish. Nuts minutely rough.—Near Gadshill, Kent. A. VIII. IX.—E.

## 16. BALLOTA *Linn.* Horehound.

1. *B. foetida* (Lam.); l. crenate-serrate, bracts linear-subulate, cal.-tube funnelshaped, *cal.-teeth broadly ovate short suddenly acuminate mucronate carinate-reflexed*.—*E. B.* 46. *R. I. f.* 1041!.—*St.* 2—3 feet high. Lower l. cordate; upper ovate. Fl. purple or white.— $\beta$ . *borealis* (R.); cal.-teeth with very short points, whole plant including the cor. covered with thick down.—Waste places.  $\beta$ . *St. Vincent's rocks*, Bristol. *Mr. Borrer*. Bray, Wicklow. *Mr. J. Ball*. P. VII. VIII.

2. *B. ruderalis* (Sw.); l. crenate-serrate, bracts linear-subulate, cal.-tube narrow and elongate, *cal.-teeth ovate gradually acuminate aristate erect-patent*.—*R. I. f.* 1039!.—*St.* 2—3 feet high. Lower l. cordate; upper ovate. Fl. purple or white.—Waste places, rare. P. VII. VIII.

## 17. MARRUBIUM *Linn.*

1. *M. vulgare* (L.); st. erect hoary, l. ovate and attenuated into a petiole or roundish-cordate crenate hoary rough, whorls many-flowered, cal.-teeth 10 subulate recurved-patent woolly below their upper half glabrous.—*E. B.* 410.—*St.* 1—2 feet high with numerous whorls of small flowers. My Scottish specimen

has the l. rather dentate than crenate.— $\beta$ . *M. apulum* (Ten.); l. roundish-cordate densely woolly.—Waste places, “frequent.” P. VIII. IX. *White Horehound*.

### Tribe VIII. *Ajugoideæ*.

#### 18. TEUCRIUM Linn.

1. *T. Scorodonia* (L.); st. erect, l. oblong-ovate with the base cordate crenate-serrate green on both sides, racemes lateral and terminal one-sided, floral l. ovate acute rather longer than the pedicels, *upper lip of the cal. undivided ovate*, lower with 4 teeth, tube of the cor. exserted.—*E. B.* 1543.—St. 1—2 feet high. L. wrinkled; sometimes oblong, truncate below or sub-cordate, coarsely and unequally dentate. Fl. yellowish.—Woods and shady places. P. VII. VIII. *Wood Sage*.

2. *T. Scordium* (L.); st. procumbent below, l. sessile oblong dentate green on both sides, *floral l. similar*, whorls 2—6-flowered axillary distant, *cal.-teeth short equal*.—*E. B.* 828.—More or less hairy or woolly. L. attenuated or broad or even cordate below. Fl. purple.—*T. scordioides* is only a state of this caused by situation. (Phytol. ii. 129.)—Wet places, rare. P. VII. VIII. E. I.

3. *T. Chamædrys* (L.); st. ascending, l. ovate incise-crenate wedgeshaped and entire below green on both sides, *floral l. similar smaller nearly entire*, whorls racemose 5-flowered, *cal.-teeth lanceolate nearly equal*.—*E. B.* 680.—St. much branched, lower part woody. Fl. purplish with darker lines. Lower floral l. exactly like the stem-l., upper l. gradually smaller and broader below.—Ruined walls and dry banks, rare. P. VII.

[*T. regium* (Schreb.) is said to have been found on the Blorenges near Abergavenny. I fear some mistake has occurred.]

4. *T. Botrys* (L.); st. ascending, l. trifid or pinnatifid with oblong entire or cut segments green on both sides, floral l. similar, whorls axillary 4—6-flowered, cal. gibbous at base inflated-tubular, *cal.-teeth lanceolate equal*.—Central st. erect; branches ascending. Fl. many, pale purple.—Box Hill, Surrey. A. VIII. IX. E.

#### 19. AJUGA Linn.

1. *A. reptans* (L.); fl. whorled, st. solitary with creeping scions, l. ovate or obovate entire or crenulated stalked, stem-l. sessile.—*E. B.* 489.—Lower whorls distant, upper ones spicate. Tube of the cor. with a ring of hairs within. Fl. blue, rarely white.—Wet places. P. V. VI. *Common Bugle*.

2. *A. pyramidalis* (L.); fl. whorled, most or all of the whorls

spiked, st. solitary *without scions*, l. ovate-oblong entire or crenulated, radical l. attenuated below, stem-l. sessile *upper ones longer than the fl.*—*E. B.* 1270.—Tube of the cor. with a ring of hairs within. Fl. bluish-purple. Whorls crowded in a pyramidal and tetragonal form. Plant often hairy.—Highland pastures, very rare. P. V. VI. S.

3. *A. alpina* (L.); fl. whorled, whorls distinct, st. solitary “without scions” (*Sm.*) “stoloniferous” (*Fries*), l. ovate-lanceolate obtuse dentate-serrate stalked, *floral l. 3-lobed the uppermost entire.*—*E. B.* 477.—L. all nearly of the same size. Whorls all distant. Lip 3-lobed, central lobe entire. I have seen no specimens.—Mountains, very rare. Derbyshire. Cave Hill, Belfast. P. VII. E. I.

4. *A. Chamæpitys* (Schreb.); fl. solitary axillary, st. much branched spreading, l. deeply trifid, segments linear entire, floral l. similar longer than the flowers.—*E. B.* 77.—Hairy. Lowest l. much broader and toothed rather than 3-lobed. Fl. yellow with dark spots. St. reddish-purple.—Sandy and chalky fields in Kent, Essex, Surrey. A. V.—VII. Ground Pine. E.

### Order LIX. VERBENACEÆ.

Cal. tubular persistent. Cor. irregular, tubular. Stam. didynamous, or 2. Ovary 2—4-celled; style 1, terminal; stigma bifid. Fr. a caps. or berry, with 2—4 nucules more or less adhering.

1. VERBENA. Cal. 5-fid. Cor. irregular, 5-lobed, slightly 2-lipped. Stam. included, 4, didynamous, or 2. Capsule dividing into 4 nuts.—G. F. G. Gam. ii. 50.

#### 1. VERBENA *Linn.* Vervain.

1. *V. officinalis* (L.); st. erect solitary 4-angular, l. ovate-oblong, trifid or laciniate-multifid rough, spikes filiform somewhat panicled, stam. 4.—*E. B.* 767. St. 3.—St. rather hispid, 1—2 feet high. L. lobed and serrate. Spikes long, slender, with small distant pale purple flowers.—Waste ground. P. VII. VIII.

### Order LX. LENTIBULARIACEÆ.

Cal. permanent, inferior, divided. Cor. irregular, 2-lipped, spurred. Stam. 2. Ovary free, 1-celled of 2 carpels. Stigma 2-lipped; lower lip smaller or obsolete. Caps. 1-celled; placenta large, free, central.

1. PINGUICULA. Cal. 2-lipped, lower of 1 bifid, upper of 3 segments. Cor. ringent, spurred.—G. F. G. Gam. i. 24.

2. *UTRICULARIA*. Cal. 2-leaved, lower often notched, upper entire. Cor. personate, spurred.—G. F. G. Gam. i. 25.

1. *PINGUICULA* Linn. Butterwort.

1. *P. vulgaris* (L.); spur subulate shorter than veinless border of cor., *cor.-segments* very unequal *oblong-obovate rounded separated* entire.—*E. B.* 70.—L. all radical, fleshy, covered with minute crystalline points, pale green; when the plant is gathered they curve backwards so as to hide the root. Fl. purple. Caps. ovate, acute.—Bogs. P. V. VI.

2. *P. grandiflora* (Lam.); spur subulate cylindrical often notched as long as veined border of cor., *cor.-segments* very unequal *broadly obovate rounded contiguous* “the middle one of the lower lip notched.”—*E. B.* 2184.—Much larger than *P. vulgaris*. Fl. very large, deep purple. Caps. oval, rounded at the end. Length of spur variable.—Bogs. Kerry and Cork. P. V. VI. I.

3. *P. alpina* (L.); spur conical shorter than unequal border of cor. and curved towards lower lip, caps. acuminate, scape glabrous.—*E. B. S.* 2747.—Fl. small, yellowish, spur remarkably short and conical.—Bogs. Skye. Black Isle, Ross. P. VI. S.

4. *P. lusitanica* (L.); spur cylindrical obtuse decurved shorter than the nearly equal limb of the cor., caps. globose, scape downy.—*E. B.* 145.—Fl. small, pale, yellowish, spur short and cylindrical. [*P. villosa*, distinguished from this by its acute spur and obconical capsule, may be expected in the north of Scotland.]—Bogs in the western parts of the country. P. VI.—IX.

2. *UTRICULARIA* Linn.

1. *U. vulgaris* (L.); spur conical, *upper lip of the cor. as long as the inflated palate*, anth. cohering, l. pinnate-multifid, bladders upon the leaves.—*E. B.* 253.—Fl. bright yellow, rather large. Scape 4—6 in. high. St. floating in the water.—[*U. neglecta* (Lem.); upper lip nearly 3 times as long as palate, anth. free, l. more distant, bladders on both stem and leaves; is probably a native.]—P. VI.—VIII. Greater Bladderwort.

2. *U. intermedia* (Hayne); spur conical, *upper lip twice as long as the inflated palate*, l. 3-parted, segments linear dichotomous, bladders separate from the leaves.—*E. B.* 2489.—Fl. paler, with a much longer upper lip than in No. 1. Bladders on leafless shoots. Increasing by buds at the end of the shoots and seldom flowering.—Ditches and pits, rare. P. VIII.

3. *U. minor* (L.); spur very short obtuse, upper lip as long as the palate, lower lip ovate with reflexed sides, l. dichotomously multifid, bladders upon the leaves.—*E. B.* 254.—Scarcely any



spur. Fl. small. Sep. subrotund, acuminate. Plant much smaller than either of the others. [*U. Bremii* (Heer); a rather stronger plant with an "orbicular flat lower lip and subrotund subreniform minutely apiculate sep.;" is probably a native.]—Ditches and pits. P. VI.—VIII. *Smaller Bladderwort.*

## Order LXI. PRIMULACEÆ.

Cal. 4—7-cleft, permanent, inferior. Cor. regular, 4—7-fid. Stam. upon the cor., opposite to its segments. Ovary free, 1-celled, with a free central placenta. Style 1. Stigma capitate. Fr. a capsule. Seeds peltate; embryo transverse in fleshy albumen.—For fig. of genera see *G. F. G. Gam.* i.

1. PRIMULA. Cal. tubular, 5-fid. Cor. *salvershaped, tube cylindrical up to the insertion of the stamens.* Stam. 5, inserted and included in the tube of the cor. Caps. many-seeded, 5-valved with 10 teeth.
2. HOTTONIA. Cal. 5-parted, *divided almost to its base. Valves of caps. remaining connected at the top.* Seeds with the hilum close to one end. Otherwise like *Primula*.
3. CYCLAMEN. Cal. bellshaped, half 5-cleft. Cor. *with a short bellshaped tube and 5-partite reflexed limb.* Stam. 5, inserted at the bottom on the tube of the cor., included. Caps. many-seeded, opening with 5 teeth.
4. LYSIMACHIA. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. *rotate, scarcely any tube, limb 5-parted.* Stam. 5, at the base of the cor. Caps. with 5 valves (in *L. nemorum* sometimes 2-valved or indehiscent, in *L. thyrsiflora* few-seeded).
5. ANAGALLIS. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. *rotate, tube none, limb 5-parted.* Stam. 5, at the base of the cor. Caps. many-seeded, *opening all round transversely.*
6. CENTUNCULUS. Cal. 4-parted. Cor. *with a subglobose inflated tube and spreading 4-parted limb.* Stam. 4, inserted in the throat of the cor. Caps. many-seeded, *opening all round transversely.*
7. TRIENTALIS. Cal. 7-parted. Cor. *rotate, 7-parted, tube none.* Stam. 7, inserted at the base of the cor. Caps. many-seeded, opening with 5 revolute fugacious valves. *Seeds invested with a reticulated tunic.*
8. GLAUX. Cal. *bellshaped, 5-parted, coloured.* Cor. *none.* Stam. 5, inserted at the base of the calyx. Caps. few-seeded (about 10), opening with 5 valves.

9. *SAMOLUS*. *Cal.* 5-parted its tube adhering to the lower half of the germen, persistent. *Cor.* salvershaped, tube short, limb 5-parted with interposed converging scales. *Stam.* 5, inserted near to the base of the tube of the cor. *Caps.*  $\frac{1}{2}$  inferior, many-seeded, opening with reflexed teeth.

### 1. *PRIMULA* Linn.

1. *P. vulgaris* (Huds.); *l. oblong-ovate* wrinkled crenate, scapes single-flowered, *cal. tubular*, teeth linear-lanceolate attenuated very acute, limb of cor. flat with a circle of scalelike folds at the slightly contracted mouth, *caps. ovate*  $\frac{1}{2}$  the length of *cal.*, long straightish teeth of fr.-cal. meeting at top.—*E. B.* 4. *St.* 14. 6. *P. acaulis* (Jacq.) Koch.—*L.* narrowing gradually into the footstalks. Scape and *cal. villose*.— $\beta$ . *caulescens*; *l.* slightly contracted below, scape umbellate, fl. erect. This is often mistaken for *P. elatior*.—Woods and thickets. *P. IV. V. Primrose.*

2. *P. veris* (L.); *l. ovate contracted below* wrinkled crenate, scapes umbellate many-flowered, *cal. bellshaped*, teeth short ovate, limb of cor. concave with a circle of scalelike folds at the slightly contracted mouth, *caps. elliptical*  $\frac{1}{2}$  the length of inflated *cal.*, short teeth of fr.-cal. converging.—*E. B.* 5. *St.* 14. 4. *P. officinalis* (Jacq.) Koch.—Scapes and *cal. tomentose*. *Cal. teeth*  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the length of the tube, terminating in an obtuse or slightly acute angle. *Cor.-segments* cordate.—It is probable that hybrids are formed between this and *P. vulgaris*, in England, which are mistaken for *P. elatior*, but they are almost unknown on the Continent.—Meadows and pastures. *P. IV. V. Cowslip. Paigele.*

3. *P. elatior* (Jacq.); *l. ovate contracted below* wrinkled denticulate, scapes umbellate many-flowered, *cal. tubular*, teeth lanceolate acute, limb of cor. concave, segments cordate oblong, tube not crowned nor contracted at the mouth, *caps. linear-oblong equalling cal.*, teeth of fr.-cal. patent.—*E. B.* 513. *St.* 14. 5.—Segments of the corolla so narrowly cordate as to be almost square. Limb of the cor. rarely flat. Fl. nodding. Fr. erect.—Woods and meadows in the eastern counties. *P. IV. V. Oxlip. E.*

4. *P. farinosa* (L.); *l. obovate-lanceolate mealy*, *cal. oblong-ovate*, teeth linear, limb of cor. flat, segments obcordate rounded below distant as long as the tube.—*E. B.* 6. *St.* 14.—Fl. pale lilac with a yellow centre. Colour of the cor. and breadth of segments very variable. Germen obovate. Stigma capitate.—North of England and south of Scotland. *P. VI. VII. Bird's-eye Primrose. E. S.*

5. *P. scotica* (Hook.); *l. obovate-lanceolate mealy*, *cal. swollen*, teeth short ovate obtuse, limb of cor. flat, segments broadly obcordate approximate half the length of the tube.—*E. B. S.* 2608.

—Half as large as the preceding. Fl. bluish-purple with a yellow centre. Germen globose. Stigma with 5 points.—Sandy heaths of the north of Scotland. P. VII. S.

## 2. HOTTONIA Linn. Water-violet.

1. *H. palustris* (L.); fl. whorled stalked upon a long solitary cylindrical stalk., cor. longer than the calyx, l. pectinated.—*E. B.* 364.—L. submerged crowded. Fl. rising above the water, purple and yellow. Style longer than cal., stam. inserted in tube, anth. and filaments about equal in length; or style shorter than cal., stam. inserted at top of tube, filaments 3 or 4 times as long as the anthers. The former of the varieties is apparently barren.—Ponds and ditches. P. V. VI. E. I.

## 3. CYCLAMEN Linn.

†1. *C. hederifolium* (Willd.); l. cordate angular crenate, throat of the cor. with 5 teeth.—*E. B.* 548.—Stem a large depressed tuber. L. appearing to be radical. Fl. nearly white, upon long stalks which roll up after flowering and bury the germen.—Sandhurst and Gouldhurst, Kent; Notts. P. X. E.

## 4. LYSIMACHIA Linn.

1. *L. thyrsiflora* (L.); racemes axillary stalked dense, l. opposite lanceolate.—*E. B.* 176. *Naumburgia* R.—St. 1—2 ft. high. Fl. small very numerous. Cor. divided almost to its base into narrow segments separated by minute teeth, yellow and as well as the cal. spotted with orange. Stam. combined below into a short ring.—Marshes in the north. P. VI. VII. E. S.

2. *L. vulgaris* (L.); st. erect, panicles compound terminal and axillary, l. ovate or ovate-lanceolate nearly sessile opposite or 3 or 4 in a whorl, cor.-segments entire with glabrous edges, stam. 5 combined for half their length.—*E. B.* 761.—St. 2—3 feet high. L. variable in size, shape and pubescence. Panicle much branched or nearly simple.—Sides of rivers and pools. P. VII.

\*3. *L. ciliata* (L.); st. erect, ped. axillary opposite or whorled racemose, l. opposite or 4 in a few of the uppermost whorls ovate-lanceolate subcordate with ciliated stalks, cor.-segments roundish crenate obtuse cuspidate, filaments 10 free 5 sterile.—*E. B. S.* 2922.—Fl. yellow. Ped. nodding at the end. St. 3 feet high.?—Near Serbergham, Cumb. Mr. W. Backhouse. P. VII. E.

4. *L. Nummularia* (L.); st. prostrate creeping, fl. solitary axillary, sep. ovate acute, filaments glandular connected at the base, l. opposite roundish or ovate shortly stalked.—*E. B.* 528.—Peduncles shorter than the leaves. Fl. occasionally in pairs.—Damp places. P. VI. VII. Money Wort.

5. *L. nemorum* (L.); st. prostrate, fl. axillary solitary, *sep. linear-lanceolate, filaments smooth distinct*, l. opposite ovate acute shortly stalked.—*E. B.* 527. *Ephemerum* R.—Peduncles longer than the l. Caps. 5-valved but usually dividing longitudinally into 2 parts, sometimes indehiscent. Stam. distinct.—Woods and damp shady places. P. VI.—VIII.

### 5. ANAGALLIS Linn.

1. *A. arvensis* (L.); st. procumbent or erect, fl. axillary solitary, l. opposite sessile ovate or ovate-oblong.—Cor. rotate. Pet. slightly longer than the cal., crenate. Filaments distinct.—*α. A. arvensis* (Sm.); st. mostly procumbent, pet. fringed with minute glandular hairs (usually scarlet), l. ovate. *E. B.* 529. Fl. sometimes flesh-coloured (*A. carnea* Schrank), wholly white or white with a pink eye.—*β. A. cærulea* (Sm.); st. mostly erect, pet. without glandular hairs (usually blue), l. ovate-oblong. *E. B.* 1823.—Probably distinct; Mr. Borrer suspects that each varies with red or blue flowers.—Corn-fields. A. VI. VII. *Scarlet Pimpernel*.

2. *A. tenella* (L.); st. *procumbent* creeping, fl. axillary solitary, l. opposite stalked roundish, *cor. funnelshaped*, pet. much longer than the calyx entire, *filaments connected below*.—*E. B.* 530.—This plant differs so much in habit from the rest of the genus as almost to deserve generic distinction.—Spongy bogs. P. VII. VIII. *Bog Pimpernel*.

### 6. CENTUNCULUS Linn.

1. *C. minimus* (L.); l. ovate alternate acute, fl. nearly sessile, cor. without glands at the base.—*E. B.* 531.—Usually very minute. St. usually prostrate. Cor. pale rose-colour.—Damp sandy and gravelly places. A. VI. VII. *Bastard Pimpernel*.

### 7. TRIENTALIS Linn.

1. *T. europæa* (L.); l. oblong-obovate obtuse.—*E. B.* 15.—St. 4—6 in. high, with the l. mostly collected at the top. Fl. on slender peduncles, white with a yellow ring. Parts of the fl. and fr. varying from 7 to 9 in each whorl. Valves of the caps. soon falling off.—North of E.; highlands of S. P. VI. E. S.

### 8. GLAUX Linn.

1. *G. maritima* (L.).—*E. B.* 13.—St. mostly procumbent. L. opposite, ovate, glabrous. Fl. axillary, sessile, pink, with obtuse segments. Remarkable in this order by its want of pet.—Sea-shores and salt marshes. P. VI.—VIII.

### 9. SAMOLUS Linn.

1. *S. Valerandi* (L.); l. obovate or roundish blunt, upper l.

blunt with a point, racemes many-flowered ultimately elongated, caps. subglobose.—*E. B.* 703.—Remarkable in this order by its cal. adhering to the germen and by having a crown to the corolla. —Damp watery places. P. VII. VIII. *Brook-weed*.

## Order LXII. PLUMBAGINACEÆ.

Cal. 5-cleft, persistent, inferior, plicate. Cor. regular, 5-fid or nearly 5-petalous. Stam. 5, hypogynous, or adnate to the base of the pet. Ovary free, of 5 carpels, 1-celled, 1-seeded; ovule 1, pendulous by a stalk arising from the bottom of the cell. Styles 5. Fr. a utricle. Seed inverted. Embryo in the axis of farinaceous albumen. Radical superior.

1. *STATICE*. Fl. spiked. Cal. scarious above. Cor. 5-parted. Caps. not bursting.—*G. F. G. Gam.* i. 4.
2. *ARMERIA*. Fl. in a head with an inverted cylindrical sheath. Caps. not bursting.—*G. F. G. Gam.* i. 3.

### 1. *STATICE* Linn.

1. *S. Limonium* (L.); l. elliptic-oblong stalked mucronate 1-ribbed strongly nerved, scape subterete branched above corymbose, spikelets 1—3-flowered ascending forming *dense* 2-ranked *patent or recurved spikes*, cal.-segments entire acute with intermediate teeth, outer bract pointed small.—*E. B.* 102.—Scape usually not branched in its lower half, often not until near the corymbose top. Spikes short, spikelets densely imbricate.—Muddy salt marshes. P. VII.—IX. *Sea-Lavender*.

2. *S. Bahusiensis* (Fries); l. oblong-lanceolate stalked mucronate 1-ribbed faintly veined, scape slightly angular usually branched from below the middle paniced, spikelets 1—3-flowered unilateral rather distant forming *lax erect or incurved spikes*, cal.-segments acute denticulate with intermediate teeth, outer bract pointed small.—*S. rariflora* Drej., *E. B. S.* 2917.—Scape nearly always branching from near its base, not at all corymbose, much branched below. Spikes long; spikelets often 1-flowered, not imbricate.—Salt marshes. P. VII. VIII.

3. *S. Dodartii* (Gir.); l. obovate-spathulate narrowed into a broadly winged stalk 3-ribbed below, scapes rigid alternately branched, *no sterile branches*, spikelets 2—4-flowered densely imbricate 2-ranked forming *linear* thick suberect *spikes*, cal.-segments blunt entire without intermediate teeth.—Scape usually not branched in its lower half; branches often simple, short. Bracts with white margins or slightly pink.—Rocky shores. P. VII. VIII. E.

4. *S. occidentalis* (Lloyd); l. lanceolate-spathulate rather acute

narrowed into a long winged stalk obscurely 3-ribbed below, scapes slender wavy dichotomously branched from near the base, *few lowest branches sterile*, spikelets 2—4-flowered imbricate 2-ranked forming linear *slender suberect spikes*, cal.-segments blunt entire without intermediate teeth.—*S. binervosa* G. E. Sm., *E. B. S.* 2663. *S. spathulata* Hook.—Scape usually branching quite from the base; branches repeatedly forked, elongate. Bracts deeply tinged with pink.—Rocky shores. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

5. *S. caspia* (Willd.); l. obovate or lanceolate spathulate narrowed into a petiole, scapes branched from near the base granular-scabrous, *numerous branches slender repeatedly and acutely forked* uppermost alone bearing dense terminal spikes of 2—3-flowered 2-ranked spikelets, cal.-segments ovate-cuspidate denticulate.—*S. reticulata* Sm., *E. B.* 328.—Remarkable for its much divided sterile branches which fork at an acute angle. L. small.—Muddy sea-shores of Norf. and Suff. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

## 2. ARMERIA Willd.

1. *A. maritima* (Willd.); l. linear 1-nerved, scape downy, inv.-bracts very obtuse 1—3 outer ones mucronate, cal.-segments acute, cal.-tube hairy or pilose-striate.—L. all radical, many, narrow. Fl. rose-coloured or white.—*a. A. maritima* (Boiss.); l. flattish above, inv.-scales broadly green on the back outer ones ovate-mucronate, cal.-tube uniformly hairy equalling the primary pedicel.—*β. A. pubescens* (Link); l. flattish above, inv.-scales broadly green on the back outer ones triangular-ovate acute, cal.-tube hairy on the ribs otherwise glabrous equalling the primary pedicel. *Statice Armeria* Sm., *E. B.* 226. Pedicels shorter in the mountain plant.—*γ. A. pubigera β. scotica* (Boiss.); l. subtriquetrous grooved and dotted above, inv.-scales scarious a little thickened on the back, cal.-tube uniformly hairy twice as long as the primary pedicel.—*δ. A. duriuscula* (Bab.); l. subtriquetrous grooved above, inv.-scales broadly green on the back, cal.-tube hairy on the ribs only equalling the primary pedicel.—Muddy and rocky sea-shores. *δ.* rare. *β.* also on mountains. P. IV. —IX.

[2. *A. plantaginea* (Willd.); l. all similar 3—5-nerved linear-lanceolate with a narrow membranous margin, scapes glabrous rough, outer inv.-bracts triangular or lanceolate cuspidate others ovate or obovate with a broad membranous margin obtuse, pedicel not  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as the pilose-striate cal.-tube.—*E. B. S.* 2928.—Distinguished by its leaves.—Jersey. P. VI. VII.]

## Order LXIII. PLANTAGINACEÆ.

Cal. 4-parted, persistent, imbricate, inferior. Cor. 4-parted

regular, scarious. Stam. 4, hypogynous, or at the base of the tube, alternate with the segments of the cor.; filaments at first doubled inwards. Ovary free, of 1 carpel, 1-celled, or with a central compressed 2—4-winged placenta and thus 2—4-celled. Ovules 1, 2. Style 1. Caps. opening transversely. Seeds pelate or erect. Radicle inferior.—*G. F. G. Gam.* i. 1 and 2.

1. PLANTAGO. Fl. perfect. Cal. 4-cleft. Cor. with an ovate tube and 4-parted reflexed limb. Stam. on the corolla. Caps. bursting transversely, 2—4-celled, 2—4-seeded.
2. LITTORELLA. Monœcious. Male fl. stalked; sep. 4; tube of the cor. cylindrical, limb 4-parted; stam. hypogynous; filaments very long. Fem. fl. sessile; sep. 3; cor. oblong, narrowed at both ends; style long; caps. 1-seeded.

### 1. PLANTAGO Linn.

\* *Placenta 3—4-winged, thus forming 3—4 cells. Seeds 1 in each cell.*

1. *P. Coronopus* (L.); l. linear pinnatifid or dentate, scape round, spike slender, bracts subulate from an ovate base erect, *midrib of lateral sep. with ciliated membranous wing.*—*E. B.* 892.—Tube of the cor. glabrous. Extremely variable in size and amount of pubescence, woolly or nearly glabrous. L. varying in width, nearly entire or even doubly pinnatifid. Spikes slender and 1½ in. long, or spherical with 2—6 flowers.—Gravelly barren spots near the sea and inland. A. ? VI. VII. *Buck's-horn Plantain.*

\*\* *Placenta 2-winged. Seeds 1 in each cell. Cor.-tube pubescent.*

2. *P. maritima* (L.); l. linear grooved fleshy convex on the back, scape round, spike cylindrical, bracts ovate mucronate, *sep. not winged.*—*E. B.* 175.—L. usually woolly at their base, nearly flat and broad or linear, toothed or quite entire, glabrous or hairy; 3-nerved, nerves equidistant. Scape glabrous or hairy. In a Cornish variety the l. are only 1—2 lines in length and semicylindrical, scapes very short, spikes sometimes only 3- or 4-flowered.—Sea-coast and at foot of mountains. P. VI.—IX.

\*\*\* *Placenta 2-winged. Seeds 1 in each cell. Cor.-tube glabrous.*

3. *P. lanceolata* (L.); l. lanceolate attenuated at both ends 5-nerved, *scape furrowed*, spike ovate or oblong-cylindrical, bracts ovate acute or cuspidate, 2 lateral sep. keeled.—*E. B.* 507.—L. nearly glabrous, lanceolate, length 4—12 times the breadth. Spike short, cylindrical.—*β. elata*; l. elongate-lanceolate, spike

very long cylindrical, scape often 2 ft. high and l.  $1\frac{1}{2}$  ft. long.—*γ. sphærostachya* (W. and G.); l. linear-lanceolate 3-nerved, spike globose, scapes 2—3 times as long as the l. terete or slightly sulcate. Root with long lateral fibres, neck clothed with dense wool. Scape and l. with silky adpressed hairs.—*δ. lanuginosa* (Koch); l. lanceolate with long spreading silky hairs prostrate.—*α.* and *β.* in meadows and pastures, *γ.* sandy places. *δ.* Orkney. *Mr. J. T. Syme.* P. VI. VII. *Ribwort Plantain.*

4. *P. media* (L.); l. elliptical with short broad stalks pubescent, scape round, spike cylindrical, bracts ovate-acuminate, *sep.* not keeled.—*E. B.* 1559.—L. usually lying flat on the ground.—Meadows and pastures. P. VI.—IX.

\*\*\*\* *Placenta 2-winged. Seeds 2—4 in each cell. Cor.-tube glabrous.*

5. *P. major* (L.); l. broadly ovate on longish channeled stalks, scape round, spike long, bracts ovate-obtuse keeled about as long as the cal., *sep.* with a prominent dorsal nerve.—*E. B.* 1558.—L. ascending. Seeds about 8.—*β. microstachya* (Koch); scape weak shorter than l., spike lax, 3—6-flowered.—Fields and waste places. *β.* turf-bogs, Cunnamara, Ireland. P. VI.—VIII. *Great Plantain.*

## 2. LITTORELLA Linn.

1. *L. lacustris* (L.).—*E. B.* 468.—Fl. white. Fertile fl. sessile. Stalks of the male fl. 1—2 in. long. L. all radical, linear, fleshy, somewhat channeled.—Margins of lakes. P. VI. VII.

## Subdivision IV. MONOCHLAMYDEÆ.

With a single perianth only, that is the cal. and cor. not distinguishable, or wanting.

## Order LXIV. AMARANTHACEÆ.

Perianth 3—5-parted, scarious, persistent. Stam. hypogynous. Ovary free, 1-celled; ovule 1 or several, suspended from a free central seed-stalk. Style 1 or 0. Stigma simple or compound. Embryo curved round central farinaceous albumen.—L. without stipules or sheaths.—*G. F. G. Monochl.* 71.

1. AMARANTHUS. Fl. monœcious. Perianth 3—5-parted. Stam. 3—5. Styles 3. Caps. 1-celled, 1-seeded, bursting transversely.



I. AMARANTHUS *Linn.*

[1. *A. Blitum* (L.); fl. 3-fid 3-androus, clusters small lateral the upper ones in a small naked spike, st. diffuse glabrous.—*E. B.* 2212.—Waste places near towns. *A. VIII.*] *E.*

## Order LXV. CHENOPODIACEÆ.

Perianth 5-parted, persistent. Stam. from the base of the perianth. Ovary free or cohering with the tube of the perianth; ovule 1, attached to the base of the cell. Styles divided, or rarely 1. Fr. not bursting, dry, membranous, included in the perianth which often becomes enlarged or fleshy. Embryo curved round farinaceous albumen, or spiral, or doubled together without albumen; radicle next the hilum.—*L.* without stipules or sheaths.—For figures of the genera see *G. F. G. Monochl.*

Tribe I. *SALSOLEÆ*. Fl. uniform, perfect. Seeds without albumen. Embryo spiral. St. continuous. *L.* semicylindrical or terete.

1. *SUÆDA*. Perianth 5-parted, without appendages. Stam. 5, from the receptacle. Stigmas 2—3. Pericarp membranous. Seed horizontal or vertical; testa crustaceous.—Bracteated.
2. *SALSOLA*. Perianth 5-parted, segments ultimately with a transverse dorsal appendage. Stam. 5, from an hypogynous ring. Styles 2. Pericarp membranous. Seed horizontal; testa membranous.—Bracteated.

Tr. II. *BETEÆ*. Fl. uniform, perfect. Seeds with albumen. Embryo curved round the circumference of the seed. St. continuous. *L.* flat.

3. *CHENOPODIUM*. Perianth 3—5-parted, persistent, unaltered. Stam. 5, from the receptacle. Stigmas 2—3. Pericarp thin, free. Testa crustaceous. Seed vertical or horizontal.—Without bracts.
4. *BETA*. Perianth 5-parted, persistent. Stam. 5, from a fleshy ring. Styles 2—3. Pericarp immersed and adhering to the tube of the perianth. Seed horizontal, attached laterally. Testa membranous.

Tr. III. *SALICORNIEÆ*. Fl. uniform, perfect. Seeds and embryo as in Tr. II. St. jointed.

5. *SALICORNIA*. Perianth fleshy, tumid, undivided, imbedded in an excavation of the rachis. Stam. 1—2. Style very

short, stigma bifid. Pericarp membranous. Seed vertical, covered by the persistent perianth.

Tr. IV. *ATRIPLICEÆ*. Fl. monœcious, of two forms, rarely perfect. Seeds and embryo as in Tr. II. St. continuous.

6. *ATRIPLEX*. Perianth 3—5-parted, stam. 5, style 0. Perigone compressed, of 2 more or less connected parts. Stigmas 2. *Pericarp membranous, free. Testa crustaceous.* Seed vertical, attached by a lateral hilum either near the base or by means of an elongated seed-stalk in the middle of the side; radicle basal.

7. *OBIONE*. Perianth 3—5-parted, stam. 5, style 0. *Perigone* of 2 parts *connected to the extremity*, 3-toothed, wedgeshaped below. Stigmas 2. *Pericarp very thin, ultimately adhering to the tube of the perigone. Testa membranous.* Seed vertical, pendulous from an elongated seed-stalk, radicle terminal.

### Tribe I. *Salsoleæ*.

#### 1. *SUÆDA* Forsk.

1. *S. fruticosa* (Forsk.); st. erect shrubby, *l. obtuse* semicylindrical, styles 3, seeds smooth and shining.—*E. B.* 635. *Salsola* Sm. *Schoberia* Mey.—St. 2—3 feet high, with numerous erect leafy branches and axillary flowers. Seed horizontal.—On the south and east coasts, rare. P. VII. VIII. E.

2. *S. maritima* (Dum.); st. herbaceous, *l. acute* semicylindrical, styles 2, seeds reticulate-striate shining.—*E. B.* 633.—*Chenopodium* Sm.—St. erect or procumbent with numerous spreading branches. Seed horizontal.—Sea-shore. A. VII.—IX.

#### 2. *SALSOLA* Linn.

1. *S. Kali* (L.); minutely hairy, st. diffuse, *l. subulate* spinous rough, fl. axillary solitary, segments of the enlarged perianth cartilaginous as long as their patent rather coloured roundish wings.—*E. B.* 634.—St. angular, rigid, much branched.—Sandy sea-shores. A. VII.

### Tribe II. *Beteæ*.

#### 3. *CHENOPODIUM* Linn.

\* *Perianth enveloping the fruit, seed horizontal.*

† Leaves undivided.

1. *C. olidum* (Curt.); *l. ovate-rhomboidal* entire mealy, fl. in

leafless dense spikes, seed shining slightly rough (very small), *st. diffuse*.—*E. B.* 1034. *St.* 75. 14.—Whole herbage covered with a greasy pulverulent foetid substance.—Waste places by road-sides. A. VIII. IX.

2. *C. polyspermum* (L.); *l. ovate-elliptical*, fl. in axillary leafless cymose racemes, seeds shining minutely punctulate blunt at the edge.—*E. B.* 1480 and 1481. *Leight. t.* 5. *St.* 75. 12 and 13.—Racemes more or less cymose or spicate. *St.* erect or procumbent. *L.* acute or obtuse. *C. acutifolium* and *C. polyspermum* are undistinguishable.—Damp waste places. A. VIII. IX.

†† Leaves toothed angled or lobed.

3. *C. urbicum* (L.); *l. triangular* sinuate-dentate or nearly entire their base contracted into the petiole, *spikes erect* nearly leafless compound, seeds very minutely rough blunt at the edge.—*L.* with short triangular teeth. Seed almost as large as rape-seed.—β. *C. intermedium* (M. and K.); *l.* with large acute teeth. *E. B.* 717.—Near Oxford. *Sm. Fl. Br.* β. Waste places. A. VIII.

4. *C. album* (L.); *l. rhomboid-ovate sinuate-dentate* entire below, upper ones lanceolate nearly entire, fl. in compound branched nearly leafless racemes, *seeds smooth* and shining bluntly keeled at the edge.—*E. B.* 1723. *St.* 75. 6.—Axillary racemes spicate dense, *l.* mealy.—β. *C. viride* (L.); racemes cymose, *l.* green often quite entire. *St.* 75. 7.—Waste places. A. VII. VIII.

5. *C. ficifolium* (Sm.); *l. unequally 3-lobed from a wedgeshaped base*, lobes ascending, *middle lobe elongate oblong-lanceolate dentate obtuse*, upper *l.* linear-lanceolate entire, fl. in erect nearly leafless cymose racemes, *seeds excavate-punctate* shining blunt and not keeled at the edge.—*E. B.* 1724. *St.* 75. 10.—Seeds smaller than in *C. album*.—Waste ground, rare. A. VIII. IX.

6. *C. murale* (L.); *l. rhomboid-ovate* unequally and sharply toothed entire below, fl. in divaricately-branched leafless cymes, *seeds elevate-punctate opaque acutely keeled at the edge*.—*E. B.* 1722. *St.* 75. 5.—Waste ground near towns and villages. A. VIII.

7. *C. hybridum* (L.); *l. subcordate angulate-dentate* acuminate, *teeth large distant*, fl. in aggregated paniced leafless cymes, *seed excavate-punctate* opaque blunt and *not keeled* at the edge.—*E. B.* 1919. *St.* 75. 2.—Seeds very large. *L.* with 2—4 large teeth on each side.—Waste places, rare. A. VIII.

\*\* *Perianth not covering the fruit, seed mostly vertical.*

† Stigmas short.

8. *C. rubrum* (L.); *l. rhomboid* irregularly toothed and sinuated entire below, fl. in erect compound dense leafy spikes, *seeds* very minute smooth shining *blunt and slightly keeled at the edge*.—*E. B.* 1721.—*St.* erect, often a foot high. Pericarp very loose. Seed vertical or horizontal in the terminal fl. Fl. generally incomplete. Cal. 4- rarely 5-cleft. Stam. 1 or 2. Mr. Leighton has sent a variety with much more triangular l., shorter spikes and larger seeds, grown from seed obtained near London.—Waste places, particularly salt marshes. A. VIII. IX.

9. *C. botryoides* (Sm.); *l. triangular* somewhat toothed, fl. in compound dense leafy spikes, *seeds* very minute smooth shining *acutely keeled at the edge*.—*E. B.* 2247.—*St. prostrate*, spreading, 4—5 in. long. Pericarp loose. Seeds vertical.—Moist sandy places near the sea. Cornw., Suff., Northumb. A. IX.

10. *C. glaucum* (L.); *l. oblong sinuate-dentate*, fl. in erect nearly simple leafless spikes, *seeds* very minute *reticulate-rugose* *acutely keeled at the edge*.—*E. B.* 1454? (*C. botryoides*?) *St.* 75. 1.—*St.* spreading, often prostrate. Seeds reddish, vertical or horizontal.—Waste sandy soil. A. IX.

†† Stigmas elongated.

11. *C. Bonus-Henricus* (L.); *l. triangular-hastate entire*, fl. in compound leafless spikes, seeds smooth and shining.—*E. B.* 1033. *St.* 74. 13.—*St.* a foot high. L. large, dark green, used instead of spinach.—Waste places near villages. P. VIII.

#### 4. BETA Linn.

1. *B. maritima* (L.); *st.* many from the crown of root prostrate, l. triangular-ovate narrowed into a petiole, spikes elongate simple leafy, bracts lanceolate longer than the 2-flowered clusters, segments of the perianth with entire keels.—*E. B.* 285. *B. vulgaris* (H. and A.), but proof that it is the same species is wanting.—Root thick, fleshy. *St.* 6—12 in. long, prostrate below, spreading in a circle, afterwards ascending.—Sea-shore. P. VII.—IX. *Sea Beet.*

### Tribe III. *Salicorneæ*.

#### 5. SALICORNIA Linn.

1. *S. herbacea* (L.); herbaceous, divisions of the *st.* compressed rather thickened upwards notched, spikes cylindrical tapering

stalked, fl. 3 on each side middle fl. placed highest.—*E. B.* 415.—St. usually erect, branched, 3—12 in. high. Fl. placed in triangles. Stam. 1 or 2. Seed about twice as long as broad.— $\beta$ . *S. procumbens* (Sm.); st. procumbent. *E. B.* 2475.—Muddy sea-shores. A. VIII. IX. *Jointed Glasswort*.

2. *S. radicans* (Sm.); divisions of the st. compressed deeply notched scarcely thickened, spikes oblong obtuse nearly sessile, middle fl. scarcely higher than the others.—*E. B.* 1691. *S. fruticosa* Sm. (not L.), *E. B.* 2467.—St. procumbent or ascending, rooting. Seed hardly longer than broad. Muddy sea-shores. P. VIII. IX. *Creeping Glasswort*. E. I.

# Tribe IV. *Atripliceæ*.

## 6. ATRIPLEX Linn.<sup>1</sup>

A. *Polygamous*; sep. of fem. fl. distinct, seed vertical; perfect fl. 3—5-parted, seed horizontal.

[\*1. *A. nitens* (Rebent.); st. erect, l. triangular-cordate-hastate sinuate-dentate shining above glaucous beneath, upper l. elongate-triangular, fr.-perigone ovate-acuminate entire separate to the base.—A large coarse plant introduced by accident. Sea-shore near Ryde, Isle of Wight. A. VIII. IX.]

B. *Monœcious*; sepals of fem. fl. united below.

\* Stem with resinous stripes.

† Leaves not lobed.

2. *A. littoralis* (L.); st. erect, l. linear-lanceolate entire or rarely toothed, fr.-perigone ovate-rhomboid acute toothed tubercled on the back with spreading points.—*E. B.* 708. *St.* 79. 12.—Distinguished by the form of its open-pointed perigone, and l. usually entire.—Salt marshes. A. VII.—IX.

3. *A. marina* (L.); st. erect, l. oblong-lanceolate irregularly toothed or rarely entire, fr.-perigone obcordate-triangular obtuse toothed tubercled on the back closed.—*St.* 80. 1.—Distinguished by its toothed l. and form of perigone.—Salt marshes. A. VII.—IX.

†† Lower leaves with lateral spreading or ascending lobes.

4. *A. angustifolia* (Sm.!); st. erect or prostrate, l. lanceolate entire, the lower l. with 2 ascending lobes from a wedgeshaped base, fr.-perigone rhomboidal acute entire with prolonged lateral angles longer than the fr. and collected into nearly simple inter-

<sup>1</sup> See *Woods in Phytol.* iii. 587, and *Tourist's Flora*, 315.

*rupted spikes* the larger leaflike and not tubercled, seeds black and polished.—*E. B.* 1774. *A. patula* Wahl., Koch, *St.* 79. 5.—Spikes wandlike with distant clusters of fl., valves of the perigone of the fr. reticulated.—Common. A. VII.—X.

5. *A. erecta* (Huds.); primary st. mostly erect, lower l. ovate-oblong with 2 ascending lobes from a wedgeshaped base irregularly sinuate-dentate, upper l. lanceolate, *fr.-perigone rhomboidal denticulate* acute more or less muricated on the back scarcely longer than the fr. and *collected in branched dense many-flowered spikes*, seeds black and polished.—*E. B.* 2223. ! Koch in *St.* 79. 6.—Branches ascending or prostrate. Upper l. mostly entire.—Common upon cultivated land. A. VII.—X.

6. *A. deltoidea* (Bab.); st. mostly erect, l. mostly opposite nearly *all hastate-triangular with spreading lobes*, *fr.-perigone* ovate-triangular muricated on the back scarcely longer than fr. united only at the base, *fr. paniced in dense spikes*, seeds thick black and polished or a few dark brown and larger and with large perigones.— $\alpha$ . *A. deltoidea* (Bab.); l. all hastate-triangular toothed, *fr.-perigone* toothed muricated on back, spikes dense. *E. B. S.* 2860.—[ $\beta$ . *A. microsperma* (W. and K.); l. often alternate, upper l. subulate-hastate entire, *fr.-perigone* entire its back rough. *Pl. Hung. rar. t.* 250. *A. ruderalis* *St.* 79. 8.—]  $\gamma$ . *A. triangularis* (Willd.); st. and branches prostrate, l. often alternate, uppermost l. lanceolate entire, *fr.-perigone* slightly toothed or entire. *A. prostrata* Bab.—Cultivated and waste ground.  $\gamma$ . Sea-coast. A. VI.—X.

7. *A. hastata* (L.); st. mostly erect, lower l. *hastate-triangular with spreading lobes*, uppermost l. lanceolate entire, *fr.-perigone triangular-rhomboidal* slightly muricated on the back longer than fr. united only at base, *fr. in nearly simple interrupted spikes*, larger seeds dark brown shagreened compressed, smaller black and shining.—*A. patula* Sm., *E. B.* 936. *A. latifolia* *St.* 79. 7.—Cultivated and waste ground. A. VI.—X.

8. *A. Babingtonii* (Woods); st. spreading procumbent or ascending with spreading branches, l. mealy *ovate-triangular* somewhat 3-lobed unequally sinuate-dentate, upper l. lanceolate dentate and often 3-lobed at the base, *fr.-perigone rhomboidal-acute toothed* tubercled on the back united on both sides, *clusters axillary* and terminal few-flowered, seeds minutely tubercular-rugose.—*A. rosea* Bab. *E. B. S.* 2880, not L. *A. crassifolia* Fries, probably not of Mey.—Fr.-perigone large, typically forming a diagonal square a little rounded at the lateral angles.—Sea-shore, common. A. VII.—IX.

\*\* Stem buff-coloured, nearly without stripes. Perigone of fr. hard and thick.

9. *A. arenaria* (Woods); st. spreading procumbent with spreading branches, l. *triangular-rhomboidal* sinuate mealy beneath, spike of male fl. dense naked, fertile fl. axillary, fr.-perigones *rhomboidal-3-lobed with the lateral lobes truncate* the back 3-ribbed the 2 lateral ribs often terminating in tubercles, seeds rough opaque.—*A. laciniata* Sm. (L. in part) *E. B.* 165.—Plant hoary throughout. Fr.-perigones large, very broad.—Sea-shore. A. VII.—IX.

### 7. OBIONE Gaert.

1. *O. pedunculata* (Moq.); st. herbaceous wavy branched, l. obovate entire attenuated below, upper l. narrower, fr.-perigone long-stalked inversely wedgeshaped 2-lobed with a small intermediate tooth.—*E. B.* 232. St. 80. 5. *Atriplex* Sm.—Muddy salt marshes near the east and south coasts of England; Cunnamara, Ireland, very rare. A. VIII. IX. E. I.

2. *O. portulacoides* (Moq.); st. woody, l. obovate-lanceolate entire attenuated below, fr.-perigone inversely triangular rounded below *sessile* with 3 equal lobes above and muricated on the back.—*E. B.* 261. St. 80. 4. *Atriplex* Sm.—Common on the sea-shore. P. VIII.—X. Sea Purslane.

## Order LXVI. POLYGONACEÆ.

Perianth 3—6-parted, imbricate. Stam. definite, from the base of the perianth. Ovary 1, free, with 1 erect ovule. Styles and stigmas several. Fr. not bursting, a nut, naked or covered by the enlarged perianth. Embryo inverted, usually on one side of farinaceous albumen; radicle remote from the hilum.—Stipules usually cohering in the shape of ochreæ.—For figures of the genera see *G. F. G. Monochl.*

1. RUMEX. Perianth 6-parted; inner segments large, connivent. Stam. 6, disposed in pairs. Styles 3. Stigmas multifid. Nut triquetrous, covered by the enlarged inner segments of perianth, embryo lateral.
2. OXYRIA. Perianth 4-parted; 2 inner segments larger. Stam. 6. Stigmas 2, multifid. Nut compressed, with a membranous wing, larger than the persistent segments of perianth, embryo central.
3. POLYGONUM. Perianth 5-parted. Stam. 5—8. Styles 2—3. Nut trigonous or compressed; embryo lateral, incurved; cotyledons not contorted.

4. *FAGOPYRUM*. Perianth 5-parted. Stam. 8. Styles 3. Nut trigonous; *embryo central; cotyledons large, leaflike contort-plicate.*

### 1. *RUMEX* Linn.

\* *Fl. perfect. Herbage not acid. Lapathum Tourn. Docks.*

1. *R. maritimus* (L.); *enlarged pet. rhomboidal* narrow, each with a lanceolate entire point a prominent narrow oblong tubercle and upon each side 2 setaceous *teeth as long as the pet., whorls crowded* many-flowered leafy, l. all linear-lanceolate.—*E. B.* 725.—Nut very small with elliptical faces. L. equally narrowed at both ends.—Marshes principally near the sea. P. VII. VIII.

[*R. limosus* (Thuil.); *enlarged pet. ovate-oblong* on each side 2 setaceous teeth, whorls distant, l. all linear-lanceolate narrowed at both ends. *R. palustris* Koch, *St.* 73. 2. *Gold Dock* Pet. t. 2. f. 7. A plant having this character should be looked for. See *Bot. Gaz.* i. 296.]

2. *R. palustris* (Sm.); *enlarged pet. ovate-oblong*, each with a lanceolate entire point a prominent narrow oblong tubercle and upon each side 2 or 3 setaceous *teeth shorter than the pet., whorls distant* many-flowered leafy, root-l narrowly lanceolate rounded or slightly decurrent below.—*E. B.* 1932.—Nut 3 times as large as that of *R. maritimus*, with ovate faces. Upper l. linear-lanceolate narrowed below.—Marshy places, rare. P. VII.—IX. E.

3. *R. conglomeratus* (Murr.); *enlarged pet. linear-oblong obtuse*, each bearing a large tubercle and entire or *obscurely toothed at the base, whorls distant* leafy, l. oblong pointed, lower l. cordate or rounded at the base.—*E. B.* 724. *R. acutus* Sm. *R. glomeratus* R. I. f. 552.—Nut ovate, acute. Enlarged pet. broadest near the base, the sides nearly parallel. Unopened anth. white. Branches mostly spreading.—Wet places. P. VI.—VIII.

4. *R. sanguineus* (L.); *enlarged pet. narrowly oblong obtuse entire* only one bearing a tubercle, *whorls distant leafless*, l. ovate-lanceolate, lower l. cordate or rounded at the base.—*E. B.* 1533.—Nut ovate-elliptical, acute. Enlarged pet. broadest above their middle. A very few of the lower whorls often each accompanied by a small leaf. Veins of the l. bright red. Branches ascending.—β. *R. viridis* (Sibth.); veins of the l. green. Unopened anth. pale yellow. *R. Nemolapathum* Ehrh.?—Woody places, rare. β. Woods and road-sides, more frequent. P. VI.—VIII.

5. *R. pulcher* (L.); *enlarged pet. triangular-ovate reticulated with raised nerves* toothed below one principally tubercled, branches spreading, whorls mostly leafy, *lower l. fiddleshaped* or cordate-oblong obtuse, upper l. lanceolate acute, st. procumbent.



—*E. B.* 1576.—St. straggling. Whorls distant. Nuts ovate, acute.—Dry waste places. P. VII.—IX. *Fiddle Dock*.

6. *R. obtusifolius* (L.); *enlarged pet. ovate- or oblong-triangular obtuse toothed below with an oblong or ligulate entire point* one principally tubercled, *lower l. cordate-ovate obtuse*, upper l. oblong or lanceolate, branches ascending.—*E. B.* 1999.—Height 2—3 feet. Whorls distant, leafless. Nut elliptical, acute. Distinguished by its radical l. and the point of the petals.—Pastures and waste ground. P. VII.—IX.

7. *R. pratensis* (M. and K.); *enlarged pet. unequal cordate dilated and toothed at the base with a small entire triangular point* one principally tubercled, l. oblong-lanceolate acute, lower l. slightly cordate below.—*E. B. S.* 2757.—Whorls approximated but not crowded, mostly leafless. Nut elliptical. One of the enlarged pet. larger than the others, sometimes all 3 are equally tubercled.—Marshy places, rare. P. VI.—IX. E.

8. *R. crispus* (L.); *enlarged pet. cordate entire or crenulated* one principally tubercled, l. lanceolate acute wavy crisped.—*E. B.* 1998.—Height 2—3 feet. L. narrowed or truncate below. Nut elliptical. Enlarged pet. equal, sometimes all equally tubercled.—Road-sides, fields, &c. P. VI.—VIII. *Curled Dock*.

9. *R. aquaticus* (L.); *enlarged pet. broadly cordate membranous entire or wavy without tubercles*, l. lanceolate, lower l. somewhat cordate, petioles flat and margined above.—*E. B. S.* 2698. *R. domesticus* Hartm., Fries, Koch.—Height 3—4 feet. L. very large. Whorls crowded, mostly leafless, forming a large dense lobed panicle. Nut elliptical, acute.—Damp places in the north of England and in Scotland, preferring spots liable to be flooded. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

10. *R. Hydrolapathum* (Huds.); *enlarged pet. ovate-triangular nearly entire all tubercled*, l. lanceolate acute tapering below, petioles flat but not margined above.—*E. B.* 2104.—St. 3—5 feet high. L. often more than a foot long. Whorls crowded, mostly leafless. Nut elliptical.—Ditches and river-sides. P. VII. VIII. *Great Water Dock*.

\*11. *R. alpinus* (L.); *enlarged pet. cordate-ovate membranous entire or denticulated without tubercles*, l. roundish-cordate obtuse with *channeled petioles*, upper l. ovate.—*E. B. S.* 2694.—Whorls crowded, mostly leafless. Nut elliptical, acute.—Formerly cultivated. P. VII. *Monk's Rhubarb*. E. S.

\*\* *Fl. diœcious. Herbage acid. Acetosella Tourn. Sorrels.*

12. *R. acetosa* (L.); *enlarged pet. roundish-cordate entire membranous with a very minute tubercle at the base, sep. reflexed*,

1. oblong sagittate, stipules lacinate-dentate.—*R. Pseudo-acetosa* Bert., *E. B.* 127.?—Height 1—2 feet. Whorls leafless. Nut elliptical with acute angles.—Smith describes under this name the *R. hispanicus* ("Munting," Koch) which is occasionally cultivated.—Meadows and pastures. P. V. VI.

13. *R. Acetosella* (L.); petals scarcely enlarged ovate not tubercled, sep. ascending, l. lanceolate-hastate or linear with entire lobes, stipules torn.—*E. B.* 1674.—Height 6—10 in. Whorls leafless. L. very variable in breadth.—Dry gravelly places. P. V.—VII. *Sheep's Sorrel*.

[*R. scutatus* (L.); l. hastate-ovate slightly fiddle-shaped, has been found "naturalized" near Edinburgh, and elsewhere.]

## 2. OXYRIA Hill. Mountain Sorrel.

1. *O. reniformis* (Hook.).—*E. B.* 910.—St. 8—10 in. high, usually leafless. L. radical, reniform, slightly notched at the end, with the nerves radiating from the insertion of the long footstalk. Pedicels thickening upwards, jointed in the middle. The permanent pet. not enlarged.—Lofty mountains. P. VII. VIII.

## 3. POLYGONUM Linn.

\* *Stem simple, bearing one spike. Ochreæ cylindrical, truncate. Root a rhizome. Nut triquetrous. Stam. 8. Styles 3. Bistorta.*

1. *P. Bistorta* (L.); spike dense, l. ovate subcordate, root-l. with winged footstalks, stam. half as long again as the perianth, nut triquetrous its faces ovate smooth.—*E. B.* 509.—St. 1—1½ foot high. Root large. Fl. flesh-coloured.—Moist meadows. P. VI. and X. *Snakeweed*.

2. *P. viviparum* (L.); spike lax bulbiferous bearing fl. on its upper part, l. linear-lanceolate with revolute margins, lower l. elliptical with wingless footstalks, stam. twice as long as the perianth, nut triquetrous its faces ovate-lanceolate smooth and shining.—*E. B.* 669.—Height 4—8 in. Spike slender, the fl. on the lower part replaced by small red bulbs. Fl. white, sometimes very few in number.—Mountain pastures. P. VI. VII.

\*\* *Ochreæ cylindrical, truncate. Root fibrous. Nut compressed or triquetrous. Stam. 4—8. Styles 2—3. Fl. spiked, rarely capitate.—Fl. purple or white. L. without or with a central dark spot. Persicaria.*

3. *P. amphibium* (L.); spike dense ovate-cylindrical, l. stalked ovate oblong (floating) or oblong-lanceolate or narrow-lanceolate rough at the margins, ochreæ membranous narrow, nut com-

pressed smooth shining, *stam.* 5, *root creeping*.—*E. B.* 436.—*St.* long when floating. Spikes generally solitary and terminal. *Fl.* rose-coloured. Very variable in the form of its leaves according to its habitation.—Floating or growing upon mud or on boggy ground. *P. VII.—IX.*

4. *P. lapathifolium* (L.); spikes oblong cylindrical dense, l. oblong-lanceolate or ovate attenuated at both ends glandular beneath, *ochreae narrow not fringed the upper ones shortly fringed, peduncles and perianth glandular-scabrous, nut compressed* its faces roundish acuminate both hollowed smooth shining scarcely covered by the perianth, styles distinct at length divergent and reflexed.—*E. B.* 1382.—*α. P. pallidum* (With.); l. all oblong-lanceolate wavy, spikes axillary or terminal solitary, bracts auricled glandular, joinings of the st. scarcely thickened. *P. lapathifolium* *R. I. f.* 688.—*β. P. nodosum* (Pers.); lower l. ovate or elliptical even, spikes usually 2 together, bracts auricled glabrous, joinings of the st. tumid. *R. I. f.* 689, *Fries.*—These varieties are quite connected by intermediate forms. According to *Fries*, in *var. α.* the veins of perianth are arcuated and recurved; in *var. β.* branched and converging at the end. Height 1—2 feet. *Fl.* pale. *St.* sometimes spotted and l. hoary.—Waste and damp places. *A. VII.—IX.*

5. *P. laxum* (R.); spikes elongated slender, l. lanceolate much attenuated at both ends wavy glandular beneath, *ochreae lax shortly fringed* the floral ones horned, *ped. and perianths glandular scabrous, nut compressed* its faces roundish acuminate both hollowed shining shorter than the perianth, styles connected below at length divergent and reflexed.—*E. B. S.* 2822. *R. I. f.* 685.—Smaller than the preceding. *St.* often prostrate. Spikes slender and interrupted (the typical form); or spikes thicker and continuous (represented in *E. B. S.*), and l. white and woolly beneath.—Damp gravelly places. *A. VII.—IX.* *E.*

6. *P. Persicaria* (L.); spikes compact ovate-oblong cylindrical, l. lanceolate plane minutely tubercled, *ochreae lax strongly fringed, ped. and perianths smooth, nut compressed and gibbous* on one side or trigonous its faces roundish acuminate smooth scarcely covered by the perianth, styles connected half-way up at length patent.—*E. B.* 756.—*St.* 1—2 feet high. L. more or less covered with hairs on both sides, sometimes woolly on the under side when it is *P. incanum* of authors. *Ped.* sometimes slightly hairy, never glandular.—Waste and damp ground. *A. VI.—X.*

7. *P. mite* (Schrank); spikes erect filiform interrupted, l. lanceolate slightly wavy, *ochreae lax funnelshaped pilose strongly fringed* without glands, *perianths without glands, nut* (large) *compressed its faces roughish* ovate acute rather shining convex, *stam.* 5, styles connected half-way up “arrect.” *E. B. S.* 2867.

—St. 1—3 feet high, often much branched. Ochreæ all fringed. Spikes thickening upwards.—Wet places. A. VIII. IX. E.

8. *P. Hydropiper* (L.); spikes drooping filiform interrupted, l. lanceolate wavy, ochreæ *ventricose* glabrous fringed *glandular*, perianths *glandular*, nut (large) compressed its faces ovate acute rugose-punctate opaque convex, styles 2 nearly distinct.—E. B. 989.—St. 1—3 feet high. Upper ochreæ funnelshaped, scarcely fringed. Nut rounder than in *P. mite*. Spikes sometimes erect.—Wet places. A. VIII. IX.

9. *P. minus* (Huds.); spikes erect *filiform* slender lax, l. linear-lanceolate plane, ochreæ close pilose fringed *without glands*, perianths *without glands*, nut (small) compressed its faces ovate acute smooth shining convex, styles connected for at least  $\frac{1}{2}$  their length.—E. B. 1043.—St. procumbent, diffuse. Spikes ascending. Much smaller than *P. Hydropiper*, fl. and fr. only half the size. Ochreæ all fringed.— $\beta$ . *erectum* (Bab.); st. erect, l. narrower.—Wet gravelly places. A. VIII. IX.

\*\*\* Ochreæ 2-lobed. Root fibrous. Nut triquetrous. Stam. 8. Styles 3. Fl. axillary, 1—3 together. Avicularia.

10. *P. aviculare* (L.); l. lanceolate or elliptical plane stalked, ochreæ lanceolate acute with few distant simple nerves at length torn, nut triquetrous striated with raised points opaque about as long as the perianth.—E. B. 1252.—L. usually blunt sometimes acute. The varieties are innumerable. Fl. either very distant and scattered, or so much collected as almost to form a leafy spike. St. erect or procumbent. A form with very short joints and l., small fl. and much branched stems occurs on the sandy coasts of the south of England; another (*P. littorale* Link) with more numerous fl., fleshy elongated st. and l. is found on the sea-shore. A corn-field plant with long slightly branched st., very long joints, scattered fl., long and much torn ochreæ, and linear-lanceolate acute l., is possibly *P. virgatum* Loisel.—Waste places.—A. V.—IX. Knot-grass.

11. *P. Raii* (Bab.); fl. 1—3 together axillary, l. elliptic-lanceolate flat, ochreæ lanceolate acute with few distant simple nerves at length torn, nut triquetrous smooth shining longer than the perianth.—E. B. S. 2805. *P. Roberti* Loisel.?, Hook. *P. dubium* Deak.—St. long, straggling, prostrate. L. bending towards the stem. Resembling *P. aviculare* in habit, but *P. maritimum* in fruit. Filaments broader at the base. A variety with smaller l. and fl. occurs in the Channel Islands. *P. Roberti* (Lois.) seems to include forms of Nos. 10, 11 and 12.—Sandy sea-shores. A. VIII. IX.

12. *P. maritimum* (L.); fl. 1—3 together axillary, l. elliptical-

lanceolate coriaceous with revolute edges, ochrea lanceolate with numerous branched nerves at length torn, nut triquetrous smooth shining longer than the perianth.—*E. B. S.* 2804.—St. procumbent, quite woolly below, often much buried. L. convex above, diverging from the stem. Filaments broader at the base.—On the sands of the sea-shore near Christchurch Head and in the Channel Islands. The Killiney Station and also, I believe, Caroline Park near Edinburgh, belong to *P. Ravi*. P. VIII. IX. E.

\*\*\*\* *Ochrea semicylindrical*. Root fibrous. Nut triquetrous. Stam. 8. Styles 3. Fl. racemose. Tinaria.

13. *P. Convolvulus* (L.); st. twining angular, l. cordate-sagittate, segments of perianth bluntly keeled, nut triquetrous opaque striated with minute points.—*E. B.* 941.—St. climbing or prostrate, much shorter than in the next species. The perianth is sometimes winged, when the plant is often taken for *P. dumetorum*.—Cultivated and waste land. A. VII.—IX.

14. *P. dumetorum* (L.); st. twining striated, l. cordate-sagittate, segments of perianth winged, nut triquetrous very smooth and shining.—*E. B. S.* 2811.—St. climbing to the height of 4 or 5 feet.—Thickets in the south. A. VII.—IX. E.

#### 4. FAGOPYRUM Gaert. Buck-wheat.

\*1. *F. esculentum* (Moench); st. erect without prickles, fl. in cymose panicles, stam. 8, l. cordate-sagittate acute, nut triquetrous acute with entire angles.—*E. B.* 1044. *Polygonum Fagopyrum* Sm.—Naturalized in many places, being often sown as food for game. A. VII. VIII. E. S.

### Order LXVII. ELÆAGNACEÆ.

Mostly dioecious. Perianth tubular; limb 2—4-toothed, in male fl. 4-parted. Stam. 3 or more, inserted on the throat. Anth. 2-celled, nearly sessile, bursting on the inner side longitudinally. Ovary free, 1-celled, with 1 erect ovule. Fr. crustaceous, inclosed within the fleshy persistent perigone. Albumen thin and fleshy. Radicle inferior.—See *G. F. G. Monochl.* 44.

1. HIPPOPHAË. Dioecious. Male fl. in a sort of catkin; ovate scales 1-flowered. Perianth of 2 leaves adhering by their points. Stam. 4 with very short filaments. Female fl. solitary. Perigone tubular, cloven at the summit. Style short. Stigma elongate. Nut 1-seeded, in the large coloured berrylike perigone.

1. HIPPOPHAË Linn. Sea Buckthorn.

1. *H. rhamnoides* (L.).—*E. B.* 425.—A thorny shrub with

linear-lanceolate silvery leaves. Fl. appearing with the young leaves. Fr. orange. Height 4—6 feet.—Sandy spots and cliffs of the south-east and east coasts chiefly. Sh. V. E. S.

### Order LXVIII. THYMELACEÆ.

Perianth tubular, inferior, often coloured, 4—5-cleft. Stam. definite, in the orifice of the tube. Anth. 2-celled, bursting longitudinally. Ovary free, 1-celled, ovule 1, pendulous. Fr. a nut or drupe. Albumen 0 or thin and fleshy. Radicle superior.

1. *DAPHNE*. Perianth 4-fid, deciduous. Berry fleshy, 1-seeded. Stam. 8, shorter than the perianth, inserted in the tube in 2 rows.—G. F. G. Monochl. 46.

#### 1. *DAPHNE* Linn.

1. *D. Mezereum* (L.); fl. subternate lateral sessile, tube hairy, segments ovate acute.—*E. B.* 1381. *St.* 8.—Fl. purple, or pale red, appearing before the lanceolate l. which are narrowed below. Berries red. A small shrub.—Woods rare. Sh. III. *Mezereon*. E.

2. *D. Laureola* (L.); racemes axillary of about 5 glabrous drooping bracteate fl., l. lanceolate attenuated below glabrous evergreen.—*E. B.* 119.—A small shrub, 1—3 feet high, slightly branched, naked below. Fl. yellowish-green, funnelshaped. Berries bluish-black.—Woods and thickets. Sh. II.—IV. E. S.

### Order LXIX. SANTALACEÆ.

Perianth adnate to the ovary; limb 3—5-fid; æstivation valvate. Stam. 4—5, opposite to and inserted at the base of the segments. Ovary 1-celled; ovules 1—4, pendulous from near the apex of a central placenta. Style 1. Fr. drupaceous, 1-seeded. Embryo in the axis of fleshy albumen.

1. *THESIUM*. Perianth 4—5-cleft, top- or funnelshaped. Stam. 5, with a fascicle of hairs at their base. Style 1. Stigma simple. Nut drupaceous, crowned with the persistent perianth.—G. F. G. Monochl. 48.

#### 1. *THESIUM* Linn.

1. *T. humifusum* (DC.); st. procumbent or ascending racemose, racemes branched or simple, fl.-stalks as long or longer than the fl., fr.-stalks patent, angles of fr.-stalks and edges of bracts and upper l. denticulate-scabrous, fr. oval-oblong, l. 1-nerved linear.—*T. tinophyllum* Sm., *E. B.* 247.—Plant always parasitical. Root woody. St. nearly always procumbent. L. very slender;

nerves usually obscure. Middle bract in the lower part of racemes longer than the flowers. Tube of perianth very short, open, funnelshaped; segments triangular, spreading, with a tooth on each side. Fr. oval, longer than the persistent perianth which is usually only inflexed at the end, strongly ribbed and slightly reticulated.—Chalky and limestone (oolite) hills. P. VI. VII. E.

[*T. intermedium* (Schräd.); st. more erect paniced, panicle pyramidal, the lowest branches longest, l. linear-lanceolate 3-nerved; is said to be a native of Britain, but all the specimens which I have seen belong to *T. humifusum*.]

2. *T. humile* (Vahl); racemes spiked, fl. nearly sessile, fr. strongly ribbed and reticulated sessile crowned with the very short inflexed perianth, l. fleshy linear 1-nerved.—*R. I.* ix. 542.—Fr. 4 or 5 times as long as the persistent inflexed perianth. Middle bract much longer than the flowers.—I gathered 2 specimens of this plant somewhere near Dawlish in Devonshire, in 1829. P. VII. VIII. E.

## Order LXX. ARISTOLOCHIACEÆ.

Perianth adnate to the ovary below, tubular above, with a lobed dilated usually irregular limb. Stam. 6—12, epigynous. Ovary 3—6-celled. Style simple; stigma radiant. Fr. many-seeded. Seed with a minute embryo at the base of fleshy albumen.—For fig. of genera see *G. F. G. Monochl.* 50, 51.

1. ARISTOLOCHIA. Perianth tubular, swelling at the base; mouth dilated on one side. Anth. 6, adnate to the short columnar style under the 6-lobed stigma. Caps. 6-celled.
2. ASARUM. Perianth bellshaped, 3-fid. Stam. 12, inserted at the base of the style. Anth. attached to the middle of the filaments. Stigma 6-lobed. Caps. 5-celled.

### 1. ARISTOLOCHIA Linn. Birthwort.

\*1. *A. Clematitis* (L.); root creeping, st. erect simple, l. cordate stalked glabrous, fl. aggregate.—*E. B.* 398. *St.* 6. 16.—Fl. pale yellow.—Naturalized near old ruins. P. VII. VIII. E.

### 2. ASARUM Linn. Asarabacca.

1. *A. europæum* (L.); l. reniform obtuse.—*E. B.* 1083. *St.* 2. 7.—St. short, with 2 leaves, between which there is a solitary drooping dull green fl.; segments of the perianth ovate and incurved. Filaments extending beyond the anthers. Woods in the north, rare. P. V. E.

## Order LXXI. EMPETRACEÆ.

Dioecious. Perianth of hypogynous scales imbricated in several rows. Stam. equal in number to the inner row and alternate with them, free. Ovary free, on a fleshy disk, 2—9-celled. Ovules solitary, ascending. Style 1. Stigma radiant. Fr. fleshy with bony cells. Embryo in the axis of fleshy albumen. Radicle inferior.

1. EMPETRUM. Cal. 3-parted. Pet. 3. Stam. 3 in the male fl. Style short, stigma dilated peltate with 6—9 rays. Berry globose, 1-celled. Seeds 6—9.—G. F. G. Monochl. 42.

1. EMPETRUM *Linn.* Crowberry.

1. *E. nigrum* (L.); procumbent, l. linear-oblong their margins meeting in a white line beneath.—*E. B.* 526.—A small procumbent leafy heathlike shrub. Fl. axillary, small, purple. Stigma with 9 rays. Berries black.—Mountain heaths. Sh. V.

## Order LXXII. EUPHORBIACEÆ.

Fl. usually monœcious. Perianth lobed or 0. Male flowers of 1 or more stamens. Anth. 2-celled. Fem. fl. of 1 superior 2—3-celled ovary. Styles 2—3. Stigma compound or simple. Caps. opening with elasticity; cells 2—3, with 1 or 2 suspended seeds in each. Embryo in fleshy albumen. Radicle superior.—For fig. of genera see *G. F. G. Monochl.* 36. 40. 41.

1. BUXUS. Fl. monœcious.—Male. Cal. 3-parted. *Pet.* 2. *Stam.* 4.—Fem. Cal. 4-parted. Pet. 3. Caps. with 3 horns, 3-celled, 6-seeded.
2. EUPHORBIA. Fl. incomplete, collected into monœcious heads consisting of 1 female and numerous male flowers. Involucre campanulate, with 5 divisions and 5 alternate glands. Males consisting of a single stamen upon a pedicel, intermixed with scales and surrounding the female. Fem. a single pistil. Styles 3. Stigmas bifid. Caps. 3-celled, bursting at the back. Seeds solitary, pendulous.
3. MERCURIALIS. Fl. dioecious or monœcious. Perianth 3-parted.—Male. *Stam.* 9—16.—Fem. Style short, forked. *Caps.* 2-celled. Cells 1-seeded, bursting at the back.

1. BUXUS *Linn.* Box.

1. *B. sempervirens* (L.); l. ovate-oblong coriaceous shining above, petioles ciliated, anth. ovate-sagittate.—*E. B.* 1341.—A



small bushy tree of 10—12 feet in height.—Dry chalky hills, rare. T. IV.—VI. E.

## 2. EUPHORBIA Linn. Spurge.

A. Leaves with stipules. Flowers axillary.

1. *E. Peplis* (L.); st. procumbent forked, heads axillary solitary, caps. keeled, seeds smooth, l. opposite stalked half-oblong-heartshaped nearly entire glabrous.—*E. B.* 2002.—St. usually much tinged with purple, glaucous.—Loose sand. Southern sea-coast. A. VII.—IX. E. I.

B. Stipules 0.

\* *Inv.-glands roundish or transversely oval.*

2. *E. Helioscopia* (L.); umbel 5-fid then 3-fid and 2-fid, bracts and l. membranous obovate-wedgedshaped serrated upwards, caps. smooth glabrous, seeds netted rugose.—*E. B.* 883.—Waste and cultivated ground. A. VI.—IX. *Sun Spurge.*

3. *E. stricta* (Koch); umbel twice 3—5-fid then bifid, general and first partial bracts and l. oblong clasping, other bracts broadly cordate blunt with a minute apiculus, inv.-glands oval, *stam. rarely more than 2 in each inv., caps. with prominent cylindrical tubercles*, seeds smooth oval brown and shining, *seed-stalk cordate*.—St. erect, 2—3 ft. high, much branched. Umbel moderate. Inv., caps., and seeds small.—Limestone woods in Gloucestershire and Monmouthshire. P. VII. VIII. E.

4. *E. platyphylla* (Koch); umbel 3—5-fid then repeatedly bifid, l. and general bracts long-obovate with a cordate base, partial bracts all cordate apiculate, *stam. 7—8 in each inv., inv.-glands oval, caps. with shortly conical tubercles*, seeds obovate brown and shining, *seed-stalk nearly reniform*.—*E. stricta* Sm., *E. B.* 333 (starved).—Plant more diffuse than the preceding, erect, slightly branched. Inv., caps., and seeds twice as large.—Fields. A. VI.—VIII. E.

5. *E. hiberna* (L.); umbel about 5-fid, bracts and l. ovate or elliptical entire blunt, invol.-glands reniform, caps. warted glabrous, seeds obovate smooth somewhat shining brownish.—*E. B.* 1337.—Height 1—2 feet. L. broad, usually pilose beneath.—S.W. of Ireland and N. Devon. P. VI. E. I.

6. *E. palustris* (L.); umbel irregular about 5-fid then 3-fid and 2-fid, bracts all elliptical glabrous, l. broadly lanceolate minutely serrate slightly hairy, invol.-glands transversely oval, caps. warted, seeds obovate minutely punctate smooth.—*E. pilosa* L. *E. B. S.* 2787.—St. 2—4 feet high, leafy throughout, annual. Caps. usually hairy.—The form with glabrous l., the original *E.*

*palustris* (L.), has not been found in Britain.—Shady places near Bath. P. V. VI. E.

\*7. *E. coralloides* (L.); umbel 5-fid then 3-fid and 2-fid, bracts ovate-oblong the tertiary ones ovate all hairy, l. lanceolate minutely serrate woolly, invol.-glands transversely oval, caps. nearly smooth woolly, seeds obovate minutely punctate and with faint reticulate bands.—*E. B. S.* 2837.—Height 2—3 feet. Usually naked below.—Slinfold, Sussex. Introduced. B.? V. VI. E.

\*\* *Involucral glands triangular-lunate or with 2 horns.*

† Seeds smooth. Bracts united.

8. *E. amygdaloides* (L.); umbel 5- or many-fid then 2-fid, bracts rounded connate, l. ovate-lanceolate hairy beneath entire, invol.-glands lunate (yellow) with 2 horns, caps. with very minute tubercles glabrous, seeds roundish-ovate smooth.—*E. B.* 256. *E. sylvatica* L.—St. 2—3 feet high, leafy, purple below, biennial.—Woods and thickets. P. III. IV. Wood Spurge. E. I.

[*E. Characias* (L.) *E. B.* 442. has no claim to be considered as a native. It does not grow in Needwood Forest.]

†† Seeds smooth. Bracts separate.

[*E. Cyparissias* (L.). *E. B.* 840. and *Jacq. Aust.* 435. seem to represent a form of *E. Esula* not the Linnæan *E. Cyparissias*, which has l. linear entire glabrous, invol.-glands lunate, caps. nearly smooth, and is probably not a native.]

9. *E. Esula* (L.); umbel many-fid then 2-fid, partial bracts cordate obtuse mucronate, l. lanceolate or linear-lanceolate narrowed below glabrous denticulate, invol.-glands with 2 horns, "caps. scabrous, seeds obovate smooth."—*E. B.* 1399. *R. v.* 146.—St. 12—18 in. high, leafy, with a few axillary leafy branches without flowers. Root creeping.—Woods, rare. P. VI. VII. E. S.

10. *E. Paralias* (L.); umbel usually 5-fid then 2-fid, bracts rather reniform, l. coriaceous elliptic-oblong, invol.-glands 5 with 3 or 4 short points, caps. wrinkled, seeds smooth.—*E. B.* 195.—Root woody, tough. Flowering st. about a foot high, barren stems shorter numerous. L. closely imbricated.—Sandy sea-coast. P. VIII. IX. Sea Spurge.

††† Seeds rough, tubercled or pitted. Leaves alternate, scattered.

11. *E. portlandica* (L.); umbels 5-fid then 2-fid, bracts broadly rhomboidal acuminate, l. obovate or obovate-lanceolate blunt subapiculate, invol.-glands 4 lunate with long horns, caps. rough at the angles, seeds pitted and netted almost white.—*E. B.*

441.—Glaucous, smooth. Scarcely a foot high. L. spreading. Seed-stalk conical, hooded.—Sea-coast. P. V.—IX.

12. *E. Peplus* (L.); umbel trifid then forked, bracts ovate blunt mucronate, l. *broadly ovate stalked*, lower l. suborbicular, invol.-glands 4 lunate with long horns, caps. smooth with thickened rough keels, seeds oval pitted.—*E. B.* 959.—Light green, smooth, erect, 6—10 in. high.—A common weed. A. VII. VIII. *Petty Spurge*.

13. *E. exigua* (L.); umbel trifid then forked, bracts lanceolate acute unequal below, l. *linear blunt* with a mucro or acute, invol.-glands rounded with 2 horns, caps. smooth with slightly thickened and tubercled angles, seeds angular wrinkled.—*E. B.* 1336.—Height 3—6 in., usually branched at the base. Seeds small, white.—Corn-fields. A. VI.—VIII.

†††† Seeds rough. Leaves opposite.

14. *E. Lathyris* (L.); umbel 3—4-fid then 2-fid, bracts oblong-ovate attenuated acute, l. linear-oblong sessile, upper l. cordate at the base, glands of the involucre lunate with blunt horns, caps. smooth with a dorsal line.—*E. B.* 2255.—St. solitary, 2—3 feet high, purplish. L. numerous, in 4 rows.—Truly wild in a few stony and rocky woods, where it appears for 2 or 3 years after the bushes have been cut. Also naturalized on cultivated ground. B. VI. VII. *Caper Spurge*. E. S.

### 3. MERCURIALIS Linn. Mercury.

1. *M. perennis* (L.); st. simple, l. stalked oblong-lanceolate rough, female fl. on long common stalks, root creeping.—*E. B.* 1872.—St. a foot high, usually naked below. All the fl. in lax spikes.—β. *M. ovata* (Steud.); l. nearly sessile ovate.—Woods and thickets. β. Hurstpierpoint, Suss. *M. Mitten*. P. IV. V.

2. *M. annua* (L.); st. branched, l. stalked ovate or ovate-oblong smooth, female fl. nearly sessile, root fibrous.—*E. B.* 559. *St.* 29. 16.—Height 6—12 in. Bright green. Much branched.—β. *M. ambigua* (L.); l. lanceolate, fl. whorled male and female intermixed. *E. B. S.* 2816.—Waste and cultivated land. β. Jersey. Isle of Wight. *Dr. Bromfield*. A. VIII. IX.

## Order LXXIII. CERATOPHYLLACEÆ.

Fl. monœcious. Perianth free, in many divisions. Anth. 12—20, sessile, 2-celled, 2-pointed; cells again partially divided.—Perigone none. Ovary, 1-celled. Seed 1, pendulous. Embryo straight; cotyledons 4, alternately smaller.—Only one genus.

1. CERATOPHYLLUM *Linn.*

1. *C. demersum* (L.); segments of l. linear-filiform, fr. with a spine on each side near the base and tipped with the curved subulate style.—*E. B.* 947.—L. 2—4 times forked, dark green; segments of uppermost l. broader and more rigid.—Ponds and ditches. P. VI. VII.

[*C. platyacanthum* (Cham.); fr. winged on each side at the base; has not occurred.]

2. *C. submersum* (L.); segments of l. setaceous, fr. destitute of spines and tipped with the short curved style.—*E. B.* 679.—L. pale green. Young fr. smooth but when ripe covered with cylindrical tubercles.—Ponds and ditches. P. VI. VII.

## Order LXXIV. CALLITRICHACEÆ.

Fl. mostly monœcious, solitary, minute, usually with 2 white bracts, no perianth. Stam. 1. Filament long. Anth. reniform, 1-celled, opening transversely at the top.—Perigone none. Ovary 1, 4-angled, 4-celled. Styles 2, subulate. Fr. dry, 4-celled, 4-lobed; separating into 4, 1-seeded, indehiscent carpels. Embryo in axis of fleshy albumen. Radicle superior, long. Cotyledons short, terete.—Only one genus.

1. CALLITRICHE *Linn.*

1. *C. verna* (L.); fr. nearly sessile, lobes parallel in pairs bluntly keeled on the back, styles constantly erect, bracts falcate.—*E. B.* 722. *R. v.* 129.—Fr. small; keels of each pair of lobes converging. Floating l. spathulate, rarely linear. Bracts shorter than fruit.—Common in stagnant and slowly running water. A. or P. IV.—IX. *Water Starwort.*

2. *C. platycarpa* (Kütz.); fr. nearly sessile, lobes parallel in pairs slightly winged on the back, styles erect in flower reflexed closely over the edges of the fruit, bracts falcate.—*E. B. S.* 2864. *R. v.* 129.—Fr. twice as large as that of *C. verna*, pale when dry. L. all ovate or spathulate in British specimens.—[*C. stagnalis* (Scop.) is similar but with its lobes spreading in a cross.]—Common, especially on mud. A. or P. V.—IX.

3. *C. pedunculata* (DC.); fr. stalked or nearly sessile, lobes parallel in pairs obtusely keeled on the back, styles divaricate in fr. reflexed over the sides of the fruit, bracts 0.—*E. B. S.* 2606.—L. linear, upper ones broader in the middle. Fr. stalked, small, the size of that of *C. verna*.—*β. sessilis* (Bab.); l. linear, upper floating l. ovate-spathulate, fr. sessile. This is probably the *C. tenuifolia* Pers.—[*C. hamulata* (Kütz.) is like var. *β.* but has fal-

cate deciduous bracts.] I cannot identify our plant with any foreign species.—Marshes.  $\beta$ . lakes. A. or P. VI.—IX.

4. *C. autumnalis* (L.); fr. nearly sessile, lobes spreading in a star broadly and acutely winged at the back, styles spreading, bracts 0, l. all linear and broadest at the base.—*E. B. S.* 2732.—Fr. 4 times as large as in *C. verna*, dark brown, 1 or 2 of the lobes often abortive. L. dark green, all submersed, very abrupt at the end.—Rare. Anglesea. Several Scottish lakes. Cong, Mayo. A. or P. VI.—IX.

## Order LXXV. URTICACEÆ.

Fl. monœcious, diœcious, or rarely perfect. Perianth inferior 4—3—6-parted, imbricate or entire in the female flowers. Stam. definite, free, inserted at the base of the perianth and opposite to its lobes. Ovary free, 1-celled; ovules solitary. Stigmas 1—2. Fr. not bursting.—See *G. F. G. Monochl.* 28. 29. 30.

1. *PARIETARIA*. Fl. polygamous, surrounded by an involucre. Perigone bellshaped, 4-parted. Stam. 4. Style filiform.
2. *URTICA*. Fl. monœcious or diœcious. Males in loose racemes; perianth 4-parted; stam. 4. Females in capitate racemes; perigone 2-parted; stigma sessile.
3. *HUMULUS*. Fl. diœcious. Males with the perianth 5-parted; stam. 5. Females with the perigone scalelike, open, hidden by the scales of an oval catkin; stigmas 2, elongated.

### 1. *PARIETARIA* Linn. Wall Pelletory.

1. *P. erecta* (Koch); l. oblong-oval attenuated at both ends triplinerved, perianth bellshaped equalling the stamens.—St. mostly erect and simple. Inv. of two 3-lobed 3-flowered segments with a female fl. between them, and two small simple segments alternating with them; each lateral lobe of each segment bearing a pair of small leaves on its face with the lateral fl. between them.—Old walls. P. VI.—IX.

2. *P. diffusa* (Koch); l. oval acute at both ends triplinerved, perianth of perfect fl. ultimately elongated and twice as long as the stam. (red).—*P. officinalis* Sm., *E. B.* 879.—St. prostrate or ascending, diffuse, branched. Inv. of two 3-lobed 1-flowered segments with a fem. fl. between them and a simple lobe in front.—Old walls. P. VII.—IX.

### 2. *URTICA* Linn. Nettle.

†1. *U. pilulifera* (L.); l. opposite ovate ovate-lanceolate or cordate-acuminate coarsely toothed, clusters of fr. globose stalked,

seeds granulate.—*E. B.* 148.— $\beta$ . *U. Dodartii* (L.); l. ovate or ovate-lanceolate nearly entire.—About towns or villages in the east of England. A. VI.—VIII. *Roman Nettle*. E. I.

2. *U. urens* (L.); l. opposite elliptical serrate, *spikes axillary nearly simple two together shorter than the petiole*, seeds smooth opaque.—*E. B.* 1236.—Common weed. A. VI.—IX. *Small Nettle*.

3. *U. dioica* (L.); l. opposite cordate serrate, *spikes axillary paniced longer than the petioles*, seeds smooth opaque.—*E. B.* 1750.— $\beta$ . *angustifolia* (W. and G.); l. ovate-lanceolate rounded but not cordate at the base.—Common. P. VI.—IX. *Great Nettle*.

### 3. HUMULUS Linn. Hop.

1. *H. Lupulus* (L.).—*E. B.* 427.—Well known from its long climbing stems, opposite rough 3—5-lobed serrated leaves, and remarkable catkins. Male fl. in loose panicles.—A true native in many parts of England. P. VII.

## Order LXXVI. ULMACEÆ.

Fl. perfect, not in catkins. Perianth inferior, bellshaped, 3—8-cleft, imbricate. Stam. definite, inserted at the base of the perianth and opposite to its segments. Ovary free, 1—2-celled; ovules solitary. Stigmas 2. Fr. not bursting.

1. ULMUS. Fl. perfect. Perianth bellshaped, 4—5-cleft, persistent. Stam. 5. Styles 2. Caps. compressed, winged all round.

### 1. ULMUS Linn. Elm.

1. *U. suberosa* (Ehrh.); l. shortly acuminate more or less doubly serrate, fl. 4—5-fid, lobes ciliated, fr. obovate or oblong notched, *seed-cavity chiefly above the middle of fr. and near the notch*.—*U. campestris* (L.) includes this species and the following.— $\alpha$ . *U. campestris* (Sm.); l. scabrous above pubescent beneath (without glands?). *E. B.* 1886. *U. suberosa* *E. B.* 2161. *U. major* (Sm.) l., fl. and fr. larger. *E. B.* 2542?— $\beta$ . *U. glabra* (Sm.); l. rather coriaceous shining smooth or subscabrous above glabrous except in the axils of the veins beneath, young l. stip. and fr. with subsessile glands. *E. B.* 2248. *U. stricta* (Lindl.); branches rigid erect close.— $\alpha$ . throughout England.  $\beta$ . South of England and Ireland. T. III.—V. *Common Elm*. E. I.

2. *U. montana* (With.); l. much acuminate doubly serrate scabrous above rather downy beneath, fl. 5—7-fid, lobes ciliated,

fr. oblong or roundish notched *seed-cavity chiefly below the middle of fr. and distant from the notch.*—E. B. 1887.—Branches large, spreading. L. broad. Fr. hoplike.—Woods and hedges. T. III. IV. *Wych Elm.*

## Order LXXVII. AMENTIFERÆ.

Fl. monœcious or diœcious, rarely perfect. Barren fl. capitate or in catkins; sometimes with a membranous perianth. Fertile fl. clustered, solitary or in catkins. Ovary usually simple. Stigmas 1 or more. Fruit as many as the ovaries, bony or membranaceous. Albumen usually wanting. Embryo straight or curved, plain. Radicle mostly superior.—Young leaves with stipules.—For figures of the genera see G. F. G. *Monochl.*

Tribe I. *SALICINÆ*. Fl. all in catkins. Fr. naked, 2-valved, 1-celled, many-seeded. Seeds erect, comose.

1. *SALIX*. Catkins consisting of imbricated entire scales. Stam. 1—5. Fr. a 1-celled follicle with 1—2 glands at its base. Perianth 0.
2. *POPULUS*. Catkins with lacerated scales. Stam. 4—30, from a little oblique cupshaped perianth. Fr. almost 2-celled, with a cupshaped perigone.

Tr. II. *MYRICEÆ*. Fl. all in catkins. Fr. drupaceous, surrounded by the scales of the ovary become fleshy and adherent.

3. *MYRICA*. Catkins with concave scales. Stam. 4—8. Stigmas subulate. Drupe 1-celled, 1-seeded. Perianth 0.

Tr. III. *BETULINÆ*. Fl. all in catkins. Ovary 2-celled, each with 1 ovule. Fr. naked, indehiscent, membranous, 2-celled, 1-seeded. Seeds pendulous, not comose.

4. *BETULA*. Scales of the barren catkins ternate, the middle one bearing the stamens. Perianth 0. Scales of the fertile catkin 3-lobed, 3-flowered, membranous, deciduous. Styles 2, filiform. Fr. with a membranous margin, 1-seeded.
5. *ALNUS*. Scales of the barren catkins 3-lobed, 3-flowered. Perianth 4-parted. Scales of the fertile catkin ovate, 2-flowered, coriaceous, persistent. Styles 2. Ovary compressed, 4 minute scales at its base. Fr. not winged, 2-celled.

Tr. IV. *CUPULIFERÆ*. Male fl. in a catkin. Fem. solitary or aggregated or spiked. Perigone adnate to the ovary,

with a denticulated limb, sometimes evanescent, surrounded by a coriaceous involucre.

6. *FAGUS*. Barren fl. in a globose catkin. Perianth 5- or 6-fid. Stam. 8—15. Fertile fl. 2 together within a 4-lobed prickly involucre. Stigmas 3. Ovaries 3-cornered and 3-celled. Nut by abortion 1—2-seeded.
7. *CASTANEA*. Barren fl. in a long cylindrical catkin. Perianth 6-parted. Stam. 8—20. Fertile fl. 3 within a 4-lobed muricated involucre. Stigmas 6. Ovary 5—8-celled. Nut 1-celled with 1—3 seeds.
8. *QUERCUS*. Barren catkin long, pendulous, lax. Stam. 5—10. Perianth 5—7-cleft. Fertile fl. solitary with a cup-shaped scaly involucre. Stigmas 3. Ovary 3-celled. Nut 1-celled, 1-seeded, surrounded at the base by the enlarged cupshaped involucre.
9. *CORYLUS*. Barren catkin long, pendulous, cylindrical. Scales 3-lobed, middle lobe covering the 2 lateral lobes. Stam. 8. *Anth.* 1-celled. Perianth 0. Fertile fl. several, surrounded by a scaly involucre. Styles 2. Nut 1-seeded, inclosed in the enlarged coriaceous laciniated involucre.
10. *CARPINUS*. Barren catkin long, cylindrical. Scales roundish. Stam. 5—14. *Anth.* 1-celled. Fertile fl. in a lax catkin. Scales large, leaflike, 3-lobed, 2-flowered. Styles 2. Nut ovate, 1-seeded.

### Tribe I. *Salicineæ*.

#### 1. *SALIX* Linn.<sup>1</sup> Willow.

##### I. PEDUNCULATÆ LATERALES.

Catkin and its leafy stalk deciduous together, lateral, appearing with the leaves.

\* *Scales of the catkins soon falling.*

i. *Pentandræ* (Borr.). Stam. more than 2. L. glossy, glabrous. Trees.—Stipules soon falling.

1. *S. pentandra* (L.); l. ovate-elliptical or ovate-lanceolate acuminate glandular-serrate, "*stip. ovate-oblong straight equal*,"

<sup>1</sup> I have ventured to place many plants as varieties which are considered as distinct by my able friend Mr. Borrer. I do so with much hesitation, being very imperfectly acquainted with many of them, but following the example of most modern botanists, and am especially indebted to the valuable researches of the Rev. J. E. Leefe.



stam. 5 or more, caps. ovate-attenuated glabrous, stalk twice as long as the gland, style short, stig. bifid.—*E. B.* 1805.—Height 18—20 feet. Top of the petioles glandular. Foliage fragrant. River-sides in the north. T. V. VI. *Bay-leaved Willow*.

†2. *S. cuspidata* (Schultz?); l. oblong-lanceolate acuminate glandular-serrate, “*stip. half-cordate oblique*,” *stam.* 3 or 4,” caps. ovate attenuate glabrous, “*stalk* 3 or 4 times as long as the gland,” style short, stig. emarginate.—*Loudon's Arboretum* 1439. *S. Meyeriana* Willd.—Height 20—30 feet. Top of the petioles glandular.—Near Shrewsbury. T. VI. E.

ii. *Fragiles* (Borr.). Stam. 2, distinct. L. glabrous. Trees.

3. *S. fragilis* (L.); l. lanceolate pointed serrate, *stip.*  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cordate, caps. obovate-lanceolate stalked glabrous, stigmas rather thick bifid.— $\alpha$ . *S. decipiens* (Hoffm.), caps. tapering, style longer than the cloven stigmas. *E. B.* 1937. Branches smooth, highly polished, reddish-brown; young shoots often crimson.— $\beta$ . *S. fragilis* (L.); caps. oblong-ovate, style short, stig. bifid. *E. B.* 1807. Branches round, very smooth, brown, brittle in the spring. *Crack Willow*.— $\gamma$ . *S. Russelliana* (Sm.); caps. stalked lanceolate acuminate, style as long as the bifid stigmas. *E. B.* 1808. Branches polished, round, smooth. L. gradually attenuated, very glaucous beneath. Wood and bark highly valuable. *Bedford Willow*.—Damp meadows and osier-grounds. T. IV. V.

iii. *Albæ* (Borr.). Stam. 2. L. hairy with adpressed silky hairs when young. Catkins lax. Trees.

4. *S. alba* (L.); l. elliptic-lanceolate glandular-serrate acute silky on both sides when young, caps. *nearly sessile* ovate-acuminate glabrous, style short, stigmas thick recurved bifid.—*E. B.* 2430.—Height 50—80 feet. Scales shorter than *stam.*, as long as caps. in  $\alpha$ . and  $\beta$ , exceeding them both in  $\gamma$ . Branches silky.— $\beta$ . *S. cærulea* (Sm.); l. less silky beneath. *E. B.* 2431.— $\gamma$ . *S. vitellina* (Sm.); branches bright yellow, l. shorter and broader.—Wet places. T. V. *White Willow*.

\*\* *Scales of the catkins persistent.*

iv. *Triandræ* (Borr.). Stam. 3. L. lanceolate approaching to ovate, glabrous. Catkins lax. Osiers, naturally trees.

\*5. *S. undulata* (Ehrh.); l. lanceolate much acuminate serrate glabrous except when young, *stip.*  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cordate acute, caps. stalked ovate acuminate, pedicel twice as long as the gland, *style elongate*, stigma bifid, *scales very shaggy*.—*S. lanceolata* Sm., *E. B.* 1436. Height 12—15 feet. L. sometimes undulated, often quite silky

when young. Germ. glabrous (sometimes downy in foreign specimens).—Near Lewes, Suss. T. IV. V.

6. *S. triandra* (L.); l. oblong-lanceolate acute serrated glabrous, stip.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cordate blunt, caps. stalked oblong-ovate glabrous, *stigma nearly sessile, scales glabrous*.—*E. B.* 1435.—Height 20—30 feet. Germen not furrowed. L. narrowing down to the stalk, somewhat paler beneath, or (*S. triandra* Curt.) lanceolate wavy paler and glaucous beneath.— $\beta$ . *S. Hoffmanniana* (Sm.); l. somewhat rounded below ovate-lanceolate, stip. larger, scales shaggy towards their base. *E. B. S.* 2620.— $\gamma$ . *S. amygdalina* (L.); l. oblong-ovate acute rounded below, caps. ovate tumid furrowed, young shoots furrowed. *E. B.* 1936.—Wet woods and osier-grounds. T. IV. V. E. S.

[*S. petiolaris* (Sm.) *E. B.* 1147. is stated by Lindley not to be a European plant and is therefore omitted.]

## II. SESSILES LATERALES.

Catkins lateral, sessile, without leaves or with two or three small leaves or leaflike bracts at the base, stalk sometimes elongated in fruit so as to resemble a leafy shoot but deciduous with the catkin. Scales discoloured or purple at the end.

v. *Purpureæ* (Koch, Borr.). Filament 1 with a 4-celled anther, or forked with 2 anthers each of 2 cells. *Anth. purple, ultimately black*. Catkins bracteate at the base.

7. *S. purpurea* (L.); l. lanceolate broader upwards acuminate attenuated below finely serrate glabrous, caps. ovate very downy sessile, style very short, *stigm. ovate, anth. 1, stip. 0*.— $\alpha$ . *S. purpurea* (Sm.); decumbent, twigs purple, fertile catkins very compact. *E. B.* 1388.— $\beta$ . *S. Woolgariana* (Borr.); erect, twigs yellowish-gray, l. cuneate-lanceolate glaucous beneath, stigmas obtuse. *E. B. S.* 2651.— $\gamma$ . *S. ramulosa* (Borr.); erect, twigs pale yellowish, l. oblong-lanceolate paler beneath, stigmas sessile bifid.— $\delta$ . *S. Lambertiana* (Sm.); erect, twigs purplish-glaucous, l. oblong-linear-lanceolate slightly narrowed and somewhat rounded below, stigmas ovate emarginate. *E. B.* 1359.—Marshes and river-banks. T. III. IV.

8. *S. Helix* (L.); l. oblong-lanceolate broader upwards acuminate attenuated below finely and slightly serrate glabrous, caps. oblong-ovate very pubescent sessile, style short, *stigmas almost linear emarginate, anth. 1, stip. 0*.—*E. B.* 1343.—Height 10—12 feet. Twigs pale yellowish or tinged with purple, polished. “Style nearly as long as the stigmas.” Closely allied to *S. Lambertiana*, but that is stated to have “ovate-emarginate stigmas.”—Wet places. T. III. IV. *Rose Willow*.

9. *S. rubra* (Huds.); l. linear-lanceolate acuminate glabrous green on both sides, caps. oblong-ovate very pubescent, *style elongated, stigmas ovate undivided, anth.* 2 (yellow?), *filaments combined below, stip. linear.*—*E. B.* 1145.—Height 10—20 feet. Twigs usually tawny. L. like those of *S. viminalis* but without the white pubescence.—Low meadows. T. IV. V.

10. *S. Forbyana* (Sm.); l. lanceolate-oblong serrated glabrous, style nearly as long as the *linear divided stigmas, anth.* 1, *stip. linear-lanceolate.*—*E. B.* 1344.—Height 5—8 feet. Twigs grayish-yellow. L. rather paler and somewhat glaucous beneath.—Wet meadows. Sh. IV.

vi. *Viminales* (Borr.). Stam. 2. *Anth. becoming yellow* or brown. Catkins bracteated at the base; scales discoloured at the end. Stalks of the caps. 0, or shorter than the gland. Pubescence of the l. silky.

11. *S. viminalis* (L.); l. linear or linear-lanceolate obscurely crenate white silky and shining beneath, *stip. small* sublanceolate, capsule very shortly stalked lanceolate-subulate, style elongated, stigmas undivided.—*E. B.* 1898.—Height 10—20 feet. Branches wandlike, long, slender. Gland longer than the stalk of the caps.— $\beta$ . *intricata* (Leeffe); l. broader, caps. shorter and broader, style very short, stigmas from the first cloven reflexed and entangled.— $\gamma$ . *stipularis* (Leeffe); l. lanceolate, stip. linear-lanceolate denticulate or  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cordate acuminate, stigmas elongated.—Wet places. Sh. IV. V. *Common Osier.*

12. *S. stipularis* (Sm.); l. lanceolate very obscurely crenate white and downy beneath, *stip.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cordate acute*, caps. ovate nearly sessile, style very short (Sm.) elongate (Hook.), stigmas linear undivided.—*E. B.* 1214.—Height 10—20 feet with upright brittle reddish-brown twigs.—Wet places. Sh. III.

13. *S. Smithiana* (Willd.); l. elongate-lanceolate obscurely crenate white beneath, *stip. reniform  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cordate, caps. stalked* lanceolate-subulate, pedicel about as long as the gland, style elongate, stigmas long linear mostly entire.—Twigs erect, somewhat downy, brittle.— $\alpha$ . *S. Smithiana* (*E. B.* 1509); l. rounded at base white with satiny down beneath, *stip. small* narrow  $\frac{1}{2}$ -lunate.— $\beta$ . *S. rugosa* (Leeffe); l. greenish-white and rather silky beneath, *stip.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cordate* acute, style moderate, stigmas linear broad undivided.— $\gamma$ . *S. ferruginea* (And.); l. greenish-white and rather silky beneath, *stip.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -ovate* or *reniform*, style elongate, stigmas linear-oblong undivided. *E. B. S.* 2665. Bushy.—Wet places. Sh. IV. V.

14. *S. acuminata* (Sm.); l. lanceolate-oblong pointed finely toothed glaucous and downy scarcely silky beneath, *stip.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cor-*

date, caps. ovate tapering, style conspicuous, stigmas ovate undivided, *buds downy*.—*E. B.* 1434. *Loud.* 1464.—Height 25—30 feet.—Damp woods and hedges. Sh. or T. IV.

vii. *Capreæ* (Koch). Stam. 2. Anth. becoming yellow or brown. Catkins bracteate at the base. *Stalks of the caps. at least twice as long as the gland.* Trees or shrubs with an exposed trunk.

A. *Cinereæ* (Borr.). L. rugose not turning black; pubescence crisped not silky. Stigma subsessile. Stip. without basal glands.

15. *S. cinerea* (L.); l. elliptic- or lanceolate-obovate pointed subserrate downy beneath, stip.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cordate, caps. lanceolate-subulate, stigmas simple or bifid, *buds downy*.—*E. B.* 1897.—Height 20—30 feet.— $\alpha$ . *S. cinerea* (Sm.); l. obovate-lanceolate rather thick reddish beneath, stip.  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cordate acute, style very short thick. *E. B.* 1897.— $\beta$ . *S. aquatica* (Sm.); l. obovate-elliptical thinner downy and rather glaucous beneath, stip. reniform, style obsolete. *E. B.* 1437.— $\gamma$ . *S. oleifolia* (Sm.); l. obovate-lanceolate rather rigid downy and rather glaucous beneath, stip. small rounded. *E. B.* 1402.—Very variable.—Wet places. T. or Sh. III. IV. *Sallow.*

16. *S. aurita* (L.); l. obovate repand-dentate recurved-apiculate much *wrinkled* more or less downy above pubescent beneath, stip. roundish or reniform *large stalked*, caps. lanceolate-subulate, stig. generally entire, *buds glabrous* or slightly downy.—*E. B.* 1487.—Height 3—4 feet. Edges of l. deflexed, point hooked. Stigmas and scales often reddish.—Damp woods. Sh. IV. V.

17. *S. Caprea* (L.); l. ovate or elliptical *flat* acute crenate-serrate wavy at the margins deep green with a downy midrib whitish above and cottony beneath, stip. subreniform, caps. lanceolate-subulate, style very short, *buds glabrous*.—*E. B.* 1488.—A small tree, 15—30 feet high. Catkins very thick, blunt. L. large and broad; spring l. nearly entire.— $\beta$ . *S. sphacelata* (Sm.); l. elliptic-obovate discoloured at the point. *E. B.* 2333.—Woods and hedges in dryish places.  $\beta$ . subalpine. T. IV. V. *Great Sallow.*

B. *Nigricantes* (Borr.). L. punctate beneath, turning black in drying. Style very long. Stip. with basal glands.

18. *S. nigricans* (Fries); young shoots and l. downy, l. ovate-elliptical or lanceolate more or less glaucous beneath thin, point of stip. straight.— $\alpha$ . germen and stalk silky, st. erect.— $a$ . *S. cotinifolia* (Sm.); l. roundish elliptical or subcordate. *E. B.* 1403.— $b$ . *S. nigricans* (Sm.); l. elliptic-lanceolate. *E. B.* 1213.—

c. *S. Forsteriana* (Sm.); l. elliptic-obovate acute, stip. vaulted, catkins long. *E. B.* 2344.—β. *S. rupestris* (Donn); awlshaped germ. and stalk silky or glabrous below, st. trailing, l. elliptic-obovate. *E. B.* 2342.—γ. germen glabrous, stalk downy or glabrous, st. erect.—a. *S. Andersoniana* (Sm.); l. elliptic-oblong acute, caps. awlshaped not wrinkled. *E. B.* 2343.—b. *S. damascena* (Forbes); l. broadly elliptical or subrhomboidal acute, caps. not wrinkled. *E. B. S.* 2709.—c. *S. petraea* (And.); l. oblong or sublanceolate, caps. wrinkled near the top. *E. B. S.* 2725.—? *S. hirta* (Sm.); l. elliptic-cordate pointed, “caps. very pubescent” (*Leefe*) “glabrous” (*Arn.*) not wrinkled.—Sides of streams, osier-grounds and mountains. Sh. IV.—VI.

C. *Virentes* (Fries.). L. smooth, scarcely any crisped pubescence beneath, not turning black. Style manifest.

19. *S. laurina* (Sm.); young shoots and l. densely downy or hairy towards the end, l. afterwards glabrous dark dull green above glaucous beneath (young l. turning black).—α. stalk of germ. hairy.—a. *S. propinqua* (Borr.); l. elliptical acute, germ. silky towards the end, style longer than stigmas. *E. B. S.* 2729.—b. *S. tenuior* (Borr.); l. elliptic-oblong acute, germ. silky, style as long as stigmas. *E. B. S.* 2650.—c. *S. laurina* (Sm.); l. obovate-lanceolate narrow acute, germ. silky, style longer than stigmas. *S. bicolor* Sm., *E. B.* 1806.—β. *S. tenuifolia* (L.); germ. and style quite glabrous, l. elliptical acute. *E. B. S.* 2795.—Thickets and river banks, chiefly in England. Sh. IV. V.

20. *S. phylicifolia* (L.); shoots and l. soon quite glabrous, l. rigid dark shining green above glaucous beneath not turning black.—α. germ. and stalk silky or hairy.—a. *S. radicans* (Sm.); l. oblong or elliptic-lanceolate, style elongated. *S. phylicifolia*, *E. B.* 1958.—b. *S. Davalliana* (Sm.); l. oblong-lanceolate pointed, style as long as stigmas. *E. B. S.* 2701.—c. *S. Weigelian* (Willd.); l. roundish or elliptical obscurely crenate (acute at both ends in fertile plant), style longer than stigmas cloven. *E. B. S.* 2656.—d. *S. nitens* (And.); l. elliptic-lanceolate acute at both ends turning rather blackish, style longer than stigma undivided. *E. B. S.* 2655.—e. *S. Croweana* (Sm.); l. elliptic-obovate rather acute at both ends, style as long as stigmas, stam. free below. *E. B.* 1146.—f. *S. Dicksoniana* (Sm.); l. elliptic rather acute, style about as long as stigmas, catkins short. *E. B.* 1390.—β. lower part of germ. and stalk glabrous.—a. *S. laxiflora* (Borr.); l. broadly obovate narrowed to the base, stigmas cloven. *E. B. S.* 2749.—b. *S. tetrapla* (Walk.); l. lanceolate narrowed to both ends, stigmas undivided. *E. B. S.* 2702.—γ. germen glabrous.—a. *S. Borreriana* (Sm.); l. lanceolate narrowed to both ends, stalk of germ. hairy, style elongate. *E. B. S.* 2619.—b. *S. phillyreifolia* (Borr.); l. elliptic-lanceolate narrowed at both ends,

stalk of germ. glabrous, style as long as stigmas. *E. B. S.* 2660.  
—Small branching shrubs. Mountain valleys. IV. V.

viii. *Fusca*. Stam. 2. Anth. fuscous-yellow when empty. Catkins bracteate at the base. Stalks of the caps. very rarely not longer than the gland. *Shrubs with a subterranean creeping trunk.* L. silky beneath.

A. *Rosmarinifolia* (Borr.). Small erect shrubs.

21. *S. rosmarinifolia* (L.); l. linear-lanceolate silky beneath quite entire or remotely glandular-toothed, *stip. lanceolate*, germens *silky lanceolate-acuminate*, *scales short* hairy, “style about as long as the linear-divided stigmas.”—*E. B.* 1365.—A slender upright shrub, 3 feet high. Catkins very short, at first drooping. Whole plant becoming nearly black in drying. Style short. —“Several parts of the north.” *Sm.* Sh. IV. ?

22. *S. angustifolia* (Wulf. ?); l. linear-lanceolate silky beneath when young afterwards nearly glabrous remotely glandular-toothed, *stip. very minute*, germens *densely silky ovate-acuminate*, *scales very villose and nearly as long as the young germens*, style as long as the erect lanceolate entire stigmas.—*S. Arbuscula* Sm., *E. B.* 1366. (excl. large l.) not *Koch, Fries.*—A shrub about a foot high. L. very much attenuated at both ends.—*Clova. Dumfries.* Sh. IV. S.

23. *S. Doniana* (Sm.); l. *lanceolate or obovate-lanceolate* acute slightly serrate livid with scattered silky hairs beneath, *stip. linear*, germens very silky ovate-oblong longer than the bearded oblong-ovate scales, *style very short, stigmas short emarginate.*—*E. B. S.* 2599.—Shrub about 6 feet high. “Stam. monadelphous, anth. ultimately luteo-fuscous not black.” (*Koch.*) Closely allied to the *Purpureæ.*—Scotland. Sh. V. S.

B. *Repentes*. Small procumbent shrubs.

24. *S. fusca* (L. ?); l. elliptical or elliptic-lanceolate acute entire or minutely glandular-serrate glaucous and silky beneath, germens lanceolate silky, style moderate, stigmas ovate bifid.—*a. S. repens* (Sm.); l. elliptic-lanceolate with a straight point, st. depressed with short upright branches. *E. B.* 183.—*β. S. fusca* (Sm.); l. oblong-oval straight, st. decumbent below then erect much branched. *E. B.* 1960.—*γ. S. prostrata* (Sm.); l. elliptic-oblong with a twisted point, st. prostrate with elongated straight branches. *E. B.* 1959.—*δ. S. ascendens* (Sm.); l. elliptical with a recurved point, st. recumbent with long somewhat ascending branches. *E. B.* 1962. *S. parvifolia* Sm., *E. B.* 1961.—*ε. S. incubacea* (L.); l. elliptic-oblong with a twisted point, *stip. stalked* ovate acute. *E. B. S.* 2600.—*ζ. S. argentea* (Sm.); l. broadly

elliptical with a twisted point, stip. stalked oval. *E. B.* 1364.  
—Heaths at various elevations. Sh. III. IV.

25. *S. ambigua* (Ehrh.); l. oval obovate or lanceolate slightly toothed with a recurved point somewhat rugose above soft and silky beneath, stip. stalked *half-ovate acute*, germen lanceolate-subulate silky, style very short, stigmas short at length cloven. —*E. B. S.* 2733.—*a.* l. oval or obovate moderately hairy.—*β.* *major*; l. obovate very silky on both sides.—*γ.* *spatulata*; l. obovate or ovate-lanceolate moderately hairy or silky, style somewhat elongated.—*δ.* *undulata*; l. ovate-lanceolate.—Gravelly heaths. Sh. V.

ix. *Arbusculæ*. Stam. 2. Anth. yellow or brown when empty. Catkins subsessile bracteate at the base; scales discoloured at the end. *Stalks of the capsules 0 or shorter than the gland.* Shrubs with an exposed trunk.

26. *S. Arbuscula* (L., Fries); l. lanceolate-ovate or ovate glabrous smooth glaucous and opaque beneath finely serrated, germen oblong-ovate silky, stigmas bifid.—*a.* *S. carinata* (Sm.); l. ovate finely toothed minutely veined folded into a keel, catkins cylindrical with rounded hairy scales. *E. B.* 1363.—*β.* *S. prunifolia* (Sm.); l. broadly ovate toothed smooth on both sides, st. erect much branched. *E. B.* 1361.—*γ.* *S. venulosa* (Sm.); l. ovate toothed naked reticulated with prominent veins above, st. erect much branched. *E. B.* 1362.—*δ.* *S. vacciniifolia* (Sm.); l. lanceolate-ovate serrated smooth and even above silky beneath, st. decumbent. *E. B.* 2341.—Highlands. Sh. IV.—VI. S.

27. *S. Lapponum* (L.); l. lanceolate or elliptical subacuminate entire cottony or silky beneath with crisped hairs wrinkled above and when young downy, germen ovate-lanceolate silky, stigmas linear.—*a.* *S. arenaria* (L.); l. ovate-lanceolate reticulated and somewhat downy above veined and woolly beneath, style as long as the sessile woolly germen, stigmas linear. *E. B.* 1809. Germen with a long slender reddish style.—*β.* *S. Stuartiana* (Sm.); l. ovate-lanceolate shaggy above densely silky almost cottony beneath, style as long as the almost sessile woolly germen, stigmas capillary deeply divided. *E. B.* 2586.—*γ.* *S. glauca* (Sm.); l. ovate-lanceolate even and nearly smooth above woolly and snow-white beneath, germen sessile woolly, style very short with thick ovate stigmas. *E. B.* 1810. Germen blunter. Style elongating and the stigmas becoming linear and deeply cloven as the fruit ripens. [*S. glauca* L., Wahl., Koch, has subterminal catkins with very long leafy stalks and belongs to the next section.]—Breadalbane and Clova Mountains. Sh. VI. VII. S.

λ. *Hastata*. Stam. 2. Anth. permanently yellow. Catkins appearing before the l., sessile, terminal and lateral with very shaggy and silky scales. L. broadly elliptic or roundish.

[28. *S. hastata* (L.); l. broadly elliptic wavy thin and crackling quite glabrous beneath, stip. unequally heart-shaped longer than petioles, catkins with silvery hairs, germ. subulate glabrous stalked.—*S. malifolia* Sm., *E. B.* 1617.—A very doubtful native. Sands of Barrie. Sh. V.]

29. *S. lanata* (L.); l. broadly oval pointed entire shaggy beneath, stip. oval, catkins with yellow silky hairs, germ. conical glabrous.—*E. B. S.* 2624.—A low (2 ft.) and very beautiful shrub. Clova and Glen Lochay Mountains. Sh. V. VI. S.

### III. PEDUNCULATÆ TERMINALES.

Catkins on long leafy persistent shoots from the terminal or subterminal buds. *Chamelyx* Fries.

xi. *Myrsinites* (Borr.). Catkins at the extremity of the terminal shoot, or of those from the last but one or two of the buds, but in such a manner as to appear to be an elongation of the branch. Small bushy plants.

30. *S. Myrsinites* (L.); l. elliptical or lanceolate serrate shining often hairy with prominent veins, germens subsessile ovate-subulate downy, style elongate.—St. much branching.—α. *S. arbutifolia* (Sm.); l. ovate or lanceolate rather acute. *S. Myrsinites* β. Sm.—β. *S. Myrsinites* (Sm.); l. elliptical serrate nearly smooth, catkins short, style short, stigmas cloven. *E. B.* 1360.—Highlands. Sh. VI. S. I.

31. *S. procumbens* (Forbes); l. oval minutely serrated bright green and shining on both sides, catkins elongated cylindrical, germens subsessile ovate-lanceolate downy, style short deeply cloven, stigmas bifid.—*E. B. S.* 2753.—Scales of the catkin nearly black, longer and more hairy than in *S. Myrsinites*. A low procumbent much branched shrub.—Highlands. Sh. VI. S.

[Fries states that *S. retusa* (L.) was found by Mr. Winch in Scotland, but there is no such plant in his Herb.]

xii. *Reticulata* (Borr.). Catkins opposite to the terminal leaves with a bud between them.

32. *S. reticulata* (L.); l. nearly roundly-elliptical very obtuse entire reticulated with veins and glaucous beneath, germens sessile oblong-ovate downy, style short, stigmas bifid.—*E. B.* 1908.—A procumbent much branched shrub. Catkins on long stalks.—Lofty mountains. Sh. VI. S.



xiii. *Herbaceæ* (Borr.). Catkins exactly terminal.

33. *S. herbacea* (L.); l. round or oval obtuse or retuse *serrate* shining glabrous reticulated with veins, *germens* subsessile ovate-conical *glabrous*, style short, stigmas bifid.—*E. B.* 1907.—A very minute herblike shrub; the stems extend far amongst loose stones on the tops of mountains. Edges and veins of l. hairy.—Alpine situations. Sh. VI.

### Index to the *Salices*.

- |                            |                             |                             |
|----------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| <i>S. acuminata</i> , 14.  | <i>ferruginea</i> , 13.     | <i>propinqua</i> , 19.      |
| <i>alba</i> , 4.           | <i>Forbyana</i> , 10.       | <i>prostrata</i> , 24.      |
| <i>ambigua</i> , 25.       | <i>Forsteriana</i> , 18.    | <i>prunifolia</i> , 27.     |
| <i>amygdalina</i> , 6.     | <i>fragilis</i> , 3.        | <i>purpurea</i> , 7.        |
| <i>angustifolia</i> , 22.  | <i>fusca</i> , 24.          | <i>radicans</i> , 20.       |
| <i>Andersoniana</i> , 18.  | <i>hastata</i> , 28.        | <i>ramulosa</i> , 7.        |
| <i>aquatica</i> , 15.      | <i>Helix</i> , 8.           | <i>repens</i> , 24.         |
| <i>arenaria</i> , 27.      | <i>herbacea</i> , 33.       | <i>reticulata</i> , 32.     |
| <i>argentea</i> , 24.      | <i>hirta</i> , 18.          | <i>rosmarinifolia</i> , 21. |
| <i>Arbuscula</i> , 26, 22. | <i>Hoffmanniana</i> , 6.    | <i>rubra</i> , 9.           |
| <i>arbutifolia</i> , 30.   | <i>incubacea</i> , 24.      | <i>rugosa</i> , 13.         |
| <i>ascendens</i> , 24.     | <i>intricata</i> , 11.      | <i>rupestris</i> , 18.      |
| <i>aurita</i> , 16.        | <i>Lambertiana</i> , 7.     | <i>Russelliana</i> , 3.     |
| <i>bicolor</i> , 19.       | <i>lanata</i> , 29.         | <i>Smithiana</i> , 13.      |
| <i>Borreriana</i> , 20.    | <i>lanceolata</i> , 5.      | <i>stipularis</i> , 11, 12. |
| <i>cærulea</i> , 4.        | <i>Lapponum</i> , 27.       | <i>Stuartiana</i> , 27.     |
| <i>Caprea</i> , 17.        | <i>laurina</i> , 19.        | <i>tenuifolia</i> , 19.     |
| <i>carinata</i> , 26.      | <i>laxiflora</i> , 20.      | <i>tenuior</i> , 19.        |
| <i>cinerea</i> , 15.       | <i>Myrsinites</i> , 30.     | <i>tetrapla</i> , 20.       |
| <i>cotinifolia</i> , 18.   | <i>nigricans</i> , 18.      | <i>triandra</i> , 6.        |
| <i>Croweana</i> , 20.      | <i>nitens</i> , 20.         | <i>undulata</i> , 5.        |
| <i>cuspidata</i> , 2.      | <i>oleifolia</i> , 15.      | <i>vacciniifolia</i> , 26.  |
| <i>damascena</i> , 18.     | <i>pentandra</i> , 1.       | <i>venulosa</i> , 26.       |
| <i>Davalliana</i> , 20.    | <i>petræa</i> , 18.         | <i>viminalis</i> , 11.      |
| <i>decipiens</i> , 3.      | <i>petiolaris</i> , 6.      | <i>vitellina</i> , 4.       |
| <i>Dicksoniana</i> , 20.   | <i>phillyreifolia</i> , 20. | <i>Weigeliana</i> , 20.     |
| <i>Doniana</i> , 23.       | <i>phylicifolia</i> , 20.   | <i>Woolgariana</i> , 7.     |
| <i>glauca</i> , 27.        | <i>procumbens</i> , 31.     |                             |

## 2. *POPULUS* Linn. Poplar.

1. *P. alba* (L.); l.-buds downy, l. roundish-cordate angularly toothed cottony and snowy-white beneath, l. of the young shoots cordate palmately 5-lobed, *stig.* 4 (yellow).—*E. B.* 1618.—A large tree with suckers. L. generally lobed, scales of the catkins notched at the end.—Damp woods. T. IV. *White Poplar. Abele.*

2. *P. canescens* (Sm.); l.-buds downy not viscous, l. roundish angularly toothed cottony and white beneath, l. of young shoots cordate-ovate undivided, *stig.* 8 (purple).—*E. B.* 1619.—A large

tree with suckers. L. not lobed except occasionally the youngest. Scales of catkins deeply cut at the end.—Damp woods. T. IV. *Gray Poplar*. E.

3. *P. tremula* (L.); l.-buds glabrous slightly viscous, l. nearly round acute serrate glabrous on both sides, young l. slightly downy, *stig.* 4 *erect*.—E. B. 1909.—A rather large tree, with suckers. Peduncles vertically compressed. Scales of the catkins deeply palmately cut. *Stig.* erect.—Woods. T. III. IV. *Aspen*.

4. *P. nigra* (L.); l. *triangular* acuminate serrate glabrous, “catkins lax cylindrical, *stig.* 4 *simple spreading*.”—E. B. 1910.—A large tree without suckers. L. remarkably triangular. Young shoots glabrous. Scales of the catkins palmately cut, glabrous.—Damp places, river-banks. T. III. *Black Poplar*.

## Tribe II. *Myriceæ*.

### 3. MYRICA Linn.

1. *M. Gale* (L.); l. lanceolate broader upwards serrate, st. shrubby.—E. B. 562.—Height 3—4 feet. Bushy. Catkins sessile, erect. Fr. with resinous glands. L. fragrant when bruised.—Bogs. Sh. V. *Sweet Gale*. *Bog Myrtle*.

## Tribe III. *Betulineæ*.

### 4. BETULA Linn. Birch.

1. *B. alba* (L.); l. rhomboid-triangular doubly serrate abruptly acuminate, scales of the fem. catkins 3-lobed, *lateral lobes falcate-reflexed*, fr. obovate-elliptical.—E. B. 2198 (upper fig.). *B. alba* Koch. *B. odorata* R. xii. 626. *B. verrucosa* Fries!—L. usually glabrous, often covered with resinous spots above, always having a manifest tendency to a rhomboidal form. Young shoots mostly with resinous tubercles. Stip. ovate-lanceolate, acute, thrice as long as broad, circinate; sides not deflexed. Buds conical. Young twigs often very long and pendulous. The catkin-scales distinguish this from the next; the shape of the l. also is different.—Rather common. T. IV. V. *White Birch*.

2. *B. glutinosa* (Fries!); l. rhomboid-ovate or cordate unequally serrate acute, scales of the fem. catkins 3-lobed, *lateral lobes ascending*, fr. broadly obovate.—E. B. 2198 (lower fig.). *B. alba* R. xii. 623. *B. pubescens* Koch.—L. usually glabrous, always more or less ovate. Stip. ovate, blunt, twice as long as broad; sides deflexed. Buds ovate. Not so elegant a tree as the preceding and often little more than a bush. Twigs sometimes pendulous.—β. *B. pubescens* (Ehrh.); l. peduncles and young twigs downy.—Common. T. IV. V. *Common Birch*.

3. *B. nana* (L.); l. roundish crenate glabrous, crenations obtuse, scales of the fem. catkin digitate-trifid, lobes equal, fr. orbicular with a very narrow membranous margin.—*E. B.* 2326.—A small procumbent shrub with minute leaves and little catkins.—Turfy places in the Highlands. Sh. V. *Dwarf Birch.* S.

#### 5. ALNUS Tourn. Alder.

1. *A. glutinosa* (Gaert.); l. roundish obtuse wavy serrated glutinous rather abrupt with a wedgeshaped base, axils of the veins beneath downy.—*E. B.* 1508. *R.* xii. 631. *St.* 29. 15.—Trunk and branches crooked. Male catkins long and pendent; fem. ones short, ovate or oblong, very persistent. A moderately large tree.—*β. incisa*; leaves deeply cut.—Wet places and riverbanks. *β.* Galloway. S. *Dr. Balfour.* T. III.

#### Tribe IV. Cupuliferae.

#### 6. FAGUS Linn. Beech.

1. *F. sylvatica* (L.); l. ovate glabrous obsoletely dentate ciliate on the edges.—*E. B.* 1846. *R.* xii. 639.—A large tree.—Woods, particularly on calcareous soils. T. III. IV.

#### 7. CASTANEA Tourn. Chestnut.

†1. *C. vulgaris* (Lam.); l. oblong-lanceolate acuminate mucronate-serrate glabrous on each side.—*Fagus* Sm., *E. B.* 886. *R.* xii. 640.—Height 50—80 feet. A magnificent tree. A doubtful native, often planted. T. V. *Sweet Chestnut.* E.

#### 8. QUERCUS Linn. Oak.

1. *Q. Robur* (L.); l. deciduous stalked obovate-oblong sinuate, lobes blunt, inv. much shorter than the ripe nut its scales adpressed.—*a. Q. pedunculata* (Ehrh.); young branches glabrous, petioles short, fr.-catkins long-stalked, fr. scattered. *E. B.* 1342.—*β. Q. intermedia* (D. Don); young branches glabrous, petioles short, l. stellate-downy beneath, fr.-catkins shortly stalked, fr. approximate. *Mart. Rust.* 11.—*γ. Q. sessiliflora* (Sm.); young branches downy, petioles long, l. glabrous beneath, fr.-catkins subsessile, fr. approximate. *E. B.* 1845.—Woods. T. IV. V.

#### 9. CORYLUS Linn. Hazel.

1. *C. Avellana* (L.); stip. oblong obtuse, l. roundish-cordate acuminate, involucre of the ovoid fr. bellshaped spreading torn at the margin.—*E. B.* 723.—A shrubby tree. Young twigs hairy and glandular. L. downy beneath. Male catkins long, pendulous. Fem. fl. in ovate buds. Stigmas bright crimson.—Hedges and copses. Sh. III. IV. *Hazel Nut.*

10. *CARPINUS* *Linn.* Hornbeam.

1. *C. Betulus* (L.); scales of the fruit 3-parted, segments lanceolate the middle one longest.—*E. B.* 2032.—A small tree. L. ovate, acute, plaited when young, deeply and sharply doubly serrate.—Damp clayey woods and hedges. T. V.

## Subclass II. GYMNOSPERMÆ.

Seeds quite naked.

## Order LXXVIII. CONIFERÆ.

Fl. monœcious or diœcious. Barren fl. of one or more monadelphous stamens, in a deciduous catkin about a common axis. Anth. of 2 or more lobes bursting outwards, often terminated by a scalelike crest. Fertile fl. usually in cones sometimes solitary. Ovary spread open in the shape of a scale and placed in the axil of a membranous bract, in the solitary fl. apparently wanting. Ovules naked, in pairs on the face of the ovary and inverted, or (in the solitary fl.) erect. Fr. a cone, or solitary naked seed. Testa hard crustaceous. Embryo in the axis of fleshy albumen. Radicle next the apex. Ligneous tissue marked with circular disks.

Tribe I. *TAXINEÆ*. Male fl. in catkins. Fem. fl. solitary, naked or bracteated.

1. *TAXUS*. Catkins of male fl. oval, scaly below, flowering at the top. Stam. numerous. Anth. peltate, 3—8-celled. Fem. fl. scaly below. Style 0. Ovule surrounded at the base by a ring which becomes a fleshy cupshaped disk surrounding the seed.—G. F. G. Monochl. 14.

Tr. II. *CUPRESSINEÆ*. Male fl. in catkins. Anth. 4—7, inserted on the edge of the subpeltate scales. Fem. fl. few in a small catkin. Ovules pointing from the axis.

2. *JUNIPERUS*. Anth. 4—7, 1-celled, inserted on the lower edge of the scales. Scales of the fem. catkin imbricated, lower ones barren. Ovules 3, surrounded by a 3-fid fleshy involucre formed of the 3 uppermost connate scales of the catkin.—G. F. G. Monochl. 12.

Tr. III. *ABIETINEÆ*. Fl. in catkins. Anth. 2, 1-celled, adnate to the underside of the scales. Fem. fl. a flat scalelike open ovary in the axil of a membranous scale. Ovules in pairs on the inner face of the ovary, pointing towards the axis.

3. PINUS. Male catkins crowded, racemose. Scales of the cone (carpels) thickened and angular at the end. Seeds with a crustaceous coat, winged.—G. F. G. Monochl. 6.

### Tribe I. *Taxineæ*.

#### 1. TAXUS Linn. Yew.

1. *T. baccata* (L.); l. 2-ranked crowded linear acute, fl. axillary sessile.—*E. B.* 746.—A low tree, trunk often attaining a very considerable bulk. Fr. roundish.— $\beta$ . *T. fastigiata* (Lindl.); l. scattered, fr. oblong, branches fastigate.—Mountainous woods and limestone cliffs.  $\beta$ . North of Ireland. T. III. IV. Yew.  $\beta$ . *Irish Yew*.

### Tribe II. *Cupressineæ*.

#### 2. JUNIPERUS Linn.

1. *J. communis* (L.); l. 3 in each whorl spreading linear subulate mucronate keeled longer than the ripe fruit.—*E. B.* 1100.—Fruticose, erect. L. with a broad flat shallow channel above, the keel beneath with a slender furrow. Berries black, tinged with blue, about half the length of the leaves.—Dry hills, especially on a calcareous soil. Sh. V. *Juniper*.

2. *J. nana* (Willd.); l. 3 in each whorl incurved linear-lanceolate mucronate keeled equalling the ripe fruit.—*E. B. S.* 2743.—A prostrate shrub with longer berries and shorter leaves than the last.—Mountains. Sh. V.

### Tribe III. *Abietineæ*.

#### 3. PINUS Linn.

1. *P. sylvestris* (L.); l. in pairs, young cones stalked recurved ovate-conical, wing thrice as long as the seed.—*E. B.* 2460.—A lofty tree. Cones referred by the late Prof. Don to *P. Mughus* (a variety of this species) have been found at considerable depths in the Irish bogs.—Highlands. T. V. VI. *Scotch Fir*. S.

## Class II. MONOCOTYLEDONES.

Stems destitute of medullary rays, consisting of cellular tissue amongst which the vascular tissue is mixed in bundles, increasing by the addition of new matter within. Leaves mostly alternate and sheathing with parallel simple veins connected by smaller transverse ones, rarely net-veined. Cotyledon one, or if more they are alternate.

### Subdivision I. DICTYOGENÆ.

Leaves net-veined, deciduous. Floral envelopes whorled.

#### Order LXXIX. TRILLIACEÆ.

Perianth inferior, 6- or 8-parted; in 2 whorls; outer whorl or calyx herbaceous; inner or corolla coloured, or in our plant herbaceous. Stam. 6—10. Anth. linear; filament subulate. Ovary superior, 3—5-celled. Ovules indefinite, in two rows in each cell. Styles as many as the cells, distinct; stigmas inconspicuous. Fr. succulent, not bursting. Seeds with a leathery skin. Embryo minute, in fleshy albumen.

1. PARIS. Perianth subherbaceous, 8-parted, 4 inner divisions narrower than the others. Stam. 8—10. Anth. on the middle of the subulate filament.—G. F. G. Monocot. ii. 58.

#### 1. PARIS *Linn.*

1. *P. quadrifolia* (L.); 1. usually 4 in a whorl.—*E. B.* 7.—St. 1 ft. high, from the extremity of a long rhizome, usually with 4, occasionally from 3—6, ovate l. at its summit. Fl. solitary, terminal. Sep. lanceolate. Pet. subulate. Styles 4. Berry 4-celled; cells with 4—8 seeds. No root leaves.—Damp woods. *P. V. Herb Paris.*

#### Order LXXX. DIOSCOREACEÆ.

Perianth superior, petaloid 6-parted. Stam. 6, inserted into the base of the segments of the perianth. Anth. bursting inwards. Ovary inferior, 3-celled. Ovules 2 in each cell, erect.

Style 1. Stigmas 3, reflexed. Fr. baccate, or dry and flat. Embryo minute, quite inclosed in the albumen.

1. TAMUS. Perianth bellshaped, limb 6-parted. Male with 6 stamens. Fem. with the perigone adhering to the ovary and persistent. Stam. very short, abortive.

1. TAMUS *Linn.* Black Bryony.

1. *T. communis* (L.); l. undivided cordate acute.—*E. B.* 91.—Dioecious. Root large, thick, fleshy. St. very long, twining. Racemes axillary, on long stalks. Fl. yellowish-green, regular, small. Berry red.—Hedges and thickets. P. V. VI. E.

Subdivision II. FLORIDÆ.

Leaves parallel-veined, persistent. Floral envelopes whorled.

Order LXXXI. HYDROCHARIDACEÆ.

Sep. 3, herbaceous. Pet. 3, regular, coloured. Stam. epigynous. Ovary solitary, inferior; placentas parietal, sometimes projecting into the centre of the ovary. Stigmas 3—6. Fr. dry, or succulent, not bursting, 1- or spuriously many-celled. Seeds numerous. Albumen 0. Embryo straight, cylindrical.

1. HYDROCHARIS. Dioecious. Cal. 3-parted. Pet. 3. Male with 9—12 stamens in 3 rows surrounding 3 abortive styles. Fem. with 3 abortive filaments and 3 fleshy scales surrounding the 6 deeply bifid styles. Caps. 6-celled, many-seeded.
2. STRATIOTES. Dioecious. Cal. 3-parted. Pet. 3. Male with 12 or more stamens surrounded by numerous abortive ones. Fem. with 6 deeply bifid styles. Berry 6-celled, many-seeded.
3. ANACHARIS. Dioecious. Cal. 3-parted. Pet. 3. "Male. Sep. ovate-oblong. Pet. linear or none. Stam. 9; filaments combined into a column below." Fem. with a long filiform tube, 3 abortive filaments and ligulate stigmas. Caps. 1-celled, few-seeded.

1. HYDROCHARIS *Linn.* Frog-bit.

1. *H. Morsus-ranæ* (L.).—*E. B.* 808. St. 44. 16. R. 112.—Floating. Creeping. L. stalked, roundish-reniform, entire. Fl. white, delicate, springing from a pellucid membranous sheath. Seeds covered with beautiful prominent spirally twisted cells.—Ponds and ditches. P. VII. VIII. E. I.

2. STRATIOTES *Linn.* Water Soldier.

1. *S. aloides* (L.); 1. swordshaped-triangular ciliate-spinous. —*E. B.* 379. *R.* 111.—Creeping extensively in the mud. L. numerous rigid like those of an aloe. Stalk compressed, 5 or 6 in. high with 2 l. near its summit. Fl. white, delicate. The plant rises to the surface of the water to flower and sinks again afterwards.—Fen-ditches in the east of England; naturalized in Scotland. P. VII. E.

3. ANACHARIS *Rich.*

†1. *A. Alsinastrum* (Bab.); 1. 3 in a whorl oval-oblong obtuse serrulate, (male fl. unknown,) fem. fl. with a tubular bifid spathe many times longer than the sessile germen, sep. and pet. broad nearly equal, stigmas reflexed.—*A. N. H.* Ser. 2. i. t. 8.—St. long, branching, whorls of leaves many and close together. Fl. subtended by a leaflike bract placed within the whorl of leaves. Fl. very small. Sep. tinged with green and pink externally, incurved, hooded, with a narrow diaphanous margin. Pet. flat, diaphanous, recurved, oblong. Filaments at first curved outwards, their points placed under the hood of the sepals, afterwards erect, linear, blunt, diaphanous. Anth. 0. Stigmas recurved, linear, or deeply bifid. Sep. pet. and stigmas of about equal length. Style adnate on 3 sides to the tube.—In water. Possibly introduced from America where the same or closely allied species are found. Dunse Castle. Whiteadder River. S. Canals in the centre of England. Nottingham. P. VII.—IX. E. S.

## Order LXXXII. ORCHIDACEÆ.

Sep. 3, usually coloured. Pet. 3, 2 above, 1 below (lip) frequently lobed and spurred and unlike the others. Stam. 3, united in a central column, 2 lateral abortive, or (in *Cypripedium*) the middle one abortive. Pollen powdery or adhering in masses. Ovary 1-celled, inferior, with 3 parietal placentas. Style forming part of the column with the stam.; stigma a viscid space in front of the column. Caps. 3-valved. Seeds very numerous, minute. Testa loose, reticulated.

Tribe I. *OPHRYSINEÆ*. Pollen-masses in divisible lobes which are indefinite in number and waxy. Anthers wholly adnate.

\* *Cells of the anther with a rostellate process between their bases.*

1. ORCHIS. Perianth ringent, hooded. Lip 3-lobed, spurred. Glands of the stalks of the pollen-masses in a common pouch.



2. GYMNADENIA. Glands of the pollen-masses without a pouch. Otherwise like *Orchis*.
3. ACERAS. Lip without a spur. Otherwise like *Orchis*.

\*\* *Cells of the anther without any process between their bases.*

4. HABENARIA. Perianth ringent, hooded. Lip 3-lobed or entire, spurred. Glands of pollen-masses naked.
5. OPHRYS. Perianth patent. Lip variously lobed, without a spur. Glands of pollen-masses each in a distinct pouch.
6. HERMINIUM. Perianth bellshaped, segments all erect. Lip 3-lobed, tumid beneath at the base, without a spur. Glands of the stalks of the pollen-masses exerted, naked.

Tr. II. LIMODOREÆ. Pollen-masses granular, granules in only a slight state of cohesion. Anthers free.

\* *Stigma rostellated.*

7. GOODYERA. Perianth ringent. Lip saccate at the base, entire, included. Stigma subcordate. Rostellum erect, bipartite, with a large squarish appendage between its slender segments.
8. SPIRANTHES. Perianth ringent. Lip channeled, clawed, fringed. Stigma roundish. Rostellum straight, bifid with an elongate linear appendage between its points.
9. LISTERA. Perianth ringent. Lip deflexed, 2-lobed. Stigma transverse. Rostellum elongated, entire, acute, with a minute globose appendage at its somewhat reflexed apex. Column very short.
10. NEOTTIA. Perianth hooded. Lip deflexed, 2-lobed, saccate at the base. Stigma transverse. Rostellum flat, broad, prominent, entire, without an appendage. Column elongated.
11. EPIPACTIS. Perianth patent. Lip interrupted, the basal division concave, terminal one (label) larger with 2 projecting plates at its base above. Stigma nearly square. Rostellum short, terminated by a globose appendage. Anth. terminal, erect, sessile, 2-celled; cells without septa. Column short. Germen straight, on a twisted stalk.

\*\* *Stigma without a rostellum.*

12. CEPHALANTHERA. Perianth converging (in *C. rubra* spreading). Lip interrupted, the basal division saccate, jointed to the recurved label. Stigma transverse. Rostellum 0. Anth. terminal, erect, moveable, shortly and thickly stalked,

2-celled; cells with imperfect septa. Column elongated. Germen sessile, twisted.

Tr. III. *MALAXIDEÆ*. Pollen cohering in granules or masses which are definite in number and at length waxy and confluent. Anther free.

13. *CORALLORRHIZA*. Perianth converging. Lip with 2 prominent longitudinal ridges at the base, 3-lobed, lateral lobes small, middle lobe large slightly emarginate. Spur short or obsolete. Stigma triangular. Rostellum obsolete but with a large globose appendage. Anth. terminal, 2-celled, opening transversely. Column elongated. Germen slightly stalked, straight.

14. *MALAXIS*. Perianth patent. Lip posterior, erect, entire, similar to the pet., smaller than the sepals. Spur 0. Stigma rhomboidal. Rostellum short, entire, acute. Anth. terminal, continuous with the short column out of the apex of which it appears as if it were excavated, with 2 imperfect cells. Pollen masses connected at their apex. Germen upon a twisted stalk.

15. *STURMIA*. Perianth patent. Lip anterior, erect or oblique, entire, dilated, much larger than the sepals. Spur 0. Stigma roundish. Rostellum obsolete, but with an appendage consisting of 2 tubercles. Anth. terminal, deciduous, moveable like a lid, with 2 distinct cells. Column elongated. Germen on a twisted stalk.

Tr. IV. *CYPRIPEDIEÆ*. Intermediate anther barren petaloid, 2 lateral anthers perfect.

16. *CYPRIPEDIUM*. Perianth patent. Lip ventricose, inflated. Column trifid above, the lateral lobes bearing stamens, middle lobe sterile dilated. Two lower (lateral) sepals combined. Germen straight.

### Tribe I. *Ophrydineæ*.

#### 1. *ORCHIS* Linn.

\* *Glands of the pollen-masses separate, lip erect in æstivation.*

† Bracts mostly 1-nerved, root-knobs undivided.

‡ *Lip 3-lobed, lobes broad and short.*

1. *O. Morio* (L.); lip 3-lobed crenulate, middle lobe truncate-emarginate, spur ascending subclavate rather shorter than the germen, *sep. and pet. obtuse connivent*, anth. obovate rather acute. —*E. B.* 2059. *R.* xiii. 363.—*St.* 6—12 in. high. *L.* lanceolate,

lower spreading, upper adpressed. Fl. few, in a lax spike, purple; sep. (rarely patent) and pet. marked with green veins, converging so as to form a sort of helmet; lip pale in the middle, spotted with purple. Fl. sometimes white.—Meadows and pastures. P. V. VI. *Green-winged Meadow Orchis*. E. I.

2. *O. mascula* (L.); lip 3-lobed crenate, middle lobe emarginate, spur ascending rather longer than the germen, *sep. acute*, 2 *outer reflexed upwards*, pet. converging, anth. obcordate apiculate.—*E. B.* 631. *R.* xiii. 390.—St. a foot high. L. mostly radical, elliptic-lanceolate, usually spotted with purple. Lowest bract often 3-nerved. Fl. in a lax spike, purple; centre of the lip whitish at the base, spotted and downy. Sep. and pet. without veins.—Woods and pastures. P. V. *Early purple Orchis*.

†† *Lip 3-lobed, middle lobe dilated bifid and often with an intermediate tooth.*

3. *O. fusca* (Jacq.); lip pinnately 4-lobed with raised rough red points, *basal lobes linear-oblong, terminal lobes broader and shorter* with an intermediate tooth, spur about  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as the germen, sep. connivent into an *ovate helmet* including the pet., bracts minute.—*E. B.* 16. *R.* xiii. 378.—St. 1—2 ft. high. L. ovate-oblong obtuse. Fl. in a rather dense spike; *helmet dark purple*, variegated; lip paler.—Chalky bushy hills in Kent. P. V. E.

4. *O. militaris* (L.); lip pinnately 4-lobed with raised rough red points, *basal lobes linear, terminal lobes broader and shorter* with an intermediate tooth, spur about  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as the germen, sep. connivent into an *ovate-lanceolate helmet* including the pet., bracts minute.—*E. B. S.* 2675. *R.* xiii. 376.—Smaller than the preceding. *Helmet ash-coloured or pale purple*. Lip purple, white in the middle, spotted, with a linear space between the pairs of lobes.—Chalky hills in Berks., Oxf., Bucks., and near Tring, Herts. P. V. E.

5. *O. Simia* (Lam.); lip pinnately 4-lobed, *lobes all long narrow 1-nerved linear* with an intermediate setaceous tooth, spur  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as the germen, sep. connivent into an *ovate-lanceolate helmet* including the pet., bracts minute.—*O. tephrosanthos* *E. B.* 1873. *R.* xiii. 373.—More slender than the preceding. *Helmet dark purplish*. Lip with remarkably slender segments, dark purple with or without small rough raised points; a linear space between the pairs of lobes which are about equal in length.—Chalky hills in Berks., Oxf., and Kent. P. V. E.

6. *O. ustulata* (L.); lip pinnately 4-lobed, lobes linear-oblong, *spur  $\frac{1}{3}$  the length of the germen*, sep. connivent into a roundish helmet including the pet., bracts elongate.—*E. B.* 18. *R.* xiii. 368.

—St. 4—6 in. high. L. lanceolate, acute. Spike oblong, dense. Fl. small, numerous. Helmet dark purple. Pet. linear-lanceolate, obtuse. Lip white with purple spots.—Calcareous hills. P. VI. E.

†† Bracts with 3 or more nerves, root-knobs undivided.

[7. *O. laxiflora* (Lam.); lip 3-lobed, lateral lobes rounded and crenulated in front longer than the truncate slightly emarginate intermediate lobe, spur shorter than the germen cylindrical, 2 lateral sep. reflexed upwards, pet. connivent, anth. obcordate apiculate.—*E. B. S.* 2828. *R.* xiii. 393.—St. 1—2 feet high, round, angular and rough upwards. L. lanceolate or linear-lanceolate. Bracts 3—5-nerved. Spike elongate, lax. Fl. bright purple.—Wet meadows and bogs in Jersey and Guernsey. P. V. VI.]

††† Bracts with 3 or more nerves, root-knobs palmate.

8. *O. maculata* (L.); lip 3-lobed flat crenate, spur subulate shorter than the germen, 3 sep. patent, pet. connivent, st. solid.—*E. B.* 632. *R.* xiii. 407.—St. about a foot high. L. usually spotted with purple, lower obtuse or rarely acute, upper linear-lanceolate resembling the bracts. Spike ovate, afterwards elongated; lower bracts longer than the germen, upper equalling it. Fl. pale purple, more or less streaked with purple. Lateral nerves of bracts inconspicuous. Middle sep. with a flat acute point. Lip usually flat, deeply 3-lobed, lateral lobes rounded, middle lobe longer and narrower.—Damp pastures and heaths. P. V. VI. *Spotted palmate Orchis*.

9. *O. latifolia* (L.); lip obscurely 3-lobed its sides reflexed crenate, spur subulate shorter than the germen, two lateral sep. patent, pet. connivent, st. hollow.—*E. B.* 2308.—About a foot high. L. seldom spotted. Bracts longer than the fl. Middle sep. usually hooded at the end.—The following forms are considered as species by many authors and deserve attention.—*a. O. latifolia* (Fr.); l. spreading oblong obtuse, upper l. lanceolate acute, lower bracts longer than flowers. *R.* xiii. 402.—*β. O. incarnata* (L.); l. erect approaching the st. lanceolate attenuated hooded at the end not spotted, all the bracts usually longer than the flowers which are often crimson.—*γ. O. angustifolia* (R.); l. erect-patent linear-lanceolate narrowed from the base, upper l. linear erect, lower bracts equalling the fl. upper ones shorter. *O. Traunsteineri* Koch. *R.* xiii. 394.—Marshes and damp meadows. P. VI. *Marsh Orchis*.

\*\* Glands of the pollen-masses united, root-knobs undivided.

ANACAMPTIS Rich.

† Lip erect in æstivation.

10. *O. pyramidalis* (L.); lip with 3 equal lobes and 2 tuber-

cles at the base above, lobes oblong truncate, middle lobe sometimes emarginate, spur filiform longer than the germen, lateral sep. ovate-lanceolate acute spreading, bracts 3-nerved.—*E. B.* 110.—St. 12—18 in. high. L. linear-lanceolate, acute. Spike pyramidal, afterwards cylindrical. Fl. rose-purple, sometimes white.—Calcareous pastures. P. VII. *Pyramidal Orchis*.

†† Lip spiral in æstivation. HIMANTOGLOSSUM Spr.

11. *O. hircina* (Scop.); lip 3-parted downy, segments linear, middle one very long twisted, lateral much shorter wavy, spur very short.—*E. B.* 34. *R.* xiii. 359. 360.—St. 2—3 feet high. "Cal. green, spotted with dull purple internally." Lip purplish white and spotted at the base.—Bushy chalk hills in Kent and Surrey, very rare. Gt. Glenham, Suff. ! Mr. *E. N. Bloomfield*. P. V. *Lizard Orchis*. E.

## 2. GYMNADENIA R. Br.

1. *G. conopsea* (R. Br.); lip 3-lobed, lobes equal entire obtuse, lateral sep. spreading, spur filiform twice as long as the germen, root-knobs palmate.—*Orchis* Sm., *E. B.* 10.—St. a foot high. L. linear-lanceolate. Spike cylindrical elongated. Bracts 3-nerved. Fl. rose-purple, fragrant. Pollen-cells open in front and below, stopped below by oblong glutinous valves quite distinct from the stigma, and to the broader ends of which the glands of the pollen-masses are attached.—Hilly pastures. P. VI. VII.

2. *G. albida* (Rich.); lip 3-lobed, lobes unequal entire, middle lobe longest and broadest, sep. and lateral pet. connivent, spur much shorter than the germen, root-knobs clustered.—*Habenaria* R. Br. *Orchis* Sm., *E. B.* 505. *Peristylus* Lindl.—St. 6—12 in. high. L. oblong, obtuse, upper lanceolate acute. Spike elongated, cylindrical, dense. Bracts 3-nerved. Fl. small, yellowish-white, fragrant.—Mountain pastures. P. VI. VII.

## 3. ACERAS R. Br.

1. *A. anthropophora* (R. Br.); lip 3-parted, segments linear-filiform, middle one bifid and often with an intermediate tooth.—*E. B.* 29. *R.* xiii. 357.—Root-knobs ovate. Height 8—12 in. Spike long, lax. Fl. greenish-yellow. Sep. ovate, acute, connivent, margined with purple, including the linear-lanceolate obtuse petals.—Dry chalky places. P. VI. E.

## 4. HABENARIA R. Br.

\* Spur very short, usually inflated. CÆLOGLOSSUM Hartm.

1. *H. viridis* (R. Br.); spur 2-lobed, lip linear flat 3-pointed middle point the shortest.—*Orchis* Sm., *E. B.* 94. *R. I. f.* 813.

*Peristylus* Lindl.—Lip with 3 tubercles at its base, 1 central, 2 lateral. Stigma oblong, slightly emarginate above. Glands of the pollen-masses connected by an elevated transverse line. Sep. and pet. connivent. Root-knobs palmate. Fl. green, lip browner. St. 6—8 in. high.—Pastures. P. VI. VII. *Frog Orchis*.

\*\* *Spur slender*. PLATANThERA Rich.

2. *H. bifolia* (R. Br.); spur twice as long as the germen, *lip linear entire*, pet. connivent obtuse, anth. oblong truncate *its cells parallel*.—*E. B. S.* 2806. *R. I. f.* 1143.—About a foot high. Root-l. usually 2, elliptical. Stem-l. small, lanceolate, resembling the bracts. Spike slender. Fl. white. Central line between the cells of the anther a furrow in front and a keel behind. Stigma truncate, emarginate with pointed lobes.—Heathy places. P. VI. VII. *Lesser Butterfly Orchis*.

3. *H. chlorantha* (Bab.); spur twice as long as the germen, lip linear entire, pet. connivent obtuse, *anth. truncate its cells twice as distant at the base as at the top*.—*Orchis bifolia* Sm., *E. B.* 22. *R. I. f.* 1145.—Usually taller and stouter than the preceding. Spike usually lax but sometimes dense. Fl. larger. Central line between the cells of the anther a prominent ridge in front and a groove behind. Stigma very broad, slightly pointed in the middle.—Moist woods and thickets. P. V. VI. *Great Butterfly Orchis*.

## 5. OPHRYS Linn.

1. *O. apifera* (Huds.); lip tumid 5-lobed, 2 lower lobes prominent and with a hairy base, 2 intermediate reflexed truncate, *terminal acute elongated reflexed*, anth. with a hooked point, pet. oblong bluntish downy.—*E. B.* 383. *R. I. f.* 1159.—About a foot high. Fl. few, large, rather distant. Sep. whitish, tinged with purple. Lip velvety, brown variegated with yellow. "All the lobes of the lip sometimes reflexed, intermediate overlapping the terminal one."—On calcareous soils. P. VI. VII. *Bee Orchis*.  
E. I.

2. *O. arachnites* (Reichard); lip somewhat tumid entire or with 4 shallow inflexed marginal lobes and a *terminal inflexed flat rather heartshaped appendage*, anth. with a straight or hooked point, *pet. deltoid downy*.—*E. B. S.* 2596. *O. fuciflora* *R. I. f.* 1162—1165.—Sep. pinkish. Lip velvety, dark purple, variegated with yellow; appendage green, never reflexed.—Chalk downs near Folkestone and Sittingbourne, Kent. P. IV.—VI. *Late Spider Orchis*.  
E.

3. *O. aranifera* (Huds.); lip tumid obscurely 3-lobed, *middle lobe large emarginate without an appendage*, anth. acute, *pet. linear*

*glabrous*.—*E. B.* 65. *R. I. f.* 1154—1156.—Smaller than the two preceding and with fewer flowers. Sep. green. Pet. green, quite glabrous. Lip deep brown, hairy with paler or yellowish glabrous lines often resembling the Greek letter  $\Pi$ , entire at the end or notched with a central point.— $\beta$ . *O. fucifera* (Sm.); lip usually undivided often with a gland in the notch, pet. scabrous. *E. B. S.* 2649.—Chalky places.  $\beta$ . Kent and Sussex. *P. IV. V. Spider Orchis.* E.

4. *O. muscifera* (Huds.); *lip oblong trifid* with a broad pale spot in the centre, *middle lobe elongated bifid*, anth. short obtuse, *pet. filiform*.—*E. B.* 64. *R. I. f.* 1146. *St.* 40. 15.—Slender, about a foot high. Sep. green. Lip brownish-purple, central spot subquadrate bluish. Pet. very narrow, purple.—Damp calcareous thickets and pastures. *P. V. VI. Fly Orchis.* E. I.

## 6. HERMINIUM *R. Br.*

1. *H. Monorchis* (*R. Br.*); lip 3-lobed, central lobe longest, pet. with a lobe on each side.—*E. B.* 71.—Root-knobs very unequal and distant. L. usually 2. *St.* about 6 in. high. Sep. ovate, greenish. Spike dense, slender.—Calcareous soil in the south. *P. VI. VII. Musk Orchis.* E.

## Tribe II. *Limodoreæ*.

### 7. GOODYERA *R. Br.*

1. *G. repens* (*R. Br.*); l. ovate stalked reticulated, sep. pet. and lip ovate-lanceolate.—*E. B.* 289.—*St.* 6—8 in. high, bearing linear adpressed bracts. Root creeping. Whole upper part of the plant covered with minute stalked glands. L. reticulated with brown.—Fir forests of the north. *P. VIII.* S.

### 8. SPIRANTHES *Rich.*

1. *S. autumnalis* (*Rich.*); root-knobs ovate-oblong thick, root-l. ovate-oblong, stem-l. like bracts, spike dense.—*E. B.* 541. *Neottia* Sm.—*St.* 4—6 in. high. Spike spiral. Fl. greenish-white. Column and operculum acute with an obtuse ovate membranous process between them on each side.—Dry calcareous and gravelly places. *P. VIII. IX. Fragrant Lady's Tresses.* E. I.

2. *S. æstivalis* (*Rich.*); root-knobs elongated cylindrical, root-l. oblong-lanceolate, stem-l. narrowly lanceolate, spike lax.—*E. B. S.* 2817.—Spike spiral. Fl. with a larger lip. Column and operculum acute with the intermediate processes lanceolate acute.—Bog between Lyndhurst and Christchurch in the New Forest. *St. Owen's Pond, Jersey. P. VII. VIII.* E.

3. *S. cernua* (Rich.); root-knobs elongate-cylindrical, root-l. linear-lanceolate, stem-l. triangular-lanceolate, bracts shorter than the fl., spike dense 3-ranked, sep. and pet. equal obtuse adhering together, lip blunt spathulate.—*Neottia gemmipara* Sm., *E. B. S.* 2786 (bad). *Linn. Trans.* xix. t. 32.—Spike about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  in. long. Fl. fragrant.—Castleton Bearhaven, Co. Cork. P. VIII. IX. I.

### 9. *LISTERA* R. Br.

1. *L. ovata* (R. Br.); l. 2 opposite ovate, lip bifid, column with a crest which includes the anther.—*E. B.* 1548. *St.* 29. 14.—*St.* 1 ft. high. Spike elongated, very lax. Fl. small, greenish. L. large.—Woods and pastures. P. V. VI. *Tway-blade*.

2. *L. cordata* (R. Br.); l. 2 opposite cordate, lip 4-lobed, column without a crest.—*E. B.* 358.—Height 3—5 in. *St.* slender. Fl. very small, in a lax spike, greenish. Lip with 2 basal and 2 terminal linear lobes.—Turfy mountainous moors. P. VI.—VIII.

### 10. *NEOTTIA* Linn.

1. *N. Nidus-avis* (Rich.).—*E. B.* 48. *Listera* Hook., Sm.—Whole plant pale reddish-brown. Root formed of numerous short thick fleshy fibres from the extremities of which the young plants are produced. See *Leight. Fl. Shrop.* 434. *St.* a foot high, with sheathing brown scales. L. none. Spikes dense, cylindrical, many-flowered. Lip linear-oblong with 2 spreading lobes.—This is the original *Neottia* of Linnaeus. *Act. Ups.* 1740. p. 33.—Shady woods. P. ? VI. *Bird's-nest*.

### 11. *EPIPACTIS* Rich.

1. *E. latifolia* (All.); l. broadly ovate longer than the internodes, upper l. ovate-oblong, lower bracts longer than the fl., label entire roundish-cordate with a small recurved point falling short of the broadly ovate sep. and pet., basal hunches smooth.—*E. B.* 269.—L. ovate, very broad, the very uppermost sometimes lanceolate-attenuated; lowermost leafless sheaths close. Lower bracts leaflike, lanceolate, attenuated. Fl. green with the lip purple, sometimes all purple. Peduncle shorter than the downy germen. Label of the lip broader than long, crenate. In a slender form of this the upper l. are lanceolate, label cordate blunt with a minute apiculus, and sep. ovate-lanceolate.—Mountainous woods. P. VII. VIII.

2. *E. media* (Fries); l. ovate-oblong the upper ones lanceolate acute, lower bracts longer than the fl. and fr., label entire triangular-cordate acute equalling the lanceolate sep. and pet., basal hunches plicate-rugose.—*R. I. f.* 1141, 1142.—Narrower and



more elongate in all its parts than *E. latifolia*. Only the very lowest l. ovate, intermediate lanceolate, upper l. lanceolate-attenuated and merging gradually into the linear-lanceolate bracts; sheaths funnelshaped. Fl. "green tinged with purple." Peduncle shorter than the downy germen. Label longer than broad, crenate.—*β. E. purpurata* (Sm.); l. ovate lanceolate the upper ones narrower, *label falling short of the ovate-lanceolate sep. and pet.*, hunches plicate-crenate. *E. B. S. 2775*. Fl. "yellow-green tinged with pink." St. and l. much tinged with purple. Peduncle shorter than the downy germen. Label longer than broad, entire, exactly like that of *E. media* but with a more attenuated point.—Woods. Salop. Matlock. Abberly, Wors. *β. Woburn. Reigate. Crawley, Suss. P. VIII. E.*

3. *E. ovalis* (Bab.); l. ovate-oblong acute the upper ones lanceolate, 1 or 2 lowest bracts longer than the fl. but shorter than the fr., *label transversely oval acute mucronate* equalling the ovate acute sep. and pet., basal hunches plicate-rugose.—*E. B. S. 2884*. Helleborine &c. No. 2. *Ray. 383*.—L. small; sheaths funnelshaped, rather close. Bracts all much smaller than even the uppermost leaf. Fl. varying from a dark yellow to blackish-red, peduncle shorter than the downy germen. Label transversely oval, crenate, with a small acute point and elevated folded and tubercularly crenate hunches above. St. 6—18 in. high.—Settle, Yorkshire. Little Doward Hill, Heref. *Mr. Purchas. Ormes Head. Rev. A. Blowam. P. VII. E.*

4. *E. palustris* (Sw.); l. lanceolate, bracts shorter than the somewhat drooping fl., *label roundish obtuse crenate* equalling the perianth.—*E. B. 270*.—St. 12—18 in. high. Cal. purplish-green, pet. and lip white tinged with purple.—Moist places, not rare. *P. VII. VIII.*

## 12. CEPHALANTHERA Rich.

1. *C. grandiflora* (Bab.); l. ovate or ovate-lanceolate, *bracts longer than the glabrous germen*, lip obtuse included.—*E. B. 271*. *C. pallens Koch.*—Fl. white, lip marked with several elevated longitudinal lines. Sep. erect, blunt.—Woods, usually on a calcareous soil. *P. VI. E. I.*

2. *C. ensifolia* (Rich.); l. lanceolate, *bracts much shorter than the glabrous germen*, lip obtuse included.—*E. B. 494*.—Fl. white, lip with several elevated white lines and a yellow spot in front. Outer sep. acute.—Woods, rare. *P. V. VI.*

3. *C. rubra* (Rich.); l. lanceolate acute, bracts longer than the downy germen, lip acute as long as the pet.—*E. B. 437. Epi-pactis Sm.*—Fl. purple, lip white with a purple margin, marked

with numerous wavy longitudinal lines.—Woods, very rare. “Bank sloping to the south on Hampton Common, Gloucestershire.” *Sm.* P. VI. VII. E.

### Tribe III. *Malaxideæ*.

#### 13. CORALLORHIZA *Hall.*

1. *C. innata* (R. Br.); spur very short or wanting.—*E. B.* 1547.—Root of thick fleshy much branched fibres. Spike of few yellowish flowers. Sep. and pet. lanceolate, acute. Lip oblong, white, with a few purple spots, sometimes with 3 equal lobes.—Boggy woods, rare. P. VII. S.

#### 14. MALAXIS *Sw.*

1. *M. paludosa* (Sw.); st. with 3—5 oval concave leaves, lip concave acute.—*E. B.* 72.—St. 1—4 in. high, 5-edged. Sep. ovate, spreading, 2 turning upwards. Lip above, erect, 3-nerved, its base surrounding the column. L. fringed at the end with bulbous gemmæ. Forming a small bulbous hybernaculum.—This plant and the next rather grow upon the moss as epiphytes than amongst it.—Spongy bogs. P. VIII. IX.

#### 15. STURMIA *Reich.*

1. *S. Loeselii* (R.); l. oblong-lanceolate, st. triangular, lip obovate longer than the petals.—*Malaxis* *Sm.*, *E. B.* 47. *Liparis* *Rich.*; *Hook.*, *Lindl.*—St. 6—10 in. high. Fl. 6—12, in a lax spike, yellowish. Sep. lanceolate. Pet. linear. Hybernaculum large, ovate, inclosed in the whitish sheaths of the decayed leaves. An epiphyte?—*Liparis* is the name of a genus of insects, and also of fish. I follow Koch in adopting *Sturmia* here.—Spongy bogs in Norf., Suff., and Camb., very rare. P. VI.—E.

### Tribe IV. *Cypripediæ*.

#### 16. CYPRIPEDIUM *Linn.* Lady's Slipper.

1. *C. Calceolus* (L.); st. leafy, middle lobe of the column nearly ovate obtuse deflexed, lip slightly compressed shorter than the calyx.—*E. B.* 1.—St. 12—18 in. high, downy, bearing 3 or 4 large ovate pointed leaves. Fl. usually solitary, or 2, large; sep. 1—1½ in. long, dark brown; pet. dark brown, rather narrower than sep.; lip 1 in. long, inflated, yellow, reticulated with darker veins.—Dense woods in the north, very rare. P. V. VI. E.

## Order LXXXIII. IRIDACEÆ.

Perianth tubular, 6-parted, petaloid, in 2 often unequal rows. Stam. 3, epigynous, opposite the outer segments of the perianth. Anth. bursting outwards. Ovary inferior, 3-celled. Style 1. Stigmas 3, dilated, often petaloid. Caps. 3-celled, 3-valved, valves bearing the dissepiments in the middle. Seeds numerous. Embryo cylindrical, inclosed in horny or fleshy albumen. Radicle pointing towards the hilum.

1. *SISYRINCHIUM*. Perianth 6-cleft; segments nearly equal, patent. Stigmas 3, involute, filiform. Filaments connate below.
2. *IRIS*. Perianth 6-cleft; alternate segments reflexed. Stigma 3-parted, petaloid, covering the stamens.
3. *TRICHONEMA*. Perianth regular, 6-cleft; segments spreading. Stigmas 3, bifid; lobes slender.
4. *CROCUS*. Perianth regular, funnelshaped with a long tube; limb bellshaped. Stigma 3-fid or 3-parted; lobes widening upwards.

1. *SISYRINCHIUM* Linn.

1. *S. anceps* (Lam.); scape 2-edged nearly simple nearly leafless, spath about 4-flowered "longer than the flowers," segments of perianth emarginate mucronate.—*Redoute Lil.* v. 282.—St. about 1 foot high. L. grasslike. Spath with lanceolate valves, shorter than the fl. in my Irish specimens. Perianth blue; segments narrowed below.—Woods near Woodford, Galway. *Mr. Jas. Lynam.* P. VII. I.

2. *IRIS* Linn.

1. *I. Pseud-acorus* (L.); l. swordshaped, st. round, perianth beardless, its inner segments narrower and shorter than the stigmas.—*E. B.* 578. *R.* ix. 344.—Fl. yellow.—"*β. citrina*; fl. smaller, segments of the perianth narrower, the inner ones more acute, st. taller. Fl. paler." *Hook.*—Wet places. *β.* Ayrshire. P. VI. VII. *Yellow Flag.*

2. *I. fœtidissima* (L.); l. swordshaped, st. compressed, perianth beardless, its inner segments about as long as the stigmas.—*E. B.* 596. *R.* ix. 347.—Herb green, not glaucous, yielding an unpleasant smell when bruised. Fl. lead-coloured or bluish, rarely yellow.—Woods and thickets. P. VI. VII.

[\**I. tuberosa* (L.); l. tetragonal, segments of the perianth acute, root tuberous. Penzance. Cork.—*E. B. S.* 2818.]

## 3. TRICHONEMA Ker.

1. *T. Columnæ* (R.); scape 1-flowered usually solitary slightly nodding, l. filiform compressed furrowed recurved, spath longer than the tube of the cor., style shorter than the stam., stigmas bifid.—*E. B.* 2549. *R.* ix. 354. *T. Bulbocodium* Sm.—A small bulbous plant not more than 4 in. high. Fl. pale purple or violet, yellow in the lower part within.—Sandy places. Dawlish Warren, Devon. Jersey and Guernsey. P. III. IV. E.

## 4. CROCUS Linn.

\* *Scapes enveloped in a tubular sheath.*

\*1. *C. vernus* (Willd.); l. and fl. at the same time, spath simple, throat of the cor. fringed with hairs, stigma shortly 3-fid, lobes erect wedgeshaped jagged at the end, bulb clothed with slender anastomosing fibres.—*E. B.* 344.—Fl. violet-purple.—Near Nottingham; and Mendham, Suff. P. III. E.

[*C. sativus* (L.); l. succeeding the fl., *spath double*, throat bearded, *stigma in 3 deep linear divisions drooping*, bulb clothed with slender anastomosing fibres.—*E. B.* 343.—Fl. purple. L. usually appearing just before the fl. fades.—Formerly cultivated near Saffron Walden, not naturalized. P. IX. *Saffron.*]

2. *C. nudiflorus* (Sm.); l. succeeding the fl., spath simple, *stigma in 3 deeply lacinated divisions erect*, bulb with a membranous coat.—*E. B.* 491. *C. speciosus* Hook., *E. B. S.* 2752. not *Bieb.*—L. linear, appearing in Dec. (Sm.) March (Dr. Mitchell). Fl. purple. Stigmas only a little higher than the anthers, or rising considerably above the anthers.—Meadows. Between Nottingham Castle and the Trent; Warwick; Warrington; Halifax. P. IX. E.

\*\* *Scapes naked.*

[*C. biflorus* (Mill.); l. and fl. at the same time, spath double, *stigma longer than the stam. erect deeply trifid, divisions truncate and slightly notched* at the end, bulb with a membranous coat.—*E. B. S.* 2645. *C. præcox* Haw. *C. minimus* Hook.—Fl. pale lilac with yellow and purple stripes.—In the park (site of old garden) Barton, Suff. Not indigenous. P. III.]

[*C. aureus* (Sib.); l. and fl. together, *spath simple, stigma shorter than the stam. shortly 3-fid*, segments truncate or slightly notched at the end, bulb coated with compact fibres.—*E. B. S.* 2646.—Fl. yellow.—With the preceding. P. III.]

## Order LXXXIV. AMARYLLIDACEÆ.

Stam. 6. Anth. bursting inwards. Otherwise like *IRIDACEÆ*.

1. *NARCISSUS*. Perianth 6-parted, spreading, with equal segments, and a bellshaped crown within. Stam. alternately shorter, within the crown.
2. *LEUCOJUM*. Perianth 6-parted, bellshaped, the segments all equal and thickened at their points. Stam. equal.
3. *GALANTHUS*. Perianth 6-parted, 3 outer segments spreading, 3 inner shorter erect emarginate. Stam. equal, subulate.

1. *NARCISSUS* *Linn.*

\*1. *N. biflorus* (Curt.); l. linear obtuse "acutely" (Sm.) "obtusely" (Koch) keeled, scape compressed 2-edged striated 2-flowered, crown very short concave crenate at the pale (white) margin.—*E. B.* 276. *R.* ix. 365.—Pet. of a pale sulphur-colour.—Sandy fields in the south. P. IV. V. E. I.

[2. *N. poeticus* (L.); l. linear obtuse obtusely keeled, scape compressed 2-edged mostly 1-flowered, crown very short concave crenate at the red margin.—*E. B.* 275. *R.* ix. 364.—Pet. white, broadly ovate, crown yellow. Heathy open fields on a sandy soil. Norf., Kent. P. V.] E.

3. *N. Pseudo-narcissus* (L.); l. linear obtuse not keeled, scape 2-edged 1-flowered, segments of perianth scarcely longer than tube, crown bellshaped crisped at the margin and crenate as long as the perianth, pedicel within the spath short.—*E. B.* 17. *R.* ix. 369.—Fl. large, yellow.—Woods and thickets. P. III. IV. *Daffodil*.

[*N. lobularis* (Schult.); "segments of perianth exactly twice as long as tube, crown 6-lobed." Tenby.—*N. minor* (L.); "crown 6-lobed as long as the perianth, pedicel long." Below Penrice Castle, Glam.—*N. incomparabilis* (Curt.); crown erect  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as perianth, otherwise like No. 3. In several places in the south.—These are not native plants.]

2. *LEUCOJUM* *Linn.* Snowflake.

†1. *L. æstivum* (L.); spath many-flowered, style thickened upwards.—*E. B.* 621. *R.* ix. 362.—Bulbous. Height 2—2½ feet. Fl. white, drooping, tips greenish. L. broadly linear, keeled. Scape 2-edged. Spath usually as long as the flowers.—Wet meadows. P. V. *Summer Snowflake*. E.

3. GALANTHUS *Linn.* Snowdrop.

1. *G. nivalis* (L.).—*E.B.* 19. *R.* ix. 363.—Fl. white, drooping, with the inner segments greenish. Scape 1-flowered. L. 2, keeled, broadly linear, glaucous. Bulbous.—Thickets. P. II. III.

## Order LXXXV. ASPARAGACEÆ.

Perianth inferior, petaloid, 6-parted or 4—8-parted. Stam. 6 or 4—8, inserted into the receptacle or on the perianth. Anth. bursting inwards. Ovary superior, 3-celled. Ovules 1 or many in each cell. Styles 1—3. Fr. succulent, not bursting. Root not bulbous.—In this and the two succeeding Orders I follow Koch, who appears to have paid great attention to them. For figures of the genera see *G. F. G. Monocot.* ii.

1. ASPARAGUS. Perianth 6-parted, bellshaped, tubular below. Stam. 6. Ovary 3-celled, cells 2-ovuled. Style 1. Stigmas 3, *reflexed*.—Fl. by abortion diœcious.
2. CONVALLARIA. Perianth bellshaped, 6-parted, deciduous. Ovary 3-celled, cells 2-ovuled. Stigma blunt, trigonous. Berry with 1-seeded cells. Fl. jointed to pedicel.
3. POLYGONATUM. Perianth tubular, 6-toothed, tardily deciduous. Ovary 3-celled, cells 2-ovuled. Stigma blunt, trigonous. Berry with 1-seeded cells. Fl. not jointed to pedicel.
4. MAIANTHEMUM. Perianth 4-parted, segments horizontally patent or reflexed, deciduous. Stam. 4. Style 1. Stigma blunt. Berry 2-celled, cells 1-seeded.
5. RUSCUS. Perianth 6-parted to the base, persistent. Male with the filaments connected into a tube on the top of which the 3 anth. are placed. Fem. the same but the anthers barren. Style 1. Stigmas capitate. Berry 3-celled, cells 2-seeded.

1. ASPARAGUS *Linn.*

1. *A. officinalis* (L.); st. herbaceous mostly erect without spines branched, l. fasciculated terete flexible setaceous.—*E. B.* 339.—Root creeping. Stems numerous, scaly, erect, or rarely procumbent, scarcely more than a foot high (in cultivation 3 feet).—Wild state of the garden Asparagus. Sea-coast, rare. Kynance Cove, Cornwall. South coast of Anglesea. Giltar Point, Pemb. Gosford Links, Scotl. P. VIII.

## 2. CONVALLARIA Linn.

1. *C. majalis* (L.).—*E. B.* 1035. *St.* 14. 10.—About a foot high. *L.* 2, ovate-lanceolate, radical. Scape semicylindrical. Fl. racemose, nodding, pure white, globose-bellshaped, fragrant.—Woods and thickets. *P. V.* *Lily of the Valley.* *E. S.*

## 3. POLYGONATUM Tourn.

1. *P. verticillatum* (All.); *l. linear-lanceolate whorled*, st. erect angular.—*E. B.* 128. *R. x.* 435.—*St.* 2 feet high. *L.* 3—5 in a whorl. Berries red.—Woods. Den of Rechip, and Craighall, Perthshire. Smalesmouth, Northumberland. *P. VI.* *E. S.*

2. *P. officinale* (All.); *l. ovate-oblong half clasping glabrous alternate, st. angular*, peduncles 1—2-flowered, *filaments glabrous*.—*Convallaria Polygonatum* (L.), *E. B.* 280. *R. x.* 434.—Height 1—1½ foot. Berry bluish.—Woods, rare. *P. V.* *Solomon's Seal.* *E.*

3. *P. multiflorum* (All.); *l. ovate-oblong half clasping glabrous alternate, st. round*, peduncles 1- or many-flowered, *filaments downy*.—*E. B.* 279. *R. x.* 433.—Height 2 feet. Berry bluish.—Woods. *P. V.* *Solomon's Seal.* *E. S.*

## 4. MAIANTHEMUM Wiggers.

\*1. *M. bifolium* (DC.); st. with 2 alternate stalked triangular-cordate leaves.—*Ger. Herb.* p. 409.—*Convallaria L.*, *St.* 13. 6. *R. x.* 436.—*St.* 6—8 in. high. Root filiform. *L.* very deeply cordate. Raceme terminal, resembling a spike. Fl. small, segments reflexed. "Berry yellow with brown spots."—Woods. Howick, Northumb. (now eradicated). *Mr. R. Embleton.* Kenwood, Middlesex. *Mr. E. Edwards.* Dingley Wood, Preston; and Harwood near Blackburn. *Gerard.* *P. V.* *E.*

## 5. RUSCUS Linn.

1. *R. aculeatus* (L.); *l. ovate-attenuate very acute rigid bearing the fl. upon the middle of their upper surface*, fl. solitary rarely in pairs with a flat subulate scarious 1-nerved bract.—*E. B.* 560. *R. x.* 437.—Foliage evergreen. Fl. very minute. The apparent *l.* are flattened shoots.—Thickets. *Sh. III. IV.* *Butcher's Broom.* *E. S.*

## Order LXXXVI. LILIACEÆ.

Perianth inferior, petaloid, 6-parted. Stam. 6, inserted into the receptacle or on the perianth. Anth. bursting inwards. Ovary superior, 3-celled. Ovules many in each cell. Style 1.

Stigmas 3 or 1. Fr. dry, capsular, bursting with 3 valves bearing the dissepiment on their middle.—For fig. of genera see *G. F. G. Monocot.* ii.

Tribe I. *TULIPEÆ*. Leaves of the perianth distinct. Cells of the caps. many-seeded. Seeds flat (in *Lloydia* angular), placed closely one above another; testa pale or fuscous, not crustaceous.—St. usually more or less leafy. Root bulbous.

1. *TULIPA*. Perianth-l. 6, without nectaries, deciduous. Anth. erect. Style 0. Stigma 3-lobed. Seeds flat.
2. *FRITILLARIA*. Perianth-l. 6, deciduous, a nectariferous depression at the base of each. Anth. attached above their base. Style 3-fid at the apex. Seeds flat.
- [3. *LILIUM*. Perianth-l. 6, deciduous, spreading or reflexed, a longitudinal nectariferous furrow at the base of each. Anth. attached above their base. Stigma capitate. Seeds flat.]
4. *LLOYDIA*. Perianth-l. 6, persistent, patent. Stam. inserted at the base of perianth. Anth. erect. Style filiform. Stigma trigonous. Seeds angular above, flat beneath.

Tr. II. *ASPHODELEÆ*. Fl. not jointed to their stalks. Leaves of perianth distinct. Cells of the caps. few-seeded. Seeds various in form, usually with a black crustaceous testa.—St. usually leafless. Root bulbous.

5. *ORNITHOGALUM*. Perianth-l. 6, spreading, persistent. Stam. on the receptacle and adhering only slightly to the perianth. Anth. incumbent, attached by their backs.—Fl. white or yellow, never blue.
6. *GAGEA*. Perianth-l. 6, spreading, persistent. Stam. adhering to the base of the perianth. Anth. erect.—Fl. corymbose or umbellate.
7. *SCILLA*. Perianth-l. 6, spreading, deciduous. Stam. on the base of the perianth. Anth. incumbent.—Fl. racemed, never white or yellow.
8. *ALLIUM*. Perianth-l. 6, rather spreading. Stam. at the base of the perianth. Anth. incumbent.—Fl. umbellate. Spath of 1 or 2 leaves.

Tr. III. *ANTHERICEÆ*. Fl. jointed to their stalks. Leaves of perianth slightly connected below. Cells of caps. few-seeded. Seeds various in form.—Root not bulbous.



9. *SIMETHIS*. Perianth-l. 6, spreading, deciduous. Stam. on the base of the perianth. Filaments bearded. Anth. incumbent. Caps. 3-celled, 6-seeded.

Tr. IV. *HEMEROCALLIDÆ*. Leaves of the perianth combined below. Cells of the caps. few-seeded. Seeds various in form, testa (in our plants) black.

10. *ENDYMION*. Perianth tubular-bellshaped of 6 connivent leaves with reflexed points, combined below. Stam. inserted below the middle of the perianth, filaments decurrent.
11. *MUSCARI*. Perianth globose or subcylindrical, narrowed at the mouth, 6-toothed. Stam. inserted at about the middle of the tube, filaments not decurrent.

### Tribe I. *Tulipeæ*.

#### 1. *TULIPA* Linn. Tulip.

†1. *T. sylvestris* (L.); st. 1-flowered glabrous, fl. at first drooping, inner segments of perianth and base of the stamens bearded.—*E. B.* 63. *St.* 29. 11. *R. x.* 446.—Fl. yellow, rarely produced in a wild state.—Chalk-pits in the eastern counties. Several places in Scotland. *P. IV. V. Wild Tulip.* E. S.

#### 2. *FRITILLARIA* Linn. Fritillary.

1. *F. Meleagris* (L.); st. single-flowered leafy, l. all alternate linear-lanceolate.—*E. B.* 622. *St.* 18. 4. *R. x.* 442.—About a foot high. Fl. flesh-coloured with numerous dark spots, sometimes white.—Meadows and pastures in the east and south. *P. V.* E.

#### 3. *LILIUM* Linn.

[\*1. *L. Martagon* (L.); l. whorled elliptic-lanceolate, st. pubescent-scabrous, fl. nodding, perianth reflexed.—*E. B. S.* 2799. *R. x.* 451.—Height 1—1½ foot. Fl. violet-flesh-coloured with dark purple spots.—Copses. *P. VI. VII. Turk's-cap Lily.*] E.

[*L. pyrenaicum* (L.); l. scattered linear-lanceolate, fl. nodding, perianth reflexed.—Between S. Molton and Mollond, Devon. *Mr. G. Maw.*]

#### 4. *LLOYDIA* Salisb.

1. *L. serotina* (R.); root-l. semicylindrical, st.-l. dilated below and sheathing, fl. mostly solitary, nectary a transverse plait.—*E. B.* 793. *St.* 28. 2. *R. x.* 440. *Anthericum* Sm.—Height 5 or 6 in. St. and l. springing separately from the root. St.-l. several, short. Fl. white with reddish lines internally.—Welsh mountains, very rare. Snowdon. Glyder Fawr. *P. VI.* E.

Tribe II. *Asphodeleæ*.5. ORNITHOGALUM *Linn.*

\*1. *O. umbellatum* (L.); fl. corymbose, peduncles longer than the linear-lanceolate bracts, filaments lanceolate simple, l. linear glabrous.—*E. B.* 130. *R. x.* 467.—L. longer than the stem; or filiform and shorter. Height 8—12 in. Fl. white with a broad green longitudinal band externally.—Meadows and pastures. P. V. *Common Star of Bethlehem.* E. S.

2. *O. pyrenaicum* (L.); fl. in an elongated raceme, peduncles at first spreading afterwards erect, bracts lanceolate-acuminate, filaments dilated below with a long point, l. fugacious linear grooved.—*E. B.* 499.—St. leafless, 2—3 feet high. Raceme very long. Fl. greenish-white, segments of the perianth variable in breadth. L. withering before the stalk appears, rarely contemporaneous.—Woods. Extremely common near Bath. Sussex. Bedfordshire. P. VI. *Spiked Star of Bethlehem.* E.

\*3. *O. nutans* (L.); fl. few in a lax nodding raceme, peduncles shorter than the bracts, filaments flat membranous trifid, the lateral points acute middle one very short bearing the anther, l. linear-lanceolate.—*E. B.* 1997. *Albuca* *R. x.* 473.—Height 9—12 in. Fl. large, white, greenish externally.—Fields and orchards, rare. P. IV. V. E.

6. GAGEA *Salisb.*

1. *G. lutea* (Ker.); radical l. usually solitary linear-lanceolate flat, bracts 2 opposite, peduncles umbellate simple glabrous, segments of the perianth oblong obtuse, bulb ovate solitary.—*E. B.* 21. *R. x.* 477. *Ornithogalum* L.—St. about 6 in. high, shorter than the leaves. Bracts lanceolate, 1 of them often longer than the yellow flowers.—Woods and thickets, rare. P. III. IV. E. S.

7. SCILLA *Linn.*

1. *S. autumnalis* (L.); l. linear numerous, raceme lax, peduncles ascending, bracts 0.—*E. B.* 78. *R. x.* 463.—Height 4—6 in. Fl. purplish-blue with a green line down the back, in perfection before the l. appear.—Dry pastures in the south and west. P. VIII. *Autumnal Squill.* E.

2. *S. verna* (Huds.); l. linear channeled hooded at the end numerous, raceme few-flowered corymbose, bracts lanceolate as long or longer than the peduncles.—*E. B.* 23. *R. x.* 463.—Height 4—5 in. Fl. blue. L. as long or longer than the stalk.—Western and northern coasts. P. IV. V. *Vernal Squill.*

[*S. bifolia* (L.); l. linear-lanceolate usually only 2, raceme lax slightly corymbose, ped. erect, bracts 0.—*E. B.* 24.—Said to grow in the west of England. P. IV.]

# 8. ALLIUM *Linn.*

\* *Stam. alternately broader and 3-pointed, the middle point alone bearing an anther.* PORRUM Tourn.

† St.-l. flat or keeled, not hollow.

\*1. *A. Ampeloprasum* (L.); st. leafy below, l. linear, spath elongated, *umbel globose compact*, *stam. exserted*, *anther-bearing point of 3-pointed filaments as long as the undivided part*, bulb compound of 2—4 divisions.—*E. B.* 1656.—Bulb with large offsets within its coats. St. 2—6 feet high. L. long, linear. *Spath calyptriform*, parting at the base and falling off in one piece before the fl. open; horn 1—2 in. long. Fl. pale purple, the keel of the outer subemarginate segments greenish and roughish. Germen rather globose, nectarial projections at about the middle, lower spaces slightly excavated. Head-bulbs rare, when present small, the size of peas.—Cliffs on the Steep Holmes Island in the Severn (remains of former cultivation, *Borr.*). Gt. Arran Island, Galway. *Mr. Andrews.* Indigenous on cliffs in Guernsey. P. VIII. E.

2. *A. Babingtonii* (Borr.); st. leafy below, l. acutely keeled, spath long-pointed, *umbel loose irregular* with hemispherical bulbs, *stam. exserted*, *anther-bearing point of 3-pointed filaments rather shorter than the undivided part and with an incurved apex when young*, bulb compound of few (2) divisions.—*E. B. S.* 2906. *A. Halleri* Bab., not G. Don.—St. 4—6 feet high. L. long, linear, broad. Heads large, with numerous bulbs about as large as a hazel-nut. Spath usually deciduous in two pieces or persistent; horn 1—2 in. long. Fl. pale reddish purple, rather few, more conical than in the preceding, only slightly opening; outer segments with a green keel, ovate-oblong, with callous points, edges and back rough with minute pellucid points; inner segments slightly emarginate and without points. Lengthened stalks, 1—2 in. long, bearing *secondary heads* are usually present. Germen rather conical, nectarial projections below the middle, lower spaces rather deeply excavated.—Roundstone, and S. Isles of Arran, Galway. Cornwall. P. VIII. E. I.

3. *A. Scorodoprasum* (L. !); st. leafy below, l. flat, sheaths 2-edged, *spath short and broad with a very short point*, *umbel globose* with numerous spherical small bulbs, *stam. included* or equalling the perianth, *anther-bearing point of 3-pointed fila-*

ments shorter than the undivided part or the lateral points, bulb with numerous purple offsets.—*E. B. S.* 2905. *A. arenarium* L. !, Sm.—St. 2—3 feet high. L. with scabrous margins. Heads small. Fl. few, purple; the segments all with a minute apiculus, outer with the edges and keel rough. Head-bulbs deep purple.—Sandy woods and fields in the north. P. VI. VII. E. S. ?

†† Stem-leaves hollow.

4. *A. vineale* (L.); st. leafy below, l. *terete* slightly channeled above, spath 1-valved short with a slender elongated point, umbel globose with numerous bulbs, stam. exserted, *anther-bearing point of 3-pointed filaments equalling the undivided part and half as long as the lateral points*.—*E. B.* 1974. *R. I. t.* 404. *A. arenarium* Fries.—St. 2 feet high. L. faded at the time of flowering. Heads with few pale rose-coloured fl. with green keels and long stalks. Head-bulbs small, oval, acute, greenish.—β. *A. compactum* (Thuil.); umbel without fl., head-bulbs terminating in a leaflike point.—Waste ground and dry fields. P. VII. *Crow Garlick*.

5. *A. sphærocephalum* (L.); st. leafy below, l. subcylindrical channeled above smooth, spath 2-valved short, *umbel globose without bulbs*, stam. twice as long as the perianth, *anther-bearing point of 3-pointed filaments as long as the undivided part longer than the lateral points*, bulb accompanied by stalked offsets.—*E. B. S.* 2813.—St. 1—2 feet high. L. usually faded before the time of flowering. Heads with numerous rose-coloured or purple fl., keels darker and rough. *A. descendens* (L.) scarcely differs.—St. Vincents Rocks, Bristol. *Mr. H. O. Stephens*. Sands in Jersey. P. VII. E.

\*\* *Stam. all simple, not 3-pointed, connected at the base. Spath 2-valved, 1 valve with a long point. St.-l. narrow.*

6. *A. oleraceum* (L.); st. leafy below, l. channeled above ribbed beneath, spath with 1 of the points very long, umbel with bulbs, stam. equalling or shorter than the perianth.—*E. B.* 488.—Height 1—2 feet. L. (of the Bristol plant) thick, fleshy, solid, nearly flat but slightly and broadly channeled above, with 4 ribs beneath. Segments of perianth obtuse.—β. *complanatum* (Fries); stam. shorter than the perianth, l. of equal thickness throughout, curved upwards at the sides so as to appear channeled, with numerous ribs on both sides. Perhaps a distinct species. *A. carinatum* Sm., *E. B.* 1658.—Borders of fields. β. Mountains in the north. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

[*A. carinatum* (L.) has protruded stamens.]

\*\*\* *Stam. all simple and distinct. Spath 2-valved, short. Leaves hollow.*

7. *A. Schænoprasum* (L.); st. naked or with one leaf, l. terete or slightly flattened above subulate, spath ovate pointed about as long as the flowers, umbel many-flowered globose without bulbs, stam. simple about half the length of the lanceolate segments of the perianth.—*E. B.* 2441.—St. about 6 in. high. L. straight mostly with even striæ. Pet. lanceolate. Barren bulbs with 2 leaves. Fl. pink. Bulbs forming dense tufts.—β. *A. sibiricum* (L.); l. curved and bent downwards with crenulated striæ, pet. lanceolate-attenuate, barren bulbs single-leaved, style longer than the young germen.—*E. B. S.* 2934.—Height 6 in. to 2 feet. Heads large. This plant has retained its characters for several years in Mr. Borrer's garden and is probably a distinct species.—Meadows and pastures in mountainous situations. β. Rocks and cliffs near the sea. Tintagel; between Kynance Cove and Mullion; Cornwall. P. VI. VII. *Chives.* E. S.

\*\*\*\* *Stam. all simple. Leaves flat, all radical.*

[8. *A. triquetrum* (L.); st. triquetrous, l. linear acutely folded and keeled, spath 2-valved about equalling the erect bulbless lax umbel, stam. half as long as the oblong segments of the perianth.—*R. x.* 503.—Bulb ovate. L. angularly folded, acute. Segments of perianth white with a slender green midrib.—Hedges in Guernsey. P. V. VI.]

9. *A. ursinum* (L.); st. naked triangular, l. stalked ovate-lanceolate, spath 2-valved ovate, umbel level-topped lax without bulbs, stam. simple.—*E. B.* 122.—Bulb slender, oblong. L. few, broad, smooth, bright green. Stalk l, as tall or taller than the leaves. Fl. white. Smelling strongly of garlick when bruised.—Damp woods and hedges. P. V. VI. *Ramsons.*

[*A. ambiguum* (Sm.); st. terete, l. broadly linear attenuate, umbels few-flowered with a few bulbs, spath 3—4-valved, stam. about half the length of the perianth.—Rochester. Eye Castle Hill, Suff. Not a native. *E. B. S.* 2803.]

### Tribe III. *Anthericeæ.*

#### 9. SIMETHIS *Kunth.*

1. *S. bicolor* (K.).—*E. B. S.* 2952.—Root of fleshy fibres. L. linear, flat or a little keeled upwards. St. and l. inclosed in sheathing scales and surrounded by brown fibres. Fl. paniced. Pet. purple without, white within. Seed-stalks thick, white. Seeds black.—Sandy heaths. Near Bournemouth, Dorset. On hills and by sea-side, Derrynane, Kerry. P. V. E. I.

Tribe IV. *Hemerocallideæ*.10. ENDYMION *Dumort.*

1. *E. nutans* (Dum.); l. linear, raceme nodding, fl. bellshaped cylindrical, apex of the sep. revolute, bracts 2.—*Scilla* Sm., *E. B.* 377. *Agraphis* Link.—Scape about a foot high. Fl. blue, rarely white. Stam. united to the perianth half-way up. L. shorter than the scape.—Woods and thickets. P. V. *English Blue-bell*.

11. MUSCARI *Tourn.* Grape Hyacinth.

1. *M. racemosum* (Mill.); fl. ovate nodding crowded upper ones nearly sessile abortive, l. linear flaccid recurved.—*Hyacinthus* Sm., *E. B.* 1931.—Scape 1 ft. high. Fl. dark blue.—Sandy fields. Plentiful near Pakenham, Suffolk. P. V. *E.*

## Order LXXXVII. COLCHICACEÆ.

Perianth inferior, 6—7-parted. Stam. 6, on the receptacle or perianth. Anth. attached below their middle, bursting outwards. Ovaries superior, 1 of 3 cells, or 3 of 1 cell more or less connected. Ovules numerous. Styles 1—3. Fr. bursting inwards of 3 separate 1-celled follicles, or more or less combined into a 3-celled septicidal capsule.—See *G. F. G. Monocot.* ii.

1. COLCHICUM. Perianth funnelshaped with a very long tube; limb 6-parted, petaloid. Caps. 3, connected throughout, 1-celled, opening at the inner edge, many-seeded.
2. TOFIELDIA. Perianth 6-leaved. Caps. 3, connected to above the middle, 1-celled, opening at the inner edge, many-seeded.

1. COLCHICUM *Linn.* Meadow Saffron.

1. *C. autumnale* (L.); l. flat lanceolate erect.—*E. B.* 133.—Root large, tuberous. L. a foot long and often an inch broad, dark green, smooth. Fl. several, bright purple, radical, with very long tubes, the germen remaining under ground and appearing in the spring with the leaves.—Meadows. P. IX. X.

2. TOFIELDIA *Huds.*

1. *T. palustris* (Huds.); pedicels naked at the top but with a 3-lobed bract at the base.—*E. B.* 536 (not good). *T. borealis* Wahl. *St.* 78. 8.—*St.* 4—8 in. high. L. swordshaped, about 2 in. long, in 2-ranked radical tufts. Fl. in a short dense spike, at first sessile, afterwards slightly stalked with a bract at the base of the stalk but none under the perianth. This is the true plant of Hudson.—Mountain bogs. P. VII.

## Order LXXXVIII. ERIOCAULACEÆ.

Fl. capitate, unisexual. Perianth glumaceous, 2—6-parted. Stam. 2—6, if in two rows the inner row most developed. Anth. 2-celled. Ovary superior 2—3-celled. Ovules solitary pendulous. Dehiscence of caps. loculicidal. Seeds coated with wings or rows of hairs. Embryo lenticular, on the outside of farinaceous albumen, at the extremity remote from the hilum.

1. ERIOCAULON. Fl. in a compact scaly head. Barren fl. in the centre. Perianth 4—6-fid, the inner segments united nearly to the summit. Stam. 4—6. Fertile fl. in the circumference. Perigone deeply 4-parted. Stigmas 2—3. Caps. 2—3-lobed, 2—3-celled; cells 1-seeded.

1. ERIOCAULON *Linn.*

1. *E. septangulare* (With.); scapes striated longer than the cellular compressed subulate glabrous l., fl. 4-cleft hairy at the extremities as well as the scales, stam. 4, caps. 2-celled.—*E. B.* 733.—Roots of numerous white jointed fibres. St. varying in height according to the depth of the water, usually with 6 or 8 rarely 7 or 10 angles, each corresponding with a bundle of vessels surrounding a central bundle. Fertile fl. 4-parted nearly to the base, 2 lateral divisions keeled compressed obtuse fringed black. Each fl. with a broad blunt black scale in front shorter and broader than the flower.—Peaty lakes and pools in Skye and a few of the neighbouring islands; and in Cunnamara. P. VIII. S. I.

## Order LXXXIX. JUNCACEÆ.

Perianth more or less glumaceous, 6-parted. Stam. 6, on the base of the segments, or 3 opposite to the outer series. Anth. 2-celled. Ovary 1—3-celled, superior. Ovules 1, 3, or many in each cell. Style 1, stigmas usually 3. Fr. capsular, 3-valved, loculicidal, sometimes not bursting. Embryo subcylindrical, very minute, within firm albumen, near the hilum.—For fig. of genera see *G. F. G. Monocot.* ii. 28. 29. 30.

1. NARTHECIUM. Perianth partly coloured, of 6 linear-lanceolate persistent leaves. Filaments woolly. Style undivided. Stigma simple obtuse. Caps. pyramidal, 3-celled, 3-valved. Placenta extending only a short distance up inner edge of dissepiment. Seeds with a long filiform appendage at each end.
2. JUNCUS. Perianth glumaceous, 6-leaved. Filaments glabrous. Style undivided. Stigmas 3, filiform. Caps. 3-celled, 3-valved. Seeds attached to the inner edge of the dissepiments.

3. *LUZULA*. Caps. 1-celled, 3-valved, without dissepiments. Seeds 3, at the base of the cell. Otherwise like *Juncus*.

1. *NARTHECIUM* *Huds.* Bog Asphodel.

1. *N. ossifragum* (Huds.); l. linear-swordshaped, pedicels with 1 bract at the base and another above their middle, perianth longer than the stam. and considerably shorter than the caps.—*E. B.* 535. *St.* 78. 3. *R.* x. 421.—*St.* 6—8 in. high, slightly leafy, decumbent and rooting below. L. mostly in radical 2-ranked tufts, half the height of the stem. Cluster continuous. Fl. bright yellow,—Turfy bogs. P. VI. VII.

2. *JUNCUS* *Linn.* Rush.

- \* *Barren and fertile stems subulate with leafy sheaths below. L. long, resembling the stems, or reduced to a mucro. Seeds with a loose testa forming a sack at each end (appendaged).*

1. *J. maritimus* (Sm.); st. naked, l. radical terete sharp-pointed, panicle compound erect, segments of perianth equal lanceolate acute as long as the elliptical mucronate capsule.—*E. B.* 1725. *R.* ix. 402.—*St.* erect, 1—2 feet high. Panicle elongated, lax.—Salt marshes, but not very common. P. VII. VIII.

2. *J. acutus* (L.); st. naked, l. radical terete sharp-pointed, panicle very compound mostly compact, segments of perianth equal half the length of the roundish ovate caps., 3 inner ones obtuse with a membranous border.—*E. B.* 1614. *St.* 71. 6. *R.* ix. 401.—*St.* erect, rigid, with a very sharp rigid point, 3—6 feet high. Panicle dense, corymbose. Fr. twice as large as that of the preceding.—Sands on the sea-coast, rare. P. VII. VIII. E. I.

- \*\* *Barren and fertile stems subulate with sheaths at their bases which are either leafless or with rudimentary leaves. Seeds with a close testa (not appendaged).*

3. *J. effusus* (L.); st. naked faintly striated soft, pith continuous, panicle close or diffuse, caps. obovate retuse not apiculate, stam. 3.—*E. B.* 836. *R.* ix. 413.—Height 1—2 feet. L. altogether wanting or reduced to minute slender filaments at the top of sheathing scales. Panicle diffuse, branched; or more or less dense, globose. Anth. oval, short.—Marshy ground. P. VII. *Soft Rush.*

4. *J. conglomeratus* (L.); st. naked faintly striated soft, pith continuous, panicle close or diffuse, caps. obovate retuse apiculate, stam. 3.—*E. B.* 835. *St.* 71. 3. *R.* ix. 408.—Height 1—2 feet. L. none or reduced to minute slender filaments at the top of the sheathing scales. Panicle globose, dense; or more or



ess diffuse. Anth. linear.—Marshy ground. P. VII. *Common Rush.*

5. *J. glaucus* (Sibth.); *st.* naked *deeply striated* rigid, *pith interrupted*, panicle loose much branched erect, segments of perianth lanceolate-subulate rather longer than the *elliptic-oblong mucronate capsule*, *stam.* 6.—*E. B.* 665. *St.* 71. 5. *R.* ix. 415.—Panicle ascending, diffuse. Fr. black. *St.* rigid, attenuated, glaucous. Sheaths dark. L. none or reduced to minute slender filaments at the top of the scales.—Wet places. P. VII. *Hard Rush.*

6. *J. diffusus* (Hoppe); *st.* naked *finely striated* rigid, *pith continuous*, panicle loose much branched erect, segments of perianth lanceolate-subulate longer than the *obovate-obtuse mucronate capsule*, *stam.* 6.—*St.* 77. 10. *R.* ix. 414.—Very similar to the preceding, but caps. much smaller. *St.* green.—In wet places, rare? P. VII. VIII. E. S.

7. *J. balticus* (Willd.); *st.* naked *very faintly striated* rigid, *pith continuous*, panicle erect slightly branched, segments of perianth ovate-lanceolate acute, *caps. elliptical* scarcely trigonous obtuse mucronate.—*E. B. S.* 2621. *St.* 71. 2. *R.* ix. 411.—Root creeping widely. L. none or reduced to very minute points at the top of the sheathing scales.—Distinguished from *J. arcticus* by its rounded not trigonous capsules, and from *J. glaucus* by its extensively creeping root, scarcely striated *st.* and continuous *pith.*—Sandy and wet sea-coasts. P. VII. S.

8. *J. filiformis* (L.); *st.* naked filiform faintly striated, *panicle simple of few* (about 7) *fl. placed near the middle of the st.*, segments of perianth lanceolate acute, caps. roundish-obovate obtuse mucronate.—*E. B.* 1175. *St.* 36. 10. *R.* ix. 412.—L. none or as in the preceding plants. *St.* remarkably slender, about 1 ft. high; small panicles placed very low.—Stony margins of lakes in the north. P. VII. E. S.

\*\*\* *No barren stems.*

† Fl. capitate or solitary and terminal. Seeds appendaged.

9. *J. castaneus* (Sm.); *st. bearing* 2—3 *channeled* l., heads terminal solitary or 2 or 3, segments of perianth elliptic-lanceolate acute half as long as the ovate-oblong pointed trigonal capsules, *root creeping.*—*E. B.* 900. *St.* 71. 14. *R.* ix. 393.—*St.* 8—12 in. high. Root with lax runners. Caps. chocolate-coloured. Filaments about twice as long as the anthers.—Micaceous mountain bogs at a great elevation, rare. P. VII. VIII. E. ? S.

10. *J. triglumis* (L.); *st. naked round*, l. radical subulate *channeled*, head solitary terminal of 1—3 erect fl. usually as long as

the membranous bract, segments of the perianth elliptical-oblong obtuse rather shorter than the *ovate-oblong obtuse-mucronate* caps., root *cæspitose*.—*E. B.* 899. *St.* 28. 3. *R.* ix. 392.—Root scarcely creeping. *St.* several from one root, 3—6 in. high, perfectly round. Caps. chestnut-coloured. Filaments many times longer than the anthers.—Boggy places on mountains. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

11. *J. biglumis* (L.); *st. naked channeled* on one side, l. radical subulate compressed (not channeled), head usually shorter than the leaflike bract solitary terminal of 2 unilateral fl. one of which is stalked, segments of perianth oblong-obtuse rather shorter than the *turbinate retuse caps.*, root fibrous.—*E. B.* 898.—*St.* 2—4 in. high, seldom more than 1 from each root. Caps. light brown with purple margins. Anthers short.—Boggy spots on mountains, rare. P. VIII. S.

12. *J. trifidus* (L.); *st. with 1 leaf* on its upper part, the basal sheaths awned, upper sheath with a short l., head terminal of 1—3 fl. with two *setaceous leaflike bracts*, segments of perianth acute shorter than the rounded elliptical beaked caps., root creeping.—*E. B.* 1482. *St.* 71. 12. *R.* ix. 394.—*St.* crowded, erect, slender, 2—6 in. high. Occasionally the stem-l. is wanting and sometimes it has a second head in its axil. Remarkable for its long *setaceous bracts*. Perianth and caps. dark brown.—Damp rocky places on mountains. P. VII. VIII. S.

†† Flowers in a terminal head or 2 heads one above the other, or in paniced heads. Seeds not appendaged.

[13. *J. capitatus* (Weigel); *st. naked erect simple*, l. radical filiform, head terminal mostly solitary shorter than the setaceous bract, segments of the perianth unequal, outer *ovate-lanceolate acuminate-aristate twice as long as the truncate apiculate caps.*, *stam.* 3.—*E. B. S.* 2644.—Plant 1—4 in. high. L. half as long as the stems. Heads large, of 3—6 sessile flowers.—Sandy ground in Guernsey and Jersey. A. VI. VII.]

14. *J. obtusiflorus* (Ehrh.); *st.* 2-leaved and as well as the internally jointed l. *terete*, panicle repeatedly compound spreading divaricate, segments of perianth equal obtuse as long as the ovate acute trigonous (pale brown) capsule.—*E. B.* 2144. *St.* 77. 12. *R.* ix. 404.—Erect, 2—3 feet high. *St.* and l. not compressed. Segments of perianth pale, often tinged with purple, quite blunt or with a small inflexed point.—Marshes, rather rare. P. VII.—IX.

15. *J. acutiflorus* (Ehrh.); *st.* 3—4-leaved and as well as the internally jointed l. *subcompressed*, panicle compound pyramidal, segments of perianth *acuminate-aristate inner ones longest all*

rather shorter than the narrow-ovate acuminate rostrate triquetrous (pale brown) capsule.—*E. B.* 238. *R.* ix. 406. *J. sylvaticus* Hoppe in *St.* 78. 1, Koch.—*St.* erect,  $1\frac{1}{2}$ —2 feet high. *L.* slightly compressed. Clusters 5—6-flowered.—Boggy places. *P.* VI.—VIII.

16. *J. lamprocarpus* (Ehrh.); *st.* 3—6-leaved and as well as the internally jointed *l. compressed*, panicle repeatedly compound erect forked, segments of perianth equal acute the inner ones obtuse all shorter than the ovate attenuated mucronate triquetrous (dark brown) capsule.—*E. B.* 2143. *St.* 71. 16. *R.* ix. 405.—*St.* erect, 12—18 in. high. *L.* compressed, with numerous internal divisions. Clusters 4—8-flowered.—Boggy places. *P.* VII. VIII.

[*J. alpinus* (Vill.), *R.* ix. 403, having an acute dorsal angle to the sheaths of its leaves and blunt segments to its perianth which are mucronate below their summit;—*J. atratus* (Krock.), *R.* ix. 407, having “more deeply striated leaves” than either of the 2 preceding species and the inner acute segments of the perianth about as long as the ovate-attenuate capsule; and *J. nigricans* (Drej.), *R.* ix. 407, with unequal acute segments of perianth and a subglobose capsule; will probably be found in Britain.]

17. *J. nigritellus* (D. Don); *st.* 3—4-leaved and together with the internally jointed *l. nearly cylindrical*, panicle slightly compound erect, segments of perianth nearly equal (3 inner rather longer and broader) all acute shorter than the linear-oblong trigonous rostrate (black) capsule.—*E. B. S.* 2643, not Koch, Kunth.—*St.* erect, 6—12 in. high. *L.* scarcely at all compressed. Clusters of more numerous fl. than in the preceding. Caps. brown, at length black and glossy, more abruptly pointed than in *J. lamprocarpus*.—Boggy places in the north. *P.* VII. VIII.

18. *J. supinus* (Moench); *st.* filiform, *l.* setaceous slightly channeled and faintly jointed internally, panicle nearly simple irregular elongated with few distant clusters, segments of the perianth equal acute (3 inner rather obtuse) nearly as long as the elliptical very obtuse mucronate (pale brown) capsule, anth. as long as their filaments.—*E. B.* 801. *St.* 13. 8. *R.* ix. 397. *J. uliginosus* and *J. subverticillatus* Sm.—Extremely variable in size and the direction of its stems, sometimes erect, at others prostrate and rooting at every joint, or floating. Fl. often viviparous. Stam. 3 or 6.— $\beta$ . *J. nigritellus* (Koch); caps. shorter, stam. 6, filaments nearly twice as long as the elliptical anthers. *St.* 78. 2.—Boggy and wet places.  $\beta$ . Ivy Bridge, Devon (in a bog). *Mr. Keys.* Cunnamara, Galway. *P.* VI.—VIII.

††† Flowers solitary, remote or corymbose and forming a terminal panicle. Seeds not appendaged.

19. *J. squarrosus* (L.); *st.* leafless simple, *l.* linear channeled

radical, panicle terminal compound with cymose branches, *segments of perianth ovate-lanceolate* acute or rather obtuse *as long as the obovate obtuse mucronate capsule*, anth. 4 times as long as their filaments.—*E. B.* 933. *St.* 36. 11. *R.* ix. 400.—*St.* erect, 6—12 in. high. *L.* numerous, somewhat spreading, rigid, half as long as the stem. Caps. pale brown, shining.—Wet heaths and moors. *P.* VI. VII.

20. *J. compressus* (Jacq.); *st.* with 1 leaf in the middle, l. linear channeled, panicle terminal compound subcymose usually shorter than the bract, *segments of perianth oval oblong obtuse shorter than the roundly ovate shortly mucronate capsule*.—*E. B.* 934. *St.* 36. 13. *R.* ix. 399.—*St.* slender, erect, round and leafy below, naked and compressed above. Floral bracts usually pale. Style half the length of the ovary. Anth. oblong, about as long as the filaments.—Damp places. *P.* VI.—VIII.

21. *J. Gerardi* (Lois.); *st.* with 1 or more leaves, l. linear channeled, panicle terminal compound subcymose usually longer than the bract, *segments of perianth oval-oblong obtuse about as long as the oval-oblong strongly mucronate capsule*.—*J. cænosus* Bich., Sm., *E. B. S.* 2680. *St.* 71. 8. *R.* ix. 398.—*St.* trigonous in its upper part. Floral bracts usually shining brown. Style as long as the ovary. Anth. elongate, at least twice as long as the filaments.—Salt marshes. *P.* VI.—VIII. *Mud Rush.*

[22. *J. tenuis* (Willd.); “*st.* above shortly dichotomous panicled, l. linear-setaceous grooved, fl. solitary approximate mostly sessile, *caps. nearly spherical shorter than the very acuminate leaves of the perianth.*” Hooker.—*E. B.* 2174. *J. Gesneri* Sm.—Distinguished from the following by its capsule.—On marshy ground, Clova Mountains. *Mr. G. Don.* *P.* VII.]

23. *J. bufonius* (L.); *st.* leafy dichotomous, l. setaceous, fl. solitary unilateral scattered mostly sessile, segments of the perianth unequal lanceolate-acuminate longer than the *oblong obtuse capsule*.—*E. B.* 802. *St.* 36. 12. *R.* ix. 395.—*St.* 4—8 in. high, usually with only 1 leaf on the slender stems.—*β. fasciculatus* (Koch); *st.* shorter (2—3 in. high) and thicker, fl. 2 or 3 together.—Marshy and wet places. *A.* VII. VIII. *Toad Rush.*

[*J. pygmæus* (Thuil.), *J. triandrus* (*R.* ix. 391) with a pyramidal caps., and like *J. bufonius β*, will probably be found in sandy places near the sea in Britain.]

### 3. LUZULA *Cand.*

1. *L. sylvatica* (Bich.); l. linear-lanceolate hairy, panicle subcymose doubly compound, peduncles elongated, clusters about 3-flowered, segments of perianth bristle-pointed as long as the

ovate-mucronate capsule, filaments very short, seed minutely tubercled at the end.—*E. B.* 737. *St.* 36. 14. *R.* ix. 390. *L. maxima* DC., Koch. *Juncus sylvaticus* Huds.—Underground st. woody. *St.* 12—18 in. high. *L.* broad, shining, striated with hairy edges. Panicle much longer than the leaflike bracts.—Shady places. *P.* IV.—VI. *Great Woodrush.*

[*L. nivea* (DC.); panicle patent overtopped by bract, ped. mostly 4-flowered, segments of perianth acute longer than caps., anth. almost sessile.—Fl. whitish.—Bromhall Woods, Dunfermline, but planted. *S.*]

2. *L. Forsteri* (DC.); l. linear hairy, panicle subcymose only slightly branched, *ped.* 1-flowered erect with both fl. and fr., style equalling stam., filaments  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as the anth., caps. acute scarcely shorter than perianth, seeds with a straight blunt crest.—*E. B.* 1293. *St.* 77. 2.—*St.* slender, about a foot high.—Thickets, rather rare. *P.* V. *E.*

3? *L. Borreri* (Bromf. MS.); l. linear-lanceolate hairy, pan. subcymose long very slightly branched, *ped.* 1—2-fl., upper ones reflexed after flowering, style equalling stam., filaments about  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as anth., caps. acute shorter (?) than the perianth, seeds with a slender reflexed crest.—*St.* slender, more than a foot high. Bracts at base of pan. narrow, scarcely leaflike. Ovary not tapering into the style. Caps. perhaps equalling the perianth when ripe. Seeds as large as those of *L. Forsteri* and with a long crest folded back upon the seed. Only 2 seeds have been found (*Mr. W. H. Purchas*).—Dr. Bromfield's absence from England prevents my obtaining his present opinion upon this plant, but I adopt his proposed name for it most willingly and insert it doubtfully as a species. See *Phytol.* iii. 983.—Isle of Wight. Sussex. Ross, Herefordshire. *P.* IV. V. *E.*

4. *L. pilosa* (Willd.); l. lanceolate hairy, panicle subcymose only slightly branched, *peduncles* 1—3-fl., upper ones reflexed after flowering, fl. solitary, style (excluding stigmas) exceeding stam., filaments about half as long as the anth., caps. blunt scarcely as long as the perianth, seeds with a falcate crest.—*E. B.* 736. *St.* 77. 3.—*St.* slender, 6—12 in. high.—Thickets. *P.* V.

5. *L. campestris* (Willd.); l. linear hairy, panicle of 3 or 4 ovate dense sessile or stalked clusters, segments of perianth lanceolate-acuminate longer than the obtuse apiculate caps., filaments much shorter than the anthers, seeds nearly globular with a basal appendage.—*E. B.* 672. *St.* 77. 5.—*St.* 4—6 in. high. Anth. linear, about 6 times as long as the filaments.—Pastures and dry places. *P.* IV. V.

6. *L. multiflora* (Lej.); l. linear hairy, panicle of numerous ovate dense sessile or stalked clusters, segments of perianth nar-

rowly-lanceolate strongly acuminate longer than the obtuse-apiculate caps., *filaments about as long as the anthers, seeds nearly twice as long as broad with a basal appendage*.—*E. B. S.* 2718. *St.* 77. 7. *L. congesta* Sm.—*St.* 8—20 in. high. Filaments more than half as long as the rather short small anth. and often equaling them. Panicle with the clusters nearly all stalked, or (*β. L. congesta*, Lej., *L. campestris β. Hook.*) contracted into a rounded lobed head.—Moorish and turfy places. P. VI.

7. *L. spicata* (DC.); l. narrow slightly channeled hairy, *panicle an oblong lobed nodding spike*, clusters shorter than their bracts, segments of perianth narrow acuminate bristle-pointed, filaments half as long as the anthers, caps. obtuse apiculate, seeds oblong with a very slight basal appendage.—*E. B.* 1176.—*St.* 3—12 in. high. L. short, slender. Spike  $\frac{1}{2}$ —1 in. long, nodding. Partial bracts tapering, bristle-pointed.—Mountains. P. VII.

8. *L. arcuata* (Hook.); l. channeled slightly hairy, *panicle sub-umbellate* of few 3—5-flowered clusters on long drooping peduncles, segments of perianth broadly-lanceolate bristle-pointed, filaments equalling the anthers, caps. roundish-ovate, seeds oblong obtuse or apiculate scarcely appendaged below.—*E. B. S.* 2688.—*St.* slender, 2—5 in. long. L. short, curved, narrowly linear. Panicle of 3—5 small clusters, 1 nearly sessile, the others on long deflexed stalks.—Highest summits of the Cairngorum and Sutherland mountains. P. VII. VIII. S.

## Order XC. ALISMACEÆ.

Perianth free, 6-parted, coloured. Stam. 6—9 or more. Ovaries 3—6 or numerous. Styles and stigmas the same. Fruit not bursting, 1- or many-seeded. Embryo straight or curved, albumen 0.—See figures of genera in *G. F. G. Monocot.* ii.

### Suborder I. ALISMOIDEÆ.

Three inner segments of the perianth petaloid. *Seeds* 1—2 in each cell, erect or ascending. Placenta sutural. Embryo cylindrical, doubled upon itself, radicle next the hilum.

1. ALISMA. Fl. perfect. Stam. 6. Carp. numerous, 1-seeded, not bursting.
2. ACTINOCARPUS. Fl. perfect. Stam. 6. Carp. 6—8, 2-seeded, combined at the base and spreading in a radiant manner.
3. SAGITTARIA. Fl. monœcious. Male fl. with numerous stam. Female fl. with numerous 1-seeded compressed carpels upon a globose receptacle.

## Suborder II. BUTOMEÆ.

Three inner segments of the perianth petaloid. *Seeds numerous*, minute. Placenta ramified over the inner surface of each follicle. Embryo straight or curved, radicle next the hilum.

4. BUTOMUS. Perianth 6-parted, coloured, resembling a corolla. Stam. 9, 3 interior. Follicles 6, connected below, bursting inwards.

## Suborder III. JUNCAGINEÆ.

*Perianth uniform*, herbaceous, inconspicuous, or 0. Seeds 1—2, erect, approximated at the base. Embryo straight, radicle at the opposite end from the hilum, plumule coming through a lateral cleft in the embryo.

5. SCHEUCHZERIA. Perianth of 6 reflexed leaves. Stam. 6, with slender filaments. Ovaries 3. Stigma sessile, downy. Fruit compressed, inflated, diverging, 1—2-seeded.
6. TRIGLOCHIN. Perianth of 6 erect deciduous leaves. Stam. 6, anth. almost sessile. Ovaries 3—6. Stigmas sessile, feathery. Carp. attached to an angular axis from which they at length separate at the base.

Suborder I. *Alismoideæ*.

## 1. ALISMA Linn.

1. *A. Plantago* (L.); fl.-stalk panicled with whorled compound branches, carp. rounded at the end with 1 or 2 striæ on the back, fr. depressed obtusely trigonous, l. cordate-ovate or lanceolate.—*E. B.* 837. *R.* vii. 57.—*L.* all radical, on long stalks. Submersed l. linear. Flower-stalk 2—3 feet high. Fl. pale rose-colour.— $\beta$ . *A. lanceolatum* (With.); l. lanceolate narrowed below.—By water. *P.* VII. VIII. *Great Water-plantain*.

2. *A. ranunculoides* (L.); fl.-stalks umbellate, *carp. acute with 5 angles* collected into a globose squarrose head, l. linear-lanceolate acute.—*E. B.* 326. *R.* vii. t. 55.—*L.* all radical, on long stalks. Flower-stalks from a few in. to 2 feet high, terminating in a simple umbel or 2 umbellate whorls of simple peduncles. Fl. pale purple.— $\beta$ . *A. repens* (Dav.); plant depressed, umbels rooting and proliferous, fl. larger. *E. B. S.* 2722.—Turfy bogs.  $\beta$ . Margins of lakes in Wales and Scotland. *P.* VI. VII. *Lesser Water-plantain*.

3. *A. natans* (L.); st. floating and rooting leafy, *peduncles simple* from the joinings of the stem, *carp. striate beaked*, floating l. stalked oblong obtuse, radical l. (leafless petioles) linear-tapering

sessile.—*E. B.* 775. *R.* vii. t. 54.—St. slender, floating, the few lowest joinings rooting. Root-1. in small tufts. Fl. rather large, white with a yellow spot.—Lakes, rare. *P.* VIII.

## 2. ACTINOCARPUS *R. Br.*

1. *A. Damasonium* (*R. Br.*); stalks with 1—3 whorls of fl., carp. subulate compressed opening longitudinally, l. cordate-oblong.—*E. B.* 1615. *Alisma* Sm. *Damasonium stellatum* Kunth.—L. all radical, floating, on long stalks. Pet. white. Carp. large, with 2 stalked seeds, 1 from the lower angle erect, the other from the upper horizontal.—Ponds and ditches, rare. *P.* VI. VII.—*E.*

## 3. SAGITTARIA *Linn.* Arrowhead.

1. *S. sagittifolia* (*L.*); l. arrowshaped with lanceolate straight lobes, fl.-stalk simple, fl. whorled.—*E. B.* 84. *R.* vii. t. 53.—Stoloniferous; each runner ending in a tuber. L. remarkably arrowshaped, rising above the water. The submersed l. are really leafless petioles. Fl. white.—Ditches and rivers. *P.* VIII. *E. I.*

## Suborder II. *Butomeæ*.

### 4. BUTOMUS *Linn.* Flowering-rush.

1. *B. umbellatus* (*L.*).—*E. B.* 651. *R.* vii. t. 58.—Flower-stalk radical, 2—3 feet high, longer than the leaves, bearing an irregular many-flowered simple umbel with scarious bracts and a membranous 3-leaved involucre. Fl. rose-coloured. L. all radical, linear, triangular.—Rivers and ponds. *P.* VI. VII.

## Suborder III. *Juncagineæ*.

### 5. SCHEUCHZERIA *Linn.*

1. *S. palustris* (*L.*).—*E. B.* 1810. *St.* 78. 4. *R.* x. 419.—St. 6—8 in. high, erect. L. distichous, few, alternate, semicylindrical, obtuse, with a minute pore on the upper side at the apex. Raceme terminal of about 5 greenish flowers. Caps. about 3, much inflated.—Sphagnous parts of bogs. Lakely Car, Borough-bridge; Thorne Moor, Doncaster, Yorkshire. Bomere, Shropshire. Methvin, Perthshire. *P.* VII. *E. S.*

### 6. TRIGLOCHIN *Linn.*

1. *T. maritimum* (*L.*); fr. ovate of 6 combined capsules.—*E. B.* 255. *R.* vii. t. 52. *St.* 78. 5.—L. all radical, linear. Fl. in



a lax simple spike or raceme, greenish. Fr. with 6 angles and constricted below the stigma, or without angles or constriction.—Salt marshes. P. VII. VIII.

2. *T. palustre* (L.); fr. linear angular of 3 combined capsules.—*E. B.* 366. *R.* vii. t. 51.—Taller than the preceding but closely resembling it. Stoloniferous.—Marshy places. P. VI. VII.

## Order XCI. TYPHACEÆ.

Fl. monœcious, many, closely placed on a spadix without a spathe; barren and fertile on different parts of the spadix. Perianth of 3 or more scales or bristles. Stam. 1—6, distinct or monadelphous. Anth. erect.—Fertile fl.: Ovary free, solitary, 1-celled; ovule 1, pendulous. Style short. Stigma simple. Fr. dry or spongy. Embryo with a cleft on one side.

1. *TYPHA*. Sterile and fertile spikes cylindrical. Stam. surrounded with bristles. Anth. 3 together on one filament. Ovary surrounded with bristles, at length stalked.
2. *SPARGANIUM*. Fl. in dense globose heads, each with a single 3-leaved perianth. Fruit dry, sessile.

### 1. *TYPHA* Linn.

1. *T. latifolia* (L.); l. linear nearly flat, sterile and fertile spikes contiguous.—*E. B.* 1455. *R.* ix. 323.—St. 6—7 feet high. L. overtopping the inflorescence, very broad. Spikes very long. Style longer than the bristles; stig. oblique, linear-subulate rounded below.—[In *T. Shuttleworthii* (Koch), *R.* ix. 322, the stig. does not protrude beyond the bristles.]—Ponds and lakes. P. VI. VII. *Great Reed-mace*.

2. *T. angustifolia* (L.); l. linear channeled below, sterile and fertile spikes a little separated from each other.—*E. B.* 1456. *R.* ix. 321.—St. 5—6 feet high, much slenderer than in the preceding. L. very narrow, overtopping the inflorescence. Spikes very long, slender, separated by an interval of about an inch. Style longer than the bristles; stig. elongate, filiform.—[*T. gracilis* (Suhr.), *R.* ix. 320, has a rounded spatulate stigma.]—Lakes and ponds. P. VI. VII. *Lesser Reed-mace*.

[3. *T. minor* (Sm.); l. linear-setaceous overtopped by the distant spikes.—*E. B.* 1457.—Reported to have been found on Hounslow Heath. *Dillenius*. P. VII.] E.

2. SPARGANIUM *Linn.*

1. *S. ramosum* (Huds.); l. triangular at the base with concave sides, *st. branched*, stigma linear.—*E. B.* 744. *R.* ix. 326.—About 2 feet high. L. long. Fl. in spherical heads.—Ditches. P. VII. *Branched Bur-reed.*

2. *S. simplex* (Huds.); l. triangular at the base with flat sides, *st. simple*, stigma linear.—*E. B.* 745. *R.* ix. 325.—About 1 foot high. St. not branched but the lower heads of fl. are stalked.—Ditches. P. VII. *Simple Bur-reed.*

3. *S. natans* (L.); st. simple flaccid, floating l. very long linear from a dilated sheathing base, heads many scattered, *male heads* several sessile, *fr. stalked* oblong *not longer than its subulate beak.*—*S. affine* Schn., *R.* ix. 417.—St. much thicker than in the next plant. L. grass-green, very long. Male heads fewer in our plant than in the Swedish. See *Fries Summa* 559.—In lakes. Island of N. Uist; and Galloway; Scotland. Snowdon. P. VIII. E. S.

4. *S. minimum* (Fr.); st. simple flaccid, l. linear floating blunt not enlarged at the base, heads few, *only 1 male head*, *fr. sessile* ovate *shortly beaked.*—*S. natans* Sm., *E. B.* 273. *R.* ix. 324.—St. slender. L. pale, pellucid, long.—Lakes and ditches. P. VII. VIII.

## Order XCII. ARACEÆ.

Fl. monœcious or perfect, placed on a spadix and usually in a spath. Barren and fertile fl. usually on different parts of the spadix. Perianth none, or of 4–8 scales. Stam. many or definite. Anth. turned outwards. Ovary free, with 1 or more cells. Stigma sessile. Fr. succulent. Embryo slit on one side.

1. ACORUS. Spath 0. Fl. on a sessile spadix. Perianth 2-leaved, inferior, persistent. Stam. 6, filiform.

2. ARUM. Spath convolute at the base. Perianth 0. Male fl. of 1 sessile 2-celled anther. Fem. fl. placed lower, of 1 pistil. Top of spadix naked. Fr. succulent.

1. ACORUS *Linn.*

1. *A. Calamus* (L.); scape with a long leaflike prolongation beyond the spadix.—*E. B.* 356. *R.* x. 429.—St. 5–6 feet high, resembling the l., swordshaped, flattened. Spadix completely covered by the flowers, 2–3 in. long, lateral. St. and l. sweet-scented when crushed.—In water, rare; more common in Norf. and Suff. P. VI. *Sweet-flag.* E. S.

2. ARUM *Linn.*

1. *A. maculatum* (L.); l. all radical hastate-sagittate green or spotted with purple, spadix clubshaped straight obtuse shorter than the spath.—*E. B.* 1298.—Root tuberous. L. with branching veins. Spath large. Spadix with ovaries at the base; above them whorls of anth.; above these a few filaments, probably abortive ovaries; club naked. Berries scarlet, remaining after the rest of the plant has disappeared.—Hedge-banks and thickets. P. IV. V. *Cuckow-pint.*

## Order XCIII. LEMNACEÆ.

Fl. monœcious, 2, in a spath but without a spadix, solitary. Perianth 0. Stam. 1—2, distinct. Ovary 1-celled. Style short. Stigma simple. Fr. bladdery, not bursting. Seeds with a coriaceous ribbed testa.—Floating, frondose, no distinction of st. or leaf.

1. LEMNA. Spath membranous, urceolate. Stam. 1—2. Anth. 2-celled, didymous (cells bilocular?).—Fl. from just below the edge of the frond. Increasing chiefly by buds.

1. LEMNA *Linn.* Duckweed.

1. *L. trisulca* (L.); fronds thin pellucid elliptic-lanceolate tailed at one end serrated at the other, roots solitary.—*E. B.* 926. *R.* vii. 19.—Roots tipped with a sheath. Fronds half an in. long, proliferous at right angles. "Filaments recurved, filiform." *Schleid.* Plants truly annual, producing gemmæ which survive the winter as in the other species. Stagnant water. A. VI.

2. *L. minor* (L.); fronds obovate compressed opaque, roots solitary.—*E. B.* 1095. *R.* vii. 15.—Fronds 1—2 lines long, nearly flat beneath, of a compact texture. "Filaments recurved, filiform." *Schleid.*—Stagnant water. A. VI. VII.

3. *L. polyrrhiza* (L.); fronds roundish-obovate compressed, roots numerous clustered.—*E. B.* 2458. *R.* vii. 17. *Spirodela* *Schleid.*, *Endl.*—Fronds half an in. long, green above, purple beneath. "Filaments narrowed below." *Schleid.*—Stagnant water. A. Fl. have not been seen in Britain.

4. *L. gibba* (L.); fronds obovate nearly flat above hemispherical and spongy beneath, roots solitary.—*E. B.* 1233. *R.* vii. 16. *Telmatophace* *Schleid.*, *Endl.*—Fronds 1—2 lines long, remarkably gibbous and cellular beneath. "Filaments recurved, dilated in the middle." *Schleid.* See an excellent account of the germination of this plant, by Mr. Wilson, in *Bot. Misc.* i. 145. t. 42.—Stagnant water. A. VI.—VIII.

## Order XCIV. POTAMOGETONACEÆ.

Fl. perfect or imperfect. Perianth inferior, 4-parted, or 0, or replaced by a membranous spath. Stam. free, 1, 2 or 4. Ovaries 4, distinct, each with 1 ovule, and 1 sessile stigma. Fr. a drupe inclosing a hard nut, or a dry nut, not bursting, 1-seeded. Albumen 0. Embryo with a thin skin having a lateral cleft.

1. POTAMOGETON. Fl. perfect. Perianth 4-parted. Anth. 4, sessile, opposite to the divisions of the perianth. Ovaries 4, styles 0. Drupes 4, sessile.—Fl. sessile, spiked.
2. RUPPIA. Fl. perfect. Perianth 0. Stam. 2, the cells considerably separated, filaments very short scalelike. Ovaries 4, styles 0. Nuts 4, with long stalks.—Fl. about 2 together.
3. ZANNICHELLIA. Fl. imperfect, axillary. Barren with 1 stam. and no perianth. Fertile with a bellshaped perianth, persistent style, peltate stigma. Nuts 3—5 or more, very shortly stalked.

## 1. POTAMOGETON Linn. Pondweed.

\* *L. alternate*, upper l. floating and sometimes opposite; stipules free.

1. *P. natans* (L.); l. all stalked, upper coriaceous floating ovate or elliptical plicate at the base, petioles plane-concave above, lower leafless petioles linear or setaceous, fr. (large) rounded on the back when fresh keeled when dry, peduncles equal.—*E. B.* 1822. R. vii. 50.—A creeping rhizome. Lowermost l. (phyllodes) often quite setaceous; upper l. more or less cordate at the base, when pressed flat a ridge is formed on each side of the base, jointed to their stalks a little below the limb. Sep. stalked, rhomboidal, rounded. Fr.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ —2 lin. long.—Ponds, ditches, and slow streams. P. VI. VII.

2. *P. oblongus* (Viv.); l. all stalked, upper subcoriaceous floating oblong-elliptical subcuspidate not plicate, petioles plane-concave above none leafless, lower l. linear-lanceolate, fr. minute obtuse and rounded on the back, peduncles equal.—*E. B. S.* 2849.—St. creeping below. Petioles longer than leaves. Lower l. often very narrow. Spikes rather short and irregular. Sep. transversely elliptical, stalked. Fr. reddish, 1 lin. long, having a faint keel and rather obscure lateral ridges when dry.—Ditches, small streams, ponds. P. VII.

3. *P. plantagineus* (Ducr.); l. all shortly stalked membranous and pellucid blunt not cuspidate nor plicate, upper elliptical, petioles plane-concave above, lower l. oblong, fr. minute rounded on the back when fresh keeled when dry, peduncles equal.—*E. B. S.*

2848. *R.* vii. 45.—St. creeping below, branched, sometimes throwing out long scions from its upper axils. L. all beautifully transparent and netted with veins, the upper often nearly sessile and nearly orbicular, sometimes slightly cuspidate. Spikes long, cylindrical. Sep. ovate. Fr. greenish,  $\frac{3}{4}$  lin. long.—Stagnant peaty water. P. VI. VII.

4. *P. rufescens* (Schrad.); *submersed l.* lanceolate narrowed at both ends *subsessile* membranous pellucid *entire not apiculate*, floating l. subcoriaceous obovate obtuse narrowed into a short petiole, stip. without wings, fr. acutely keeled, peduncles equal.—*E. B.* 1286. *R.* vii. 32. *P. fluitans* Sm.—St. simple. Upper l. alone slightly coriaceous, often tinged with purple, longer than their stalks; *submersed l.* all nearly, if not quite, sessile, with chainlike reticulations near the midrib. Sep. “transversely oval.”—Ditches and slow streams. P. VII.

5. *P. lanceolatus* (Sm.); *submersed l.* lanceolate narrowed at both ends *entire not apiculate*, floating l. subcoriaceous elliptic-lanceolate stalked, stip. linear-lanceolate acute uppermost broader, fr. ...., *peduncles equal*.—*E. B.* 1985. (not *R.*) *P. nigrescens* Fries?—St. very slender, slightly branched, floating l. not always present, *submersed l.* with chainlike reticulations near the midrib. Uppermost stip. apparently with 2 stronger dorsal ribs. Fr. unknown.—Streams, rare. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

6. *P. heterophyllus* (Schreb.); *submersed l.* lanceolate narrowed at both ends *sessile denticulate and apiculate*, floating l. subcoriaceous elliptical stalked, stip. broadly lanceolate obtuse *with 2 stout prominent ribs*, lower ones linear-lanceolate, fr. *obtuse on the back, peduncles swelling upwards*.—*E. B.* 1285. *R.* vii. 41–43. *P. gramineus* Fries, Koch.—St. much branched below. Lower stip. without the two strong ribs and equally nerved, upper ones widely spreading. Dry fr. slightly marked with 3 ridges on the back.—[*P. nitens* (Weber) has the *submersed l.* rounded and clasping at their base.]—Ponds and ditches. P. VI. VII.

**\*\* *L.* all *submersed*, membranous, lanceolate or broader; stipules free.**

7. *P. lucens* (L.); *l.* pellucid oval lanceolate stalked *denticulate and apiculate*, stip. winged, fr. obtuse on the back and slightly keeled when fresh, peduncles swelling upwards, spikes cylindrical densely flowered.—*E. B.* 376. *R.* vii. 36.—All the stipules have two prominent wings on their back. Spikes long, about equaling the peduncles. According to Mr. W. Wilson “ovate-lanceolate moderately acute coriaceous l.” sometimes occur. When the limb of the l. is much reduced in size and the midrib prominent and resembling a long spine, it is the *P. acuminatus* Schum.—Common in deepish water. P. VI.

8. *P. longifolius* (Gay); *l. pellucid elongate-lanceolate* narrowed below *entire* apiculate, stip. winged, fr....., peduncles very long swelling upwards, spikes with few subverticillate distant flowers.—*E. B. S.* 2847.—St. long, slender. L. distant, *quite entire*, nearly sessile with very short stalks. Stipules green, lanceolate, with 2 narrow wings on the back. Ped. 6—8 in. long, much thicker than the stem, suddenly contracting at the spike which is about an inch long and has the fl. rather more whorled than they are represented in *E. B. S.* Fr. unknown.—Deep water. Lough Corrib, Galway. *Mr. J. Ball.* P. VIII. I.

9. *P. prælongus* (Wulf.); *l. pellucid elongate-oblong half-clasping blunt and hooded at the end entire*, stip. not winged, fr. rounded (rarely keeled) on the back when fresh *keeled* or winged when dry, peduncles very long equal, spikes many-flowered.—*E. B. S.* 2858. R. vii. 33.—St. long, growing in deep water and forming dense masses of foliage just below the surface. Peduncles 6—12 in. long. Spikes 1—2 in. long.—Rivers and ditches, rare. P. VI.

10. *P. perfoliatus* (L.); *st. round, l. pellucid cordate-ovate* clasping not hooded, fr. rounded on the back when fresh keeled when dry, peduncles equal.—*E. B.* 168. R. vii. 29.—St. long, slightly branched. Peduncles rather thick and short. Spikes short.—Lakes and streams. P. VII.

11. *P. crispus* (L.); *st. compressed, l. pellucid linear-oblong* blunt sessile serrate wavy, fr. with a long beak keeled on the back when dry, peduncles equal.—*E. B.* 1012. R. vii. 29—30.—St. much branched. Ped. elongated. Spikes few-flowered. Beak as long as the nut. L. usually crisped at the edges, occasionally flat (*P. serratum* Huds.).—Ditches and streams. P. VI.

\*\*\* *L. all submersed, alternate, linear ; stipules free.*

12. *P. zosteræfolius* (Schum.); *st. flattened, l. linear-acuminate with 3 principal and numerous close parallel intermediate nerves* occupying the whole surface, spikes cylindrical upon long peduncles, sep. transversely oval, fr. obovate keeled, style terminal.—*E. B. S.* 2685. R. vii. 27. *P. cuspidatus* Sm., *P. compressus* Fries, Koch.—Peduncles 2—4 in. long. Spikes 10—15-flowered. L. suddenly acuminate or apiculate.—Rivers and lakes. P. VI. E. S.

13. *P. acutifolius* (Link); *st. flattened, l. linear acuminate with 3 principal and numerous close parallel intermediate veins* occupying the whole surface, spikes ovate about as long as the short peduncle, sep. rhomboidal, fr. reniform keeled, style facial.—*E. B. S.* 2609. R. vii. t. 26.—Peduncles very short. Spikes 4—6-flowered. L. gradually acuminate. Styles a continuation

of the inner edge of the fr. which has a tooth near the base.—Marsh ditches in Sussex, Hertfordshire and Norfolk. P. VI. E.

14. *P. gramineus* (L.?, Sm.); st. slightly compressed with rounded edges, *l. linear 3-nerved*, *spikes ovate dense continuous* about as long as the short ped., sep. rhomboidal, fr. obovate keeled.—*E. B.* 2253. *P. obtusifolius* Koch, *R.* vii. t. 25.—St. slender, much branched. Peduncles very short. L. rounded off to a slight point at the end, with oblong reticulations next the midrib but wanting the numerous parallel nerves of the two preceding species.—Ponds and ditches, rare. P. VI. VII.

15. *P. compressus* (L.); st. slightly compressed, *l. linear 5-nerved* suddenly apiculate, *spikes short lax* 2 or 3 times shorter than their *compressed clavate ped.*, sep. transversely oval, fr. obliquely oval obtusely keeled.—*E. B.* 418. *R.* vii. 24, not *Fries*, nor *Koch*.—Lateral nerves nearer together and nearer to the margin of the l. than to the midrib, no intermediate veins.—Like No. 14 rather than 16.—Ditches. P. VI. VII.

16. *P. pusillus* (L.); st. subterete, *l. linear 3-nerved*, spikes short rather lax 2 or 3 times shorter than their ped., sep. roundish reniform, fr. *obliquely oval* obtusely keeled.—*E. B.* 215. *R.* vii. 22.—St. slender. L. narrow, rather acute without intermediate parallel veins, the lateral nerves equidistant between the midrib and margin. Ped. scarcely compressed, not thickened.—[*P. rutilus* (Wolfg., Fries) has 3-nerved attenuate-cuspidate l., semiterete st., and oblong-elliptical fr. without a keel; *P. gracilis* (Fries) has 1-nerved attenuate-cuspidate l., terete st., and globose-elliptical fr. without a keel.]—Ponds and ditches. P. VI.

17. *P. trichoides* (Cham.); st. subterete, *l. subsetaceous 1-nerved* finely pointed, spikes short lax long-stalked, fr. semicircular obscurely keeled, *inner edge with a tooth near its base*.—*Linnaea* ii. t. 4. *R.* vii. 21.—St. very slender a little thickened below the joinings. L. not transversely veined. Floral stip. large. Ped. not thickened. Sep. roundish, stalked. Fr. often verrucose on the back and with a tubercle on each side at its base when fresh.—Bixley near Norwich. P. VII. VIII. E.

\*\*\*\* *L. all submersed, alternate, linear, sheathing.*

18. *P. flabellatus*; lower l. broadly linear abruptly apiculate or acuminate 5-nerved with transverse veins, *floating l. narrow acute 3-nerved*, fr. (2 lines long) roundish-obovate rounded on the back, not with a prominent keel.—*P. zosteraceus* Bab. (not Fr.).—Floating st. branched and spreading like a fan. Broad lower l. usually decayed at the time of flowering. Lateral nerves of upper l. at the margin, of lower l. distant from it. Spikes

slightly interrupted. Back of fr. without ridges, rounded when fresh; inclosed nut with faint lateral ridges.—Ponds and ditches. P. VI. VII. E.

19. *P. pectinatus* (L.); *l. formed of 2 interrupted tubes*, lower narrowly linear flattened slightly grooved above, upper setaceous, fr. (2 lin.) roundish-obovate rounded on the back, *nut with 2 lateral ridges but* (usually) *no keel*.—*E. B.* 323. *R.* vii. 19.—St. branched, forming linear masses. L. very gradually acute, all 1-nerved, no marginal nerves and scarcely thickened there; upper l. with an oval section. Spikes slightly interrupted. Back of fr. without ridges, rounded when fresh; nut with strong lateral ridges. Varying greatly in length and size of st. and leaves.—Ponds and streams. P. VI. VII.

20. *P. filiformis* (Nolte !); *l. linear-setaceous* 1-nerved with transverse veins, *spikes greatly interrupted*, fr. ( $1\frac{1}{2}$  lin.) obovate rugose rounded on the back without keel or ridges when dry, nut round-backed.—L. like those of the preceding but longer. Fr. smaller. Whorls very distant on the spikes. Peduncles very long.—Rare. Forfarshire and Berwickshire. P. VI. VII. S.

\*\*\*\*\* *L. all opposite, submersed; stipules none.*

21. *P. densus* (L.); *l. all opposite* pellucid clasping elliptical-lanceolate or lanceolate, spikes shortly stalked ultimately reflexed.—*E. B.* 397. *R.* vii. t. 28.—L. crowded, rather recurved. Spike 4-flowered. Sep. triangular.—Ditches. P. VI. VII.

## 2. RUPPIA Linn.

1. *R. maritima* (L.); ped. elongating often spirally twisted, anth.-cells oblong  $1\frac{1}{2}$  times as long as broad, nut ovate rather obliquely erect.—*R.* vii. 26.—Whole plant stronger than the next. L. very narrowly linear. Sheaths large inflated.—Salt marshes in the south. P. VII. VIII. E.

2. *R. rostellata* (Koch); anth.-cells squarish as long as broad, nut gibbous at base obliquely ascending.—*E. B.* 136? *R.* vii. 25.—Whole plant very slender. L. rather filiform than linear. Sheaths small, close. Nut less obliquely ascending than in continental specimens.—Salt marshes. P. VII. VIII.

## 3. ZANNICHELLIA Linn.

1. *Z. palustris* (L.); style at least half as long as the fruit.—*E. B.* 1844.—Floating. L. slender, opposite, filiform. Fl. axillary, sessile. Anth. 2—4-celled. Style  $\frac{1}{2}$  as long as fruit. Stigma generally notched at the margin.— $\beta$ . *Z. pedicellata* (Fr.); style as long as the fruit. Clusters usually stalked. Pedicels



elongated.—[*Z. polycarpa* (Nolte), style scarcely a sixth of the length of the nut, has not been found in Britain.]—Stagnant water.  $\beta$ . Brackish water. A. or P. V.—VIII. *Horned Pond-weed*.

### Order XCV. NAIADACEÆ.

Fl. monœcious or dicecious, in a spath. Perianth 0. Stam. free, 1—3. Ovary 1, superior with 1 ovule. Stigma 1, sessile; or 2 or 3, filiform. Fr. a nut inclosed in the persistent spath, 1-celled, 1-seeded, not bursting. Albumen 0. Embryo with a thin skin having a lateral cleft.

1. *ZOSTERA*. Fl. imperfect. Stam. and pistils inserted in two rows upon one side of a spadix. Spath linear, leaflike. Fl. naked. Anth. 1. Ovary 1; style 1; stigmas 2.
2. *NAIAS*. Fl. imperfect, solitary, sheathed, no perianth. Barren fl. of 1 stamen. Fertile: style short; stigmas 2 or 3, filiform.

#### 1. *ZOSTERA* Linn.

1. *Z. nana* (Roth); l. linear 1-nerved, ped. filiform, nuts smooth.—*E. B. S.* 2931. *R.* vii. 2.—Plant small, scarcely 3 in. long. L. slender. Ped. quite as long as the inflated oblong-lanceolate spaths.—Muddy estuaries of the south coast of England. P. ? VII. VIII. E.

2. *Z. marina* (L.); l. linear 1—7-nerved, nuts striated.—*E. B.* 467. *R.* vii. 4.—Plant long. L. broad. Ped. rather strong.—*Z. angustifolia* is a slender form, growing on mud, which has fewer nerves in its l. and rather longer peduncles.—In the sea. P. ? VII. VIII.

#### 2. *NAIAS* Linn.

1. *N. flexilis* (Rostk.); l. very narrow and very minutely denticulate, sheaths ciliate-denticulate.—L. ternate or opposite, 1-nerved, pellucid, remotely denticulate. Ovary solitary, axillary, sessile, oblong. Style short.—Near Roundstone, Cunnamara, Galway. *Mr. D. Oliver, Jun.* A. VIII. I.

### Subdivision III. GLUMIFERÆ.

Leaves parallel-veined, persistent. Floral envelopes imbricated.

### Order XCVI. CYPERACEÆ.

Fl. perfect or unisexual, each with a scale or glume imbricated on a common axis. Perigone 0, or rarely membranous. Stam.

hypogynous, definite, with sometimes a row of bristles or abortive filaments. Anth. erect, entire at the apex. Ovary 1-celled, 1 ovule at its base, often surrounded by bristles. Style simple, trifold or bifid. Embryo inclosed within the base of the albumen.—L. with entire sheaths.—For figures of the genera see *G. F. G. Monocotyl.* ii.

Tribe I. *CYPEREÆ*. Fl. perfect. Gl. 2-ranked. Perigone 0.

1. *CYPERUS*. Spikelets 2-ranked. Gl. of 1 valve, numerous, keeled, nearly all with flowers. Bristles 0.
2. *SCHÆNUS*. Spikelets 2-ranked, 2—4-flowered. Gl. 6—9, lower ones smaller, empty. Bristles few or 0.

Tr. II. *SCIRPEÆ*. Fl. perfect. Gl. imbricated on all sides. Perigone 0.

\* *Lower gl. empty or smaller.*

3. *CLADIUM*. Spikelets 1—2-flowered. Gl. 5 or 6. Bristles 0. *Nut with a thick fleshy coat, tipped with the slender base of the style.*
4. *RHYNCHOSPORA*. Spikelets few-flowered. Gl. 6 or 7. *Bristles about 6. Nut compressed convex on both sides crowned with the dilated base of the style.*

\*\* *Lowest gl. empty or larger, sometimes all fertile.*

† Bristles scarcely equalling the gl. or 0.

5. *ELEOCHARIS*. One or 2 lowest gl. larger, empty. Bristles 3—6. *Nut compressed, crowned with the persistent dilated base of the style.*
6. *SCIRPUS*. Glumes nearly equal, or 1 or 2 lowest larger empty. Bristles about 6 or 0. *Nut plane-convex or trigonous, tipped with the filiform not dilated base of the style.*
7. *BLYSMUS*. Two lowest gl. largest and empty. *Bristles 3—6. Nut plane-convex, tipped with the not-dilated base of the style. Spikelets bracteated, alternate, forming a close distichous compound terminal spike.*

†† Bristles ultimately much exceeding the glumes.

8. *ERIOPHORUM*. Glumes nearly equal, lowest sometimes empty. Bristles ultimately silky. *Nut trigonous.*

Tr. III. *ELYNEÆ*. Fl. dichinous. Perigone 0 or formed of 1 or 2 scales.

9. *KOBRESIA*. Spikes aggregate. Lower fl. fem., perigone

of 1 scale inclosing the germen and covered by the glume. Upper fl. male, without any perianth.

Tr. IV. *CARICEÆ*. Fl. diclinous. Nut completely inclosed in the urceolate perigone.

10. *CAREX*. Fl. in imbricated spikes, each covered by a glume. Female fl. with a single urceolate persistent perigone, 1 style and 2—3 stigmas. Male fl. of 3 stam., without a perianth.

## Tribe I. *Cypereæ*.

### 1. *CYPERUS* Linn.

1. *C. longus* (L.); spikelets linear-lanceolate in twice compound umbels, peduncles of partial umbels erect unequal, stigmas 3, root creeping.—*E. B.* 1309. *St.* 52. 10.—*St.* triangular, 2—3 feet high. Umbel very large, lax, unequal, its base with 2 or 3 long leaves. Glumes brownish-red, with green keels and pale margins.—South of England, rare. P. VIII. IX. E.

2. *C. fuscus* (L.); spikelets linear-lanceolate in small roundish heads at the extremities of the branches, gl. spreading, stigmas 3, root fibrous.—*E. B. S.* 2626. *St.* 52. 5.—A small nearly prostrate plant. Stems numerous, 2—5 in. long. Heads with 3 unequal l. at the base. Glumes fuscous, with green keels.—Little Chelsea, Middlesex. Peat-pond, Shalford Common, Godalming, Surrey. *Mr. J. D. Salmon.* Jersey. A. VIII. IX. E.

### 2. *SCHÆNUS* Linn.

1. *S. nigricans* (L.); st. round naked, spikelets 5—10 collected into a terminal roundish head overtopped by the lower bract, gl. scabrous at the keel.—*E. B.* 1121. *St.* 40. 9.—Root of strong black fibres. *St.* 8—12 in. high, clothed at the base with blackish-brown smooth shining scales some of which terminate in setaceous erect leaves which are shorter than the stem. Bristles variable in number, short, rough with upward spines. Stigmas 3. Anth. terminating in a point. Gl. dark-brown or black.—Turfy bogs. P. VI.

## Tribe II. *Scirpeæ*.

### 3. *CLADIUM* Pat. Br.

1. *C. Mariscus* (R. Br.); panicles lateral and terminal repeatedly compound, spikelets capitate, st. roundish leafy smooth, l. rough on the margins and keel.—*E. B.* 950.—Root creeping. *St.* 3—4 feet high. L. very long, rigid, narrowed and triquetrous

towards the end, the margins and keel with fine but very acute serratures. Fl. in each spikelet 1—3, but usually only one nut is produced.—Bogs and fens, rare. P. VII. *Common Sedge*.

#### 4. RHYNCHOSPORA Vahl.

1. *R. alba* (Vahl); spikelets in a compact corymb about as long as the outer bracts, stam. 2, bristles with declining teeth, base of the style without teeth.—*E. B.* 985. *St.* 40. 7.—Root slightly creeping. *St.* 6—12 in. high. L. narrowly linear. Spikelets whitish. Bristles 9—12. Filaments slender.—*β. sordida*; spikelets brownish, in small oval clusters often overtopped by the outer bracts.—Turfy bogs. P. VII.

2. *R. fusca* (Sm.); spikelets in an oval head considerably shorter than the outer bracts, stam. 3, bristles with ascending teeth, base of the style with erect teeth.—*E. B.* 1575. *St.* 40. 6.—Root creeping extensively. *St.* 6—8 in. high. L. nearly filiform. Spikelets brown. Bristles 6. Filaments dilated.—Bogs, rare. South-west of England. Ireland. P. VII. VIII. E. I.

#### 5. ELEOCHARIS R. Br.

1. *E. palustris* (R. Br.); spikes terminal solitary oblong, glumes rather acute, lowest  $\frac{1}{2}$  surrounding the spike, stigmas 2, nut obovate obtuse plane-convex with rounded margins smooth crowned with the broadly-ovate base of the style and shorter than the 4 bristles, base of the *st. clothed with* membranous almost transversely truncate sheaths.—*E. B.* 131. *St.* 9. *R.* viii. 297.—Often only slightly creeping. Sheaths with a very obtuse point on one side.—Wet and marshy places. P. VI.

2. *E. uniglumis* (Link); spikes terminal solitary oblong, glumes rather acute, lowest almost surrounding the spike, stigmas 2, nut obovate obtuse rather compressed with rounded margins smooth crowned with the conical base of the style and shorter than the bristles, base of the *st. clothed with transversely truncate sheaths*.—*R.* viii. 296.—Extensively creeping.—Wet sandy places, especially near the sea. P. VI. VII. E. S.

3. *E. multicaulis* (Sm.); spikes terminal solitary oblong, glumes obtuse, stigmas 3, nut acutely triquetrous smooth crowned with the broad triquetrous base of the style as long as the 6 bristles, base of the *st. clothed with obliquely truncate rather acute sheaths*.—*E. B.* 1187. *St.* 78. 11. *R.* viii. 296.—Slightly creeping. Sheaths with a rather acute point on one side.—Marshy places. P. VII.

4. *E. acicularis* (Sm.); spike terminal solitary ovate, glumes obtuse, stigmas 3, nut obovate-oblong compressed longitudinally

*ribbed and transversely striated* crowned with the turbinate base of the style, bristles short deciduous.—*E. B.* 749. *St.* 10. *R.* viii. 294.—Root fibrous with slender runners. *St.* numerous, slender, erect, 3—4 in. high. Spikes very small.—In damp places upon heaths. *P.*?, *A.* (Koch) VII. VIII.

## 6. SCIRPUS Linn.

\* *Bristles* 6. *Spikes numerous*.—† *St.* triangular; panicle leafy.

1. *S. maritimus* (L.); spikes stalked or sessile in a dense terminal cluster, bracts several leaflike, gl. bifid with acute lobes and a central point, nut obovate trigonous smooth.—*E. B.* 542. *St.* 13. *R.* viii. 310, 311.—Root creeping, sometimes tuberous. *St.* 1—3 feet high, leafy. Spikes large, sometimes solitary. Stigmas 3, or rarely 2.—Salt marshes. *P.* VII.

2. *S. sylvaticus* (L.); spikes clustered in a large cymose very compound terminal panicle, clusters stalked and sessile, general bracts several leaflike, gl. obtuse with a minute apiculus, nut obovate obtusely trigonous.—*E. B.* 919. *St.* 36. 8. *R.* viii. 313.—*St.* 2—3 feet high. Spikes very numerous, small, greenish, ovate. *L.* broad, flat. Stigmas 3.—[*S. radicans* (Schk.), spikes all stalked, scions long and rooting, will probably be found.]—Damp woods and banks. *P.* VII.

†† *Stem* triangular; panicle naked.

3. *S. carinatus* (Sm.); *st.* round below bluntly trigonous upwards, spikes in a small cymose panicle, gl. notched mucronate slightly punctate-scabrous and pilose fringed, nut “convex on the back smooth.”—*E. B.* 1983. *S. Duvalii* *St.* 36. 2. *R.* viii. 308.—*St.* 2—4 feet high, convex-faced, with 1 or 2 long sheaths at the base, the uppermost terminating in a leaf of 3 or 4 in. long. Lower bract much longer than the panicle. Stigmas 2.—By rivers, near London and in Sussex. *P.* VI. VII. *E.*

4. *S. triquetus* (L.); *st.* acutely triquetrous throughout, spikes in a small cymose panicle, gl. notched mucronate glabrous fringed, lobes rounded obtuse, nut “roundish-obovate plane-convex smooth.”—*E. B.* 1694. *St.* 36. 3. *R.* viii. 305.—*St.* 3—4 feet high, with flat or concave faces; 1 or 2 long sheaths at the base, the uppermost terminating in a short broad triquetrous leaf. Lower bract long and rigid, resembling a prolongation of the stem. Spikelets small, stalked and sessile. Anth. with a short beardless point. Stigmas 2.—Muddy banks of the Thames near London; and the Arun, Sussex. *P.* VIII.

[5. *S. pungens* (Vahl); *st.* acutely triquetrous throughout, spikelets few sessile, gl. notched mucronate smooth, lobes acute, nut roundish-obovate plane-convex smooth.—*E. B. S.* 2819. *R.*

viii. 304. *St.* 36. 4. *S. tenuifolius* DC. *S. triqueter*  $\beta$ . Sm.—*St.* from a few inches to  $1\frac{1}{2}$  foot high, slender with several sheaths at the base terminating in long narrow keeled leaves. Lower bract very long and rigid, resembling a prolongation of the stem. Spikelets large, ovate, obtuse, all sessile. Anth. with a subulate fringed point. Stigmas 2.—*St.* Ouen's Pond, Jersey. P. VI. VII.]

††† Stem terete.

6. *S. lacustris* (L.); *st.* round, spikes in a terminal twice compound panicle, *gl.* notched mucronate *glabrous* fringed, *nut* obtusely trigonous obovate, stigmas 3.—*E. B.* 666. *St.* 36. 1. *R.* viii. 306.—*St.* 4—6 feet high, naked, with 1 or 2 long sheaths at the base. Anth. bearded at the end. Panicle terminal, the bract sometimes resembles a continuation of the stem. Sometimes the sheaths bear long nearly flat floating leaves.—Rivers and ponds. P. VI. VII. *Bull Rush.*

7. *S. Tabernæmontani* (Gm.); *st.* round, spikes in a terminal compound panicle, *gl.* notched mucronate *punctate-scabrous* fringed, *nut* compressed *roundish-oblong* smooth, stigmas 2.—*R.* viii. 307. *S. glaucus* Sm., *E. B.* 2321.—*St.* 2 feet high, with 1 or 2 long sheaths at the base. Anth. not bearded. Panicle smaller than in the preceding. Lower bract short. Fr. convex on one side.—Rivers and ponds. P. VI. VII.

\*\* *Bristles* 4—6. *Spikes* solitary, *terminal.* BÆOTHRYON Dietr.

8. *S. cæspitosus* (L.); *st.* nearly round striated with imbricated leafless acute scales and sheaths with *short subulate l.* below, spikes terminal solitary ovate few-flowered, *gl.* ovate membranous pointed, 2 outer *gl.* as long as the spike inclosing it and terminating in long rigid leaflike points, *nut* obovate oblong mucronate smooth, bristles longer than the nut with a few erect teeth near the tip.—*E. B.* 1029. *St.* 10. *R.* viii. 300.—*St.* 3—6 in. long, numerous, erect, many of them barren. Bristles 6.—Barren turfy heaths. P. VI.—VIII.

9. *S. pauciflorus* (Lightf.); *st.* round striated with a few thin narrow leafless scales and *one tight abrupt leafless sheath* below, spikes terminal solitary ovate few-flowered, *gl.* ovate keeled membranous at their edges, 2 outer *gl.* obtuse *shorter* than the spike and inclosing it, *nut* obovate mucronate *reticulate-striate*, bristles *shorter than the nut with declining teeth.*—*E. B.* 1122. *St.* 10. *R.* viii. 299.—*St.* 3—10 in. long, numerous erect many of them barren. Bristles 6.—Boggy moors and heaths. P. VI.—VIII.

10. *S. parvulus* (R. and S.); *st.* round with one close-pressed leafless sheath, *l. filiform* acute *radical* slightly dilated at the base and clasping the *st.*, spikes terminal solitary oval few-flowered,

gl. ovate obtuse keeled membranous, 2 outer ones rather longer, *nut* obovate-oblong mucronate *smooth*, *bristles twice as long as the nut* with declining teeth throughout.—*St.* 85. 1. *R.* viii. 299.—Root fibrous with capillary scions. *St.* about an inch high, several from the same root. *St.* and l. with 2 or 3 longitudinal fibres and more or less perfect transverse lines. *Bristles* 4—6.—On a mud-flat near Lymington, Hants. *Rev. G. E. Smith.* A. VII. E.

\*\*\* *Bristles* 0.—† Spikes solitary. ELEOGITON Link.

11. *S. fluitans* (L.); *st.* floating branched leafy, l. fasciculate, fl.-stalks alternate with a sheathing l. at the base, spikes terminal ovate few-flowered, gl. obtuse keeled membranous at their edges, 2 outer gl. larger shorter than the spike and inclosing it, *nut obovate*, *stigmas* 2.—*E. B.* 216. *St.* 85. 2. *R.* viii. 298.—*St.* rooting from the lower joinings and spreading to a great extent in a zig-zag manner.—Ditches and ponds. P. VI. VII.

†† Spikes 1—3. ISOLEPIS R. Br.

12. *S. setaceus* (L.); *st.* round leafy at the base, spikes terminal, lower bract elongated so as to resemble a short continuation of the *st.*, gl. obtuse mucronate, *nut* trigonous obovate *longitudinally ribbed* and transversely striated, *stigmas* 3.—*E. B.* 1693. *St.* 10. *R.* viii. 301.—*St.* tufted, slender, 3—6 in. high. Spikes small, sessile, considerably shorter than the lower bract. Gl. brown with whitish margins and a green keel.—Wet sandy and gravelly places. P. ? VII.

13. *S. Savii* (S. and M.); *st.* round leafy at the base, lower bract shorter or slightly longer than the terminal spikes, gl. obtuse submucronate, *nut* subglobose *rough with minute points*, *stigmas* 3.—*E. B.* S. 2782. *R.* viii. 301.—Closely resembling *S. setaceus*. Spikes varying considerably in length, sometimes <sup>1</sup> in. long. Gl. scarcely mucronate, greenish, usually with a brown spot on the upper part of each side.—*β. monostachys* (Hook.); spike small solitary, bract very short. *I. pygmæa* Kunth.—In many places near the coast. P. ? VII.

††† Spikes numerous, in heads. HOLOSCHÆNUS Link.

14. *S. Holoschænus* (L.); *st.* round, spikes in dense globular sessile or stalked heads, lower bract erect long, gl. obovate emarginate mucronate.—*E. B.* 1612.—*St.* 3—4 feet high, round quite up to the cluster. Upper bract patent or ascending; lower very long, with a flat open white channel. Gl. variegated with fuscous and white, pilose. Anth. with an elongated entire point.—Sandy coast of Somerset and Devon, rare. P. IX. E.

7. *BLYSMUS* Panz.

1. *B. compressus* (Panz.); st. rather triangular, spikelets 6—8-flowered, outer gl. shorter than the spikelet, bristles 3—6 strong persistent with declining teeth, l. flat rough on the edges and keel.—*Scirpus* Sm., *E. B.* 791. *St.* 85. 6. *R.* viii. 293.—*St.* 6—8 in. high. Outer gl. of lowest spikelet with a subulate leaflike point which often overtops the spike. Glumes reddish-brown, striated. Nut lenticular, shortly stalked, crowned with the long persistent style, shining.—Boggy pastures. P. VI. VII. E. S.

2. *B. rufus* (Link); st. round, spikelets 2—4-flowered, outer gl. as long as the spikelet, bristles 1—6 slender deciduous with patent or ascending teeth, l. channeled not keeled smooth.—*Scirpus* Sm., *E. B.* 1010. *St.* 85. 7. *R.* viii. 293.—*St.* slender. Gl. dark-brown, polished, not striated. Nut ovate with a long beak and very short stalk, opaque.—Marshes near the sea on the northern and western coasts. P. VII.

8. *ERIOPHORUM* Linn. Cotton-grass.

\* *Bristles* 4—6, at length crisped. *Spike* solitary.

1. *E. alpinum* (L.); st. triquetrous scabrous, l. very short, spike oblong.—*E. B.* 311 (excl. the leafy shoot). *R.* viii. 288. *St.* 10.—A slender elegant plant now nearly lost through the drainage of its place of growth.—Moss of Restenet, Forfar. *Mr. Brown.* Durness, Sutherlandshire. *Prof. Balfour.* P. VI. S.

\*\* *Bristles* very numerous, not crisped.—† *Spike* solitary.

2. *E. vaginatum* (L.); st. triangular above round below, spike oblong, nut obovate, l. long setaceous triquetrous-channeled, upper sheath inflated leafless.—*E. B.* 873. *R.* viii. 289.—Bogs and moors. P. V. *Hare's-tail Cotton-grass.*

[3. *E. capitatum* (Sm.); “st. entirely round with a swelling sheath, spike roundish, glumes membranous.”—*E. B.* 2387.—Ben Lawers near perpetual snow. *Mr. G. Don.* *Mr. Don's* authentic specimen (*Herb. Hook.*) resembles *E. capitatum*, but the upper part of its st. is triangular. P. VIII.] S.

†† *Spikes* more than one.

4. *E. angustifolium* (Roth); st. nearly round, peduncles smooth, l. linear channeled their upper half triangular, filament equalling  $\frac{1}{3}$  of anth., nut elliptic-acuminate or obovate triquetrous.—*E. B.* 564. *R.* viii. 291.—Tall and rather slender. L. triangular through more than half their length. Bristles 3 or 4 times as long as the spikes.— $\beta.$  *minus*; st. and l. very slender. *E. gracile* Sm., *E. B.* 2402 (not *Koch*). An alpine form has but one



nearly sessile spike.—*γ. elatius* (Koch); st. strong tall, l. 2—3 lines broad the triangular part commencing above the middle. *E. polystachion* Sm.—Bogs. *β.* in mountainous districts. P. V. VI. Common Cotton-grass.

5. *E. latifolium* (Hoppe); st. triquetrous in its upper half, *peduncles scabrous*, l. linear nearly flat contracted above the middle into a triangular point, anth. equalling  $\frac{1}{3}$  of filament, *nut obpyriform* triquetrous.—*R.* viii. 292. *E. pubescens* Sm., *E. B. S.* 2633. *E. polystachion* *E. B.* 563.—A tall rather slender plant. L. about 2 lines broad, triquetrous point short. Several of the elegant spikes upon longish stalks which are not downy but scabrous. Bristles 2 or 3 times as long as the spikes. Bogs, rather rare. P. V. VI.

6. *E. gracile* (Koch); st. subtriquetrous, *peduncles downy*, l. narrowly linear triquetrous, anth. equalling  $\frac{1}{4}$  of filament, *nut oblong-linear* triquetrous.—*E. B. S.* 2886. *R.* viii. 290. *E. triquetrum* Hoppe, *St.* 10. 2.—A tall slender plant. Spikes about 4, most of them on downy not scabrous stalks. Gl. with many ribs. Bristles about twice as long as the spike.—Bogs. Hagnaby, Yorkshire. White-moor Pond, Guildford. P. VI. VII. E.

### Tribe III. *Elyneæ*.

#### 9. KOBRESIA Willd.

1. *K. caricina* (Willd.).—*E. B.* 1410. *Schk.* Rrr. 161. *R.* viii. 193.—St. erect, 6—12 in. high. L. slender, shorter than the stem. Spikes 4—5, aggregated at the summit of the stem, 6—8-flowered. There is an abortive stam. (?) at the base of the nut, but some authors consider each fl. as a separate spike, and this as representing a second flower.—Moors. Yorkshire. Durham. Perthshire. P. VII. E. S.

### Tribe IV. *Cariceæ*.

#### 10. CAREX Linn.<sup>1</sup>

i. *Monostachyæ*. Spike simple, solitary.

\* *Diœcious*. *Stigmas* 2.

1. *C. dioica* (L.); fem. spike ovate dense, glumes obtuse, *fr.*

<sup>1</sup> In the description of the Carices *fruit* must be understood to mean the nut or true capsule covered by the persistent bottleshaped perigone, and it is to be examined when ripe. The *glume* described is always taken from the fertile spike unless it is otherwise stated. *Schk.* refers to the plates of *Schkuhr's Riedgräser*; *H.* to *Hoppe's Caricol. Germ.* in *Sturm Deutschl. Flora*; and *R.* to *Reichenbach Ic. Fl. Germ. Cent.* viii. See also for an excellent Monograph *Andersson's Pl. Scand.*

*ascending* ovate many-nerved angles rough near the summit, nut roundish oval, st. and l. smooth, root creeping.—*E. B.* 543. *Schk.* A. 1. *H. a.* 1. *R.* 194.—About 6 in. high. Sometimes the male spike has a single fruit at its base.—Spongy bogs. *P. V.* VI.

2. *C. Davalliana* (Sm.); *fr. deflexed* ovate-lanceolate ribbed angles rough near the summit, nut “linear-oblong,” st. and margins of the l. rough, root fibrous.—*E. B.* 2123. *Schk.* A. 2. *W.* 2. *H. a.* 2. *R.* 194.—About 6 in. high.—Lansdown near Bath, now lost by drainage. *P. VI.* E.

\*\* *Androgynous. Stigmas 2.*

3. *C. pulicaris* (L.); upper half of spike barren, *fr. remote* at length *deflexed* oblong narrowed at both ends compressed, nut oblong-obovate, gl. deciduous.—*E. B.* 1051. *Schk.* A. 3. *H. a.* 3. *R.* 195.—St. slender, 6—12 in. or more in height, erect, smooth. *L.* slender, erect, smooth. *Fr.* dark brown.—Bogs. *P. VI.*

\*\*\* *Androgynous. Stigmas 3.*

4. *C. rupestris* (All.); spike with the upper half barren, *fr. obovate* triquetrous with a very short beak adpressed scarcely longer than the *persistent gl.*, “nut obovate acutely triquetrous.”—*E. B.* S. 2814. *H. b.* 4. *R.* 198.—St. 3—6 in. high, acutely triangular, rough upwards. *L.* flat ending in a tortuous rough slender triangular point. *Gl.* fuscous. *Fr.* paler.—Lofty mountains. *P. VII.* S.

5. *C. pauciflora* (Lightf.); spike with 1—3 terminal barren *florets*, *fr.* 2—4 lanceolate-subulate terete patent or reflexed longer than the deciduous gl., nut linear-oblong obtusely trigonous.—*E. B.* 2041. *Schk.* A. 4. *H. b.* 1. *R.* 196.—St. usually about 5 inches high, slender. *L.* 2 or 3, much shorter than the stem. *Fr.* pale yellow, striated.—Bogs. Scotland. Northumberland. *P. VI.* VII. E. S.

ii. *Homostachyæ.* Spikelets androgynous in a compound continuous or interrupted spike. *Stigmas 2.*

\* *Spikelets sterile at the end.*—† Rhizome far-creeping.

6. *C. incurva* (Lightf.); spikelets collected into a roundish head, *fr.* inflated broadly ovate acuminate-rostrate, beak smooth obliquely truncate, nut obovate compressed, st. smooth about as long as the leaves.—*E. B.* 927. *Schk.* Hh. 95. *H. a.* 5. *R.* 199.—Root creeping extensively. St. 2—3 in. high, usually *recurved* so as to bring the large head down to the ground. Beak of *fr.* occasionally rather scabrous.—Sandy shores of the north. *P. VI.* S.

7. *C. divisa* (Huds.); spikelets collected into a somewhat ovate head, *fr. plane-convex* ovate many-nerved, beak *acutely bifid* with

*finely serrated edges*, nut broadly oblong compressed, gl. with an excurrent rib, lowermost bract leaflike, *st. roughish at the summit*.—*E. B.* 1096. *Schk.* R. and Vv. 61.—St. slender, a foot high. Fr. nerved upon both sides. Spike often interrupted below.—Near the sea on the southern and eastern coasts. P. V. VI.

8. *C. disticha* (Huds.); *spikelets* collected into an oblong interrupted spike *upper and lower ones fertile intermediate barren*, fr. *ovate-lanceolate* nerved *narrowly margined* bifid with serrated edges above, nut (usually abortive) elliptical, *gl. shorter than the fr. acute the midrib not reaching the summit*, st. with scabrous angles.—*C. intermedia* Good., *E. B.* 2042. *Schk.* B. 7. *H. a.* 14. *R.* 210.—Height 1—2 feet. Fertile fr. about as long as gl.; abortive twice as long. Lowermost bract with a slender leaflike point.—Marshy places. P. V. VI.

9. *C. arenaria* (L.); *spikelets* collected into an oblong interrupted spike *upper barren lower fertile intermediate barren at the end*, fr. *ovate* nerved *winged* and finely serrate *from the middle to the bifid summit of the beak*, nut bluntly ovate, *glumes longer than the fr. acuminate*, st. scabrous above.—*E. B.* 928. *Schk.* B. and Dd. 6. *H. a.* 13. *R.* 209.—Height 1 foot. Rhizome far-creeping and superficial. Lowermost bracts with slender leaflike points.—Sandy places. P. VI.

†† Cæspitose.—‡ Green. Spike simply compound. Fr. squarrose, conical.

10. *C. vulpina* (L.); *spikelets* compound collected into a cylindrical crowded spike, fr. *ovate-acuminate* plane-convex nerved, beak bifid finely serrate, *nut oval* compressed tipped with a *beak slightly thickened upwards*, gl. mucronate shorter than the fruit, st. acutely triquetrous with scabrous angles, *bracts setaceous*.—*E. B.* 307. *Schk.* C. 10. *H. a.* 16. *R.* 217.—Height 2 feet. St. firm; faces concave. L. broad. Fr. palish green. Beak of the nut constricted, its base narrower than the base of the style.—Wet places. P. VI.

11. *C. muricata* (L.); *spikelets* approximate, spike oblong dense or interrupted below, fr. *ovate-acuminate* plane-convex *obsoletely nerved* bifid *finely serrate* above divergent, *nut ovate* compressed its beak extremely short, gl. mucronate shorter than the fruit, st. smooth with rough angles.—*E. B.* 1097. *R.* 215. *C. contigua* *H. a.* 10.—Height 1—2 feet. St. slender but strong. L. narrow. Lowermost spikelets not more than their own length distant from each other. Fr. much larger than that of No. 12, with a broad flat beak with very sharp edges.—Gravelly pastures. P. VI.

12. *C. divulsa* (Good.); *spikelets* distant the upper ones approximate, fr. *ovate* acute plane-convex *obsoletely nerved* bifid

smooth ascending, *beak slightly rough at the edges, nut ovate-oblong* compressed its beak extremely short, gl. mucronate shorter than the fruit, st. smooth with rough angles above, bracts short setaceous.—*E. B.* 629. *Schk.* Dd. and Ww. 89. *H. a.* 16. *R.* 220.—Height 1—2 feet. *St. lax, slender, flaccid.* Spikelets grayish, usually distant, 1 or 2 lowest often lengthened into a short branch. Fr. with a thick green margin slightly rough near the summit.—Moist shady places. P. VI.

†† Brownish. Panicked. Fr. ascending, gibbous on its back.

13. *C. teretiuscula* (Good.); spike compound oblong, *spikelets densely aggregated, fr. ovate* with 2—5 central nerves on the convex side, *beak bidentate serrulate subtriquetrous strongly winged on the convex side*, nut turbinate convex on both sides, beak extremely short, style not thickened at the base, st. trigonous and scabrous above with convex faces.—*E. B.* 1065. *Schk.* D. 19. *T.* 69. *H. a.* 9. *R.* 222.—Root forming scattered simple tufts. St. 1—2 feet high, slender.—β. *C. Ehrhartiana* (Hoppe); root more cæspitose, spike elongated, spikelets rather loosely aggregated, nut narrowed from below the middle, st. triquetrous above.—Boggy meadows, rare. β. near Manchester. P. VI.

14. *C. paradoxa* (Willd.); *spikes narrowly panicked* lower branches rather distant, *fr. ovate with numerous short elevated ribs* near its base, *beak bidentate serrulate with no wing* on its convex side, nut rhomboidal constricted below convex on both sides with a short beak, style slightly enlarged at the base, st. trigonous and scabrous in the upper part with convex faces.—*E. B. S.* 2896. *Schk.* E. 21. *H. a.* 12. *R.* 222.—Root densely tufted, crowned with the fibrous remains of decayed leaves. St. 1—2 feet high, slender.—Bogs. Ladiston, Mullingar, Ireland. Ascham bog and Heslington field, York. P. VI. VII. E. I.

15. *C. paniculata* (L.); *spikes panicked* with elongate diverging branches, *fr. ovate many-nerved* with a bifid fringed subtrigonous beak, *nut ovate obtuse* narrowed below *compressed-triquetrous, beak slightly thickened upwards, st. triquetrous with flat faces.*—*E. B.* 1064. *Schk.* D. 20. *Ttt.* 163. *H. a.* 19. *R.* 223.—Root forming dense elevated tufts. St. stout, 2—3 feet high. Panicle usually large and spreading or reduced to a slender compound (or even simple) spike. Bracts all much shorter than the spike.—Bogs. P. VI.

\*\* *Spikelets sterile at their base (or at both ends).*

† Cæspitose. Spikes and l. glaucous.

16. *C. Boenninghausenia* (Weihe); *spikelets* several upper ones simple crowded lower distant composed of *alternate spiculæ*,

fr. lanceolate plane-convex tapering strongly *serrated from below the middle*, beak deeply notched on one side, nut ovate-elliptical pointed, *gl. equalling the fruit*, root tufted, lower bract as long as, or longer than the spike.—*E. B. S.* 2910. *H. a.* 34. *Kunze Riedg.* 22. *R.* 219.—*St.* 1—2 feet high, triangular with slightly convex faces and rough edges. Inflorescence often a foot long. Rachis straight with 3 rough edges. *Gl.* ovate, membranous, *silvery brown, smooth*. Lower spikelets composed of *spiculæ* disposed alternately in the manner of a spike along the rachis of the spikelet. Spikelets sterile at both ends. Bracts, except the lowest, short. *L.* channeled.—Marshes and pondsides. *P. VI.* *E. S.*

17. *C. axillaris* (Good.); *spikelets* several upper ones simple crowded lower distant composed of several crowded *spiculæ*, fr. ovate-lanceolate plane-convex tapering bifid serrated above, nut obovate with a beak, *gl. shorter than the fruit*, root tufted, lower bract as long as, or longer than the spike.—*E. B.* 993. *H. a.* 33.—*St.* 1—2 feet high, acutely triangular. Rachis straight with 3 rough angles. *Gl.* ovate, membranous, brownish, *midrib* often rough, extending to the point. *Spiculæ* of the lower spikelets crowded into the axils of the bracts. Bracts, except the lowest, short. *L.* flat. Spikelets sterile at both ends.—Marshes. *P. VI.*

18. *C. remota* (L.); *spikelets* several *all simple* upper ones crowded lower distant, fr. ovate-acuminate plane-convex bifid at the end serrated above, nut ovate with a beak, *gl. shorter than the fr.*, root tufted, bracts elongated.—*E. B.* 832. *Schk. E.* 23. *H. a.* 35. *R.* 212.—*St.* 1—2 feet high, *trigonous* with convex faces. *Rachis* with 2 rough angles in its upper part. *Gl.* oblong, membranous, greenish-white, *midrib* smooth usually *not reaching the point*. Several of the bracts elongated. *L.* channeled. Sometimes with a thick rooting densely proliferous rhizome.—*C. tenella* (Sm.) is said to differ by its small spikelets with a *terminal sterile fl.*, and *fr. equally convex on both sides*. Schkuhr refers his *C. gracilis* and *C. tenella* to *C. loliacea* (L.) which has the *lowermost fl. sterile* and ribbed fruit. It should be looked for “in a wood by the Esk, Angusshire.”—Damp places. *P. VI.*

19. *C. stellulata* (Good.); *spikelets* about 4 roundish rather distant, fr. divergent broadly ovate acuminate plane-convex striated, *beak bifid* with serrated edges, *nut ovate obtuse* tapering below, *gl. shorter than the fruit*.—*E. B.* 806. *Schk. C.* 14. *H. a.* 28. *R.* 214.—*St.* 6—12 in. high, triquetrous, nearly smooth, lowermost spikelet often with a short bract. *Gl.* ovate, membranous, reddish with a green keel and white edges. *Fr.* greenish.—Boggy places. *P. V. VI.*

20. *C. curta* (Good.); *spikelets* 4—6 elliptical approximate, *fr. erect ovate acute* plane-convex faintly striated, *beak short*

*notched not split* rough at the edges, *nut elliptical*, beak very short style persistent, glumes ovate shorter than the fruit.—*E. B.* 1386. *Schk.* C. 13. *C. canescens* *H. a.* 31. *R.* 206.—St. a foot high, triquetrous, smooth except at the top. Lowermost spikelet often with a setaceous bract. *Glumes* membranous, *whitish* with a green keel, blunt, apiculate. *Fr.* whitish.—Bogs. P. VI.

21. *C. vitilis* (Fr.); spikelets 4—8 ovate or oblong approximate, *fr. erect ovate* plane-convex faintly striate, *beak short split to its base* on one side rough at the edges, “*nut elliptical*,” glumes ovate shorter than the fruit.—*C. curta*  $\beta$ . *alpicola* *Wahl.*, *H. and A. C. Persoonii* *Sieb.*, *Bab.*, *R.* 206.—Creeping. St. 6—12 in. high, triquetrous, smooth except at the top. Lowermost spikelet often with a setaceous bract. *Gl.* membranous, *brown* with a white margin.—Mountains. P. VII. VIII. E. S.

†† Cæspitose. Spikes yellowish.

22. *C. elongata* (L.); spikelets numerous oblong approximate, *fr. patent oblong-acuminate* plane-convex with many ribs on both sides, beak almost entire with rough edges, *nut linear-oblong* tapering below beak very short style persistent, *gl.* shorter than the fruit, *bracts* none or one very short.—*E. B.* 1920. *Schk.* E. 25. *H. a.* 32. *R.* 218.—St. 1—2 feet high, triquetrous. *Gl.* ovate, dark brown with a green keel and whitish edges, obtuse sometimes apiculate. Upper spikelets crowded, lower lax, the interval between them not exceeding their own length.— $\beta$ . *C. Gebhardi* (R.); smaller, with short paniced spikelets.—Marshes, rare. P. VI. E. I.

††† Cæspitose. Spikes fuscous.

23. *C. lagopina* (Wahl.); spikelets 3—4 roundish-elliptical contiguous terminal one longer, *fr. erect elliptical acuminate* plane-convex narrowed below nearly entire at the point with smooth edges, *nut elliptical* tipped with the persistent style, *gl.* ovate nearly as long as the fruit.—*H. a.* 24. *R.* 204. *C. leporina* *Linn. Fl. Lap.* not *Fl. Suec.* *E. B. S.* 2815.—St. 4—8 in. high, smooth, triangular. Glumes reddish with the margins paler. *Fr.* yellow.—Loch na Gar, and Cairn Toul, Aberdeenshire. P. VIII. S.

• 24. *C. ovalis* (Good.); spikelets about 6 oval contiguous, *fr. erect ovate-attenuate* plane-convex narrowed below *bifid* at the point with membranous margins serrulate above, *nut elliptical* with a short cylindrical beak terminating in the persistent style, *gl.* lanceolate as long as the fruit.—*E. B.* 306. *Schk.* B. 8. *C. leporina* *H. a.* 22, *R.* 211.—St. 1—2 feet high, triangular, smooth

or roughish above. Gl. lanceolate, acute, brown with a paler membranous margin. Fr. yellowish.—Meadows. P. VII.

++++ Rhizome far-creeping.

25. *C. brizoides* (L.); spikelets about 5 contiguous curved, fr. lanceolate plane-convex bifid at the end and serrulate from near the base, gl. rather shorter than the fruit.—*H. a.* 23. *R.* 207.—St. 1 ft. high. Gl. acute, silvery brown. L. long, slender, equaling or overtopping the spikes.—Studley Wood, Yorkshire. *Mr. W. Mac Ivor.* VII. ? E.

iii. *Heterostachyæ*. Spikes separate, terminal barren or androgynous, the rest fertile.

\* *Terminal spike androgynous. Stigmas 3. Fr. scarcely beaked.*

26. *C. Vahlîi* (Schk.); spikes 1—4 roundish or oblong contiguous nearly sessile, fr. obovate triquetrous scabrous above with a short notched beak longer than the ovate rather acute glumes, nut obovate triquetrous blunt with a short cylindrical beak, bract scarcely overtopping the spikes, st. triangular rough towards the summit.—*E. B. S.* 2666. *Schk.* Gg. 94. and Ppp. 154. *R.* 235.—St. 6—12 in. high, erect. Gl. brown or black.—Glen Callater and Glen Fiagh, Clova. P. VII. S.

27. *C. Buxbaumii* (Wahl.); spikes 3—4 oblong sessile contiguous, the lowest shortly stalked rather distant, fr. oval obtuse compressed (ultimately trigonous) bidentate subscabrous above shorter at the base of the spike than the cuspidate glumes, nut obovate trigonous blunt apiculate, lower bract leaflike.—*E. B. S.* 2885. *H. b.* 11. *Schk.* X. and Gg. 76. *R.* 235.—St. 1—2 feet high, triquetrous, rough. *Sheaths of the l. connected by netlike filaments.* Gl. nearly black with a green keel prolonged into a cuspidate point. Fr. glaucous-green.—Dr. Boott has shown that this is the true *C. canescens* (L.), but it is better not to change the name by which it is universally known.—Island near Toom bridge in Lough Neagh. P. VI. I.

28. *C. atrata* (L.); spikes 3—4 ovate-oblong shortly stalked contiguous ultimately drooping, the lowest rather distant and with a longer stalk, fr. elliptical-triquetrous with a short terete slightly notched beak broader but not longer than the acute glumes, nut elliptical triquetrous blunt apiculate, lower bract leaflike.—*E. B.* 2044. *Schk.* X. 77. *H. b.* 8. *R.* 237.—St. 1—1½ ft. high, triangular, smooth. L. flat, broad. Gl. dark purple; midrib slender, pale. Fr. yellowish.—Alpine rocks. P. VI. VII.—E. S.

\*\* *Terminal spike barren. Stigmas 2. Fr. with a short entire beak.*

† Lowest sheaths at base of st. leafless, webbed. L. ultimately revolute-edged. Gl. blunt.

29. *C. stricta* (Good.); spikes erect, barren 1 or more, fertile elongate-cylindrical, bracts auricled lowermost leaflike short, *fr. oblong-elliptical acute compressed on both sides nerved* closely imbricated, nut nearly round shortly beaked, *sheaths* of l. with *filamentous* network.—*E. B.* 914. *R.* 230. *C. cæspitosa* H. and A.—Densely cæspitose. St. 2—3 ft. high, acutely triangular, rigid. L. short, narrow. Gl. lanceolate, acute, equalling or shorter than the fr., narrow, dark purple; keel green. Fr. in 6—9 regular rows.—Marshes. P. VI.

[30. *C. cæspitosa* (L.); spikes erect near together, barren 1, fertile subsessile oblong, bracts with long narrow auricles lowest alone slender leaflike short, *fr. elliptical lenticular not nerved* rather patent, sheaths of l. webbed.—*R.* 229. *C. pacifica* Drej.—Cæspitose. St. slender, acutely triangular. St. lax. L. shorter downwards. Spikes close together. Gl. lanceolate, dark purple; keel rather paler.—“Britain. Dr. Greville.” *Fries.* P. V.]

†† St. leafy at base; sheaths not webbed. L. ultimately revolute-edged.

31. *C. acuta* (L.); barren spikes 1—3, fertile 3 or 4 slender cylindrical-acuminate erect in fruit, lowermost bract leaflike often surpassing the stem *with elongate auricles, fr. oblong lenticular nerved* biconvex, nut roundish-obovate with a short slender beak, gl. acute.—*E. B.* 580. *Schk.* Ec. Ff. 92. *H. a.* 44. *R.* 231, 232.—St. 2—3 feet high, acutely angular, rough at top. L. broad. Gl. narrow-lanceolate acute, on the male spikes spathulate-lanceolate, purple with a green keel. Fr. pale, blunt or acute, round or oval, spherical or flattened. Fertile spikes usually with a few barren fl. at the end, *nodding when in flower*.—Wet places. P. VI.

32. *C. rigida* (Good.); spikes erect, barren 1, fertile oval or shortly cylindrical dense subsessile, lower bract leaflike, *fr. elliptical doubly convex without nerves*, nut roundish blunt with a slender beak, st. acutely triangular rough towards the top, *l. with deflexed edges*.—*E. B.* 2047. *H. a.* 40. *R.* 225. *C. sawatilis* L.?—Stoloniferous. St. 6 in. to a foot or more high. L. broad, flat, keeled, rigid. Bracts without sheaths. Spikes near together, short, rarely narrowed and laxly flowered below. Gl. about as long as the fr., purple with a green keel. Nut rather longer than broad.—In wet and stony places on mountains. P. VI. VII.



††† St. leafy at base ; sheaths not webbed. L. ultimately involute. Gl. narrower than fruit.

33. *C. aquatilis* (Wahl.) ; spikes erect, barren 1 or more, fertile 3 or 4 elongated *narrowed below* lower ones stalked, bracts leaflike erect overtopping the stem, fr. elliptical lenticular *without nerves* broader than the gl., nut oblong narrowed below with a short slender beak, st. *trigonous smooth*.—*E. B. S.* 2758.—Tufted (stoloniferous *Fries*). St. 1—4 ft. high, with convex faces and obtuse angles. Spikes rather distant. Gl. usually short, always much narrower than the yellowish green fr., reddish-purple with a pale midrib.—Alpine table-lands of the Clova mountains and in the valley by the bridge at Clova. P. VII. S.

34. *C. vulgaris* (Fries) ; spikes erect, barren 1 or 2, fertile 3—4 subsessile cylindrical, bracts with short auricles leaflike, fr. elliptical plane-convex with many nerves below and a short entire beak, nut roundish very blunt, st. acutely triangular rough towards the top.—*C. cæspitosa* Sm., *E. B.* 1507. *C. Goodenovii* Gay.—St. about a foot high. L. slender, not keeled. Bracts without sheaths. Spikes near together, short. Gl. blunt, shorter than fr., purple ; keel slender, pale green. Fr. greenish or with a purple tinge. Nut rather broader than long.—Marshes. P. V. VI.

35. *C. Gibsoni* (Bab.) ; spikes erect, barren 1, fertile 2—4 oblong narrowed downwards slightly stalked, bracts with short auricles leaflike, fr. lanceolate acute with many nerves not reaching the summit, nut broadly obovate very blunt with a short thick beak, st. acutely triangular or triquetrous rough towards the top.—*A. N. H.* xi. t. 5.—Creeping. St. 6—8 in. high. L. flat, not keeled ; sheaths not filamentous, lowest leafless. Lowest bract long. Spikes lax below. Glumes  $\frac{1}{3}$  shorter than the fr., oblong, blunt, purplish-brown with a broad green band up the midrib ; on the barren spike paler, obovate-lanceolate. *Perigone nearly twice as long as the nut*, gradually narrowed from below the middle to the top. Nut rather broader than long.—Nearly allied, I think, to *C. vulgaris* rather than *C. acuta*.—Hebden Bridge, Yorkshire ; said to be now lost by drainage. *Mr. S. Gibson*. P. VI. E.

\*\*\* *Terminal spike barren. Stigmas 2. Fr. with a short 2-toothed beak.*

36. *C. pulla* (Good.) ; barren spikes 1 (rarely 2), fertile 1 or 2 roundish-ovate lower one stalked bracteate sheathless erect, fr. ovate nerveless inflated, beak short, nut roundish mucronate, gl. bluntish.—*E. B.* 2045. *Schk.* Cc. 88.—St. 6—8 in. high. Gl. dark purple, tipped with white, midrib dark purple. Fr. dark purple paler at the base, longer than the gl., stalked.—This is the *C. saxatilis* (Linn. Herb.), but Swedish botanists con-

sider that name as belonging to *C. rigida*.—Wet parts of the higher Scottish mountains. P. VI. S.

37. *C. Grahmi* (Boott); barren spikes 1 or 2 slender acute, fertile 2 or 3 ovate obtuse lower one stalked bracteate sheathless, *fr. oblong-ovate nerved inflated narrowed into a short bifid beak*, gl. acute.—*E. B. S.* 2923.—St. 1—2 ft. high. Gl. fuscous with the tip and *midrib pale*. Fr. pale or darkish brown, nearly twice as long as the gl., with several strong ribs on each side. Nut too young in all my specimens.—Glen Fiadh, Clova. Ben Cruban, Killin. P. VII. S.

\*\*\*\* *Terminal spike barren. Stigmas 3. Beak of fr. short, membranous or none.*

† Fr. glabrous. Spikes erect. Barren spike 1.

38. *C. pallescens* (L.); fertile spikes ovate or oblong with exserted stalks *approximate*, bracts leaflike, gl. mucronate, *fr. ovate-oblong convex on both sides striated obtuse, beak 0, nut linear-elliptical* narrowed at both ends trigonous.—*E. B.* 2185. Schk. Kk. 99. H. b. 44.—St. slender, acutely triangular, rough above, 1—1½ foot high. Spikes obtuse, *pale green*, the barren one sessile darker.—Marshy places. P. VI.

39. *C. panicea* (L.); fertile spikes remote subcylindrical with distant fl. on exserted stalks, bracts leaflike sheathing, gl. rather acute, *fr. ovate-subglobose inflated with a short terete truncate beak*, nut obovate-oblong bluntly trigonous with a cylindrical beak.—*E. B.* 1505. Schk. Ll. 100. H. b. 33.—St. 1—2 feet high, erect, smooth. Fertile spikes about 2. Gl. oblong, more or less acute, dark brown with a green keel and membranous pale margins. Lowermost bract about as long as its spike, the rest shorter, sheaths close.—Marshy places. P. VI.

40. *C. vaginata* (Tausch!); fertile spikes remote with distant fl. on exserted stalks, bracts sheathing scarcely leaflike, gl. bluntish, *fr. ovate triquetrous glabrous with a short terete smooth very obliquely truncate and emarginate beak, nut elliptical triangular "with a beak slightly thickened upwards."*—H. b. 17. Kunze Riedg. 15. *C. phæostachya* Sm., *E. B. S.* 2731. *C. Meilichoferi* Sm., *E. B.* 2293.—St. 5—6 in. high, smooth. Fertile spikes 1—2. Glumes bluntish. Bracts with funnelshaped sheaths.—Highland mountains. P. VII. S.

†† Fr. glabrous. Spikes laxly pendulous, barren 1.

41. *C. limosa* (L.); fertile spikes 1 or 2 upon very long stalks *ovate densely-flowered with occasionally a few barren fl. at their summit, bracts auricled slender strongly keeled*, gl. ovate mucronate, *fr. roundish-obovate compressed strongly ribbed with a very*

short entire beak, nut obovate bluntly trigonous with a beak, *l.* narrow linear *complicately-channeled rough at the edges* throughout.—*E. B.* 2043. *Schk.* X. 78. *H. b.* 49. *R.* 238.—Creeping. St. 1 ft. high. L. and bracts very slender. Gl. purple, with a green keel, about as long as the pale fr. which is broadest above the middle. Nut pale.—Spongy bogs. P. VI.

42. *C. irrigua* (Hoppe); *fertile spikes 2 or 3 upon long stalks oblong densely-flowered with occasionally a few barren fl. at their base, bracts auricled leaflike rather broad nearly flat, gl. ovate-lanceolate attenuated acute, fr. roundish-ovate compressed faintly ribbed with a very short entire beak, nut elliptical triangular with a beak, l. linear flat smooth at the edges except near the apex.*—*E. B. S.* 2895. *H. b.* 48. *R.* 238.—Creeping. St. a foot or more in height. L. and bracts 2 or 3 times as broad as in the preceeding. *Gl. wholly purple*, usually longer than the pale fr. which is broadest below the middle. Nut pale.—Spongy bogs. Muckle Moss, Northumb. Terregles, Dumfries. Benima near Loch Lomond. P. VI. E. S.

43. *C. ustulata* (Wahl.); *fertile spikes 2 or 3 upon short stalks ovate densely-flowered, bracts scarcely leaflike or sheathing, gl. ovate acute, fr. elliptical compressed rough-edged with a cloven beak, nut elliptical triangular on a long stalk, root fibrous.*—*E. B.* 2404. *Schk.* Y. 82. *H. b.* 47.—St. 3—10 in. high. L. very short, broad. Gl. dark purple with a slender pale midrib. Fr. dark purple paler below. Nut fuscous. I have seen no specimens.—Ben Lawers. Mr. G. Don. P. VII. S.

44. *C. rariflora* (Sm.); *fertile spikes 2 or 3 upon long stalks oblong few-flowered lax, bracts with very short sheaths, gl. very broad blunt as long as the fr., fr. oblong with 3 blunt angles and depressed sides, beak extremely short entire, nut roundish-oblong.*—*E. B.* 2516.—Creeping. St. 6—8 in. high, smooth. *Gl. folded round the fr., dark brown, midrib pale terminating in a minute apiculus.* Fr. pale, faintly nerved; nut darker.—Elevated bogs. Highlands, rare. P. VI. S.

45. *C. capillaris* (L.); *fertile spikes upon long stalks half included few-flowered lax, one bract sheathing several flowerstalks, gl. blunt, fr. oblong triangular turgid narrowed below terminating in a slender membranous beak, nut obovate triquetrous blunt with a short beak.*—*E. B.* 2069. *Schk.* O. 56. *H. b.* 53. *R.* 241.—St. very slender, 2—6 in. high, smooth. Peduncles rough, several usually inclosed in one sheath. Gl. short, broad, obtuse, midrib not reaching the summit, shorter than the small smooth brown fruit. Nut pale. Root tufted.—Teesdale. Scottish Highlands. P. VI. E. S.

46. *C. strigosa* (Huds.); *fertile spikes* about 4 distant rather drooping *slender* lower ones with exserted stalks, bracts leaflike sheathing, *fr. oblong-lanceolate* narrowed at both ends triangular *nerved with an obliquely truncate mouth*, nut elliptical triangular punctured, l. broad.—*E. B.* 994. *Schk.* N. 53.—St. 2 feet high. Sheaths covering nearly the whole length of the peduncles. Spikes laxly-flowered. Gl. elliptic-lanceolate, diaphanous, greenish down the back.—Groves and thickets, rare. P. V. VI.

47. *C. pendula* (Huds.); *fertile spikes* about 5 distant *drooping cylindrical very long* densely-flowered, bracts leaflike lower ones with sheaths nearly equalling the flowerstalks upper scarcely sheathing, *fr. elliptical subtriquetrous tumid with a short trigonous emarginate beak*, nut elliptical narrowed at both ends triangular.—*E. B.* 2315. *Schk.* Q. 60. *R.* 243. *C. Agastachys* Ehrh. *H. b.* 57. *C. maxima* Scop.—St. 3—6 feet high, rough at the angles above. Fertile spikes often 3 or 4 in. long; upper ones frequently with barren fl. at the summit. Gl. ovate, mucronate, brown with a green keel. Fr. green, ciliated at the mouth.—Damp woods. P. V.

††† Fr. hairy. Bracts sheathing. L. in sterile tufts. Base of st. leafless. Barren spike 1.

48. *C. humilis* (Leyss.); *fertile spikes* 2 or 3 remote about 3-flowered inclosed in the membranous sheathing leafless bracts, *fr. obovate subtrigonus* narrowed below *with an entire oblique mouth*, “nut obovate triangular with a short beak.”—*H. b.* 15. *C. clandestina* Good. *E. B.* 2124. *Schk.* K. 43. *R.* 239.—St. about 2 in. high, erect, concealed amongst the leaves. Bracts large, wholly membranous, nearly hiding the fertile spikes. L. all radical, linear, channeled, rough.—Limestone hills in Wilts and Somerset. P. IV. E.

49. *C. digitata* (L.); *fertile spikes* 2 or 3 distant linear erect *lax*, bracts membranous sheathing *obliquely truncate lowermost with a setaceous leaflike point*, *fr. obovate triquetrous* narrowed below equalling gl., *beak short nearly entire*, “nut elliptic-oblong triangular shortly-stalked and shortly-beaked.”—*E. B.* 615. *Schk. H.* 38. *H. b.* 14.—St. 6—8 in. high, erect, sheathed at the base, leafless, taller than the flat radical leaves.—Woods on limestone, rare. P. IV. V. E.

†††† Fr. hairy or downy. Bracts not sheathing (except in 50). St. densely leafy at the base. Barren spike 1.

50. *C. præcox* (Jacq.); *fertile spikes* 1—3 *oblong-ovate* near together sessile, bracts clasping the lowest leaflike and slightly

sheathing, gl. broadly ovate-acuminate, *fr.* ovate-rhomboidal trigonous with an entire mouth, nut obovate narrowed below trigonous, base of the style surrounded by a prominent ring, *stoloniferous*.—*E. B.* 1099. *Schk.* F. 27. *H. b.* 24.—*St.* 3—12 in. high. Lowermost spike sometimes slightly stalked.—Dry places. P. IV. V.

51. *C. montana* (L.); *fertile spikes* 1—3 ovate near together sessile, bracts small membranous the lowest with an awlshaped point, gl. of fertile spikes obtuse notched and mucronate, *fr.* narrowed below oblong-obovate trigonous with a short notched beak, nut oblong narrowed below with a pyramidal beak, *root fibrous* from a short rhizome.—*E. B. S.* 2924. *Schk.* F. 29. *H. b.* 21. *C. collina* H. and A.—*St.* about a span long, slender. L. narrow. Gl. very dark; midrib narrowly yellowish. *Fr.* hairy, its beak purple.—Near Tonbridge Wells. *Mr. W. Mitten.* Wynd Cliff, Chepstow. *Mr. W. H. Purchas.* P. VI. VII. E.

52. *C. pilulifera* (L.); *fertile spikes* about 3 roundish near together sessile, bracts small lowest scarcely leaflike awlshaped not sheathing, gl. broadly-ovate mucronate, *fr.* stalked subglobose with a short bifid beak, nut subglobose subtrigonous narrowed below, *root fibrous*.—*E. B.* 885. *Schk.* I. 39. *H. b.* 20.—*St.* 6—12 in. long, slender, at length decumbent. Base of the style enlarged.—Wet heaths. P. V.

53. *C. tomentosa* (L.); *fertile spikes* 1 or 2 nearly sessile cylindrical obtuse, lowermost bract leaflike with a very short sheath, gl. broadly ovate acute, *fr.* obovate subtrigonous scarcely beaked slightly emarginate, nut obtuse trigonous narrowed below with a short beak constricted at its base, *root creeping*.—*E. B.* 2046. *Schk.* F. 28. *H. b.* 28.—*St.* a foot high, with 3 sharp angles, rough upwards, erect. Beak of nut slightly swelling upwards. *Fr.* with copious white down, mouth very broad.—Water-meadows at Merston Measy, Wilts. P. VI. E.

††††† Barren spikes usually more than 1.

54. *C. glauca* (Scop.); *fertile spikes* 2 or 3 erect or drooping cylindrical densely flowered long-stalked, bracts leaflike scarcely sheathing, gl. ovate acute, *fr.* obtuse elliptical slightly scabrous entire at the small point, nut roundish-ovate triangular.—*H. b.* 67. *Schk.* O. P. 57. *R.* 269. *C. recurva* Huds., *E. B.* 1506.—*Root creeping.* *St.* a foot or more in height. Barren spikes variable in number. Fertile spikes often with barren fl. at the summit. “Stigma sometimes 2.”— $\beta$ . *C. Micheliana* (Sm.); gl. blunt, *fr.* smaller. *E. B.* 2236.— $\gamma$ . *C. stictocarpa* (Sm.); fertile spikes ovate, *fr.* obovate dotted. *E. B. S.* 2772.—Damp places. P. VI.

\*\*\*\*\* *Terminal spike barren. Stigmas 3. Beak of fr. bifid or 2-toothed.*

† *Beak of fr. plane-convex. Barren spike 1, or rarely 2. Fr. glabrous. Bracts long, sheathing, leaflike.*

55. *C. flava* (L.); fertile spikes roundish-oval subsessile, lowest spike with a nearly included stalk, bracts leaflike with short sheaths, gl. obtuse, fr. ovate inflated ribbed smooth *narrowed into a deflexed rough-edged bifid beak, nut obovate trigonous punctate-scabrous, st. bluntly-trigonous smooth.*—*E. B.* 1294. *Schk. H.* 36. *H. b.* 22. *R.* 273.—*St.* 6—12 in. high. *L.* broad. *Barren spike cylindrical, obtuse; gl. obtuse. Fertile spikes usually near together, sometimes distant; gl. with a green mid-rib slightly rough and often excurrent at the end. Beak of the fr. curved downwards. Wet places. P. V. VI.*

[*C. Mairii* (C. and G.!), which has glumes with a scabrous point, fr. obsoletely nerved gradually narrowed into a setose-ciliated beak, is likely to occur.]

56. *C. Æderi* (Ehrh.); fertile spikes roundish-ovate subsessile *near together*, lowest spike with an included stalk, bracts leaflike with short sheaths, gl. obtuse (?), fr. *subglobose* inflated ribbed smooth with an erect *parallel-sided* rough-edged bifid beak, nut obovate-trigonous punctate-scabrous, st. bluntly trigonous smooth.—*E. B.* 1772. *H. b.* 23. *R.* 272.—Much like, but probably distinct from *C. flava*. Fertile spikes smaller.—Bogs. *P. VI. VII.*

57. *C. fulva* (Good.); fertile spikes oblong-oval distant with exerted stalks, bracts leaflike *with elongated sheaths*, gl. acute not mucronate, fr. ovate triquetrous ribbed smooth with a *straight* rough-edged bifid beak, nut obovate trigonous nearly smooth.—*E. B.* 1295. ? *R.* 252.—*St.* acutely triangular, rough-edged, about a foot high. *Barren spike spindle-shaped, acute; gl. obtuse. Lowest bract frequently, but not always, reaching up to the barren spike. Root sometimes creeping.*—β. *C. Hornschuchiana* (Hoppe); fertile spikes oblong on longer stalks more distant, fr. more inflated and more strongly ribbed, st. *bluntly triangular smooth* except sometimes near the top, lowest bract longer than its own spike. *H. b.* 40., *Koch. R.* 252. *C. speirostachya* Sm., *E. B. S.* 2770.—Boggy places. β. Peaty bogs, chiefly on mountains. *P. VI.*

58. *C. extensa* (Good.); fertile spikes oblong near together subsessile lower one rather distant with a short included stalk, bracts very long leaflike, gl. mucronate, fr. ovate triquetrous ribbed narrowed into a *straight smooth-edged bifid beak, nut oblong-elliptical narrowed at both ends* triangular smooth.—*E. B.*

833. *Schk.* V. Xx. 72. *H. b.* 32. *R.* 274.—*St.* usually curved, 8—12 in. high, bluntly triangular, *smooth*. Barren spike nearly sessile, blunt, its gl. blunt. *L. and bracts very narrow*, convolute, long.—Marshes, chiefly near the sea. *P. VI.*

59. *C. punctata* (Gaud.); fertile spikes erect cylindrical with slightly exserted ped. particularly the lowest, bracts with sheaths, gl. ovate shortly awned, *fr.* ovate *tumid obsoletely ribbed pellucidly punctate* with a linear bidentate *smooth beak*, *nut ovate-rhomboidal* narrowed at both ends triangular *rough*.—*H. b.* 37. *Kunze Riedg.* 6. *R.* 251.—*St.* smooth, 1—2 feet high, slender. Spikes distant or the upper ones approximating; peduncles usually slightly, the lowest often greatly exserted, rough; lowest spike frequently very distant. Gl. pale red with a broad green longitudinal dorsal band. Fr. pale. Nut brown. Gl. of barren spike blunt.—Marshy places near the sea. Banks of the Menai near Bangor. One mile west of Charlestown, Cornwall. *H. and A.* Guernsey. *P. VI.* E.

60. *C. distans* (L.); fertile spikes remote erect oblong, upper ped. included, bracts with sheaths, gl. mucronate, *fr.* ovate triquetrous *equally ribbed* pellucidly punctate smooth, edges of the bifid narrow beak rough but inner edges of the notch serrulate, *nut* triquetrous roughish *oblong-elliptical* attenuated at both ends.—*E. B.* 1234. *Schk.* T. 68. *H. b.* 42. *R.* 253.—*St.* smooth, seldom exceeding a foot high, slender. Spikes distant, short; lower ped. half exserted. Gl. brownish. Fr. greenish-brown. Nut yellowish. Barren spike cylindrical, clavate, with blunt glumes.—Marshy places especially near the sea. *P. V.*

61. *C. binervis* (Sm.); fertile spikes remote the upper ones approximating cylindrical their ped. mostly included the lower elongated with exserted ped., bracts with sheathing bases, gl. mucronate, *fr.* ovate triquetrous *with 2 principal* green submarginal *ribs on the outer surface*, beak broad bifid rough at the edges, *nut obovate attenuated below* roughish.—*E. B.* 1235. *Schk.* Rrr. 160. *H. b.* 39. *R.* 255.—*St.* triangular, smooth, 1 foot high. Spikes often very distant; upper ped. often quite included, never much exserted, lower often greatly exserted. Gl. dark purple, with a greenish-yellow midrib. Fr. brown or deeply tinged with purple, 2 prominent ribs always green; nut brown. Barren spike with brown glumes.—Dry heaths. *P. VI. VII.*

62. *C. lævigata* (Sm.); fertile spikes remote *cylindrical*, ped. more or less exserted, bracts with sheathing bases, gl. acute, *fr.* *ovate-attenuate* striate, beak long deeply bifid with scabrous edges, *nut subpyriform attenuated below* triangular smooth.—*E. B.* 1387. *Schk.* Bbb. 116. and Sss. 162. *H. b.* 38. *R.* 254.—*St.* smooth, 2—3 feet high. Spikes distant, erect or drooping. Gl. often

acute on the barren spike, always so on the others, purple with a paler dorsal longitudinal band. Fr. green; not yellowish. L. broad.—Marshes and wet thickets, rather rare. P. VI.

63. *C. depauperata* (Good.); *fertile spikes* erect remote with 3 or 4 fl., ped. exserted, bracts sheathing leaflike, gl. acute, fr. large nearly globose, beak long bifid with rough edges, nut elliptical trigonous with bluntish angles.—*E. B.* 1098. *Schk.* M. 50.—St. 1—2 feet high, bluntly triangular, smooth. Gl. of the barren spike blunt. Known by its very large and few fr. with numerous ribs. Spikes very distant.—Dry woods, very rare. P. VI.

E. S.?

†† Beak of fr. round or compressed. Barren spikes 1 or more. Fr. glabrous, nerved.

64. *C. sylvatica* (Huds.); *fertile spikes* about 4 distant slightly drooping linear with long half-exserted stalks, bracts leaflike sheathing, fr. elliptical triangular obscurely nerved narrowed into a long cloven smooth beak, nut obovate-elliptical triangular, l. narrower than in the preceding.—*E. B.* 995. *Schk.* Ll. 101. H. b. 55. R. 242.—St. about 2 feet high, smooth, its top and the fr.-beak rarely a little rough. Sheaths scarcely covering half the length of the peduncles. Gl. ovate, acute, diaphanous with a green keel.—Damp woods. P. V.

††† Beak of fr. round or compressed with patent cusps. Barren spikes many. Fr. hairy, nerved.

65. *C. filiformis* (L.); barren spikes 2, *fertile* 3 or 4 remote erect sessile oblong, bracts leaflike lowermost slightly sheathing, gl. oblong-ovate cuspidate and ciliated at the point, fr. downy oblong-ovate narrowed upwards into an obliquely truncate beak ending in 2 lateral points, nut narrowly elliptical attenuated at both ends triquetrous, l. slender channeled.—*E. B.* 904. *Schk.* K. 45. H. b. 31. R. 265.—St. 2 feet high. L. with filamentous sheaths below.—Peat-bogs. P. V.

66. *C. hirta* (L.); barren spikes 2 or 3, *fertile* 2 or 3 remote erect oblong-cylindrical stalked, bracts leaflike the lower with long sheaths nearly equalling the peduncles, gl. elliptic-lanceolate with long slender ciliated points, fr. hairy oblong-ovate narrowed upwards into a deeply divided beak, nut obovate narrowed below triquetrous, l. flat hairy.—*E. B.* 685. *Schk.* Uu. 108. H. b. 58. R. 257.—St.  $1\frac{1}{2}$ —2 feet high, leafy. L. and sheaths shaggy, rarely glabrous. Fr. tawny. Occasionally the spikes are compound at the base and very long-stalked, and the gl. much lengthened.—Wet places. P. IV.



††† Beak of fr. round with patent cusps. Barren spikes many, rarely 1. Fr. glabrous.

‡ Barren spike 1.

67. *C. Pseudo-cyperus* (L.); fertile spikes about 5 drooping cylindrical densely-flowered upon long stalks near together, *bracts* leaflike *scarcely sheathing*, *gl.* *setaceous scabrous* dilated at the base, *fr.* *ovate-lanceolate* ribbed much attenuated into a *deeply bifid beak*, nut elliptical triangular, st. with acute rough angles.—*E. B.* 242. *Schk.* Mm. 102. *H. b.* 56. *R.* 275.—St. 2—3 feet high. Fertile spikes  $1\frac{1}{2}$ —2 in. long.—Damp places, rare. P. VI. E. I.

‡‡ Barren spikes many. Bracts not sheathing.

68. *C. ampullacea* (Good.); fertile spikes 2 or 3 remote cylindrical erect stalked, bracts leaflike without sheaths, *fr.* *subglobose inflated*, suddenly narrowed into a long slender beak, nut obovate triquetrous, st. smooth obtusely angled.—*E. B.* 780. *Schk.* Tt. 107. *H. b.* 65. *R.* 277.—St. 1—2 feet high, with rounded faces and 3 slight angles. L. glaucous, channeled.—Very wet bogs. P. VI.

69. *C. vesicaria* (L.); fertile spikes 2 or 3 remote cylindrical, bracts leaflike without sheaths, *fr.* *ovate-conical inflated* narrowing gradually into a *subulate bifid beak*, “nut elliptical triquetrous,” st. with acute angles.—*E. B.* 779. *Schk.* Ss. 106. *H. b.* 64. *R.* 276.—St. 2 feet high, with flat faces and 3 strongly marked angles, roughish near the top. L. rather broad, green.— $\beta$ ? *involuta*; l. narrow folded into a  $\frac{1}{2}$ -cylinder, midrib of fem. glumes terminating in an apiculus, fr. narrower. Probably distinct.—Wet bogs.  $\beta$ . Hale Moss, Manchester. *Mr. J. Sidebotham.* Congleton, Chesh. *Mr. E. Wilson.* P. V.

70. *C. paludosa* (Good.); glumes of the barren spikes obtuse, anth. apiculate, fertile spikes cylindrical obtuse, bracts leaflike without sheaths, fr. oblong-obovate compressed with a short bifid beak, “nut roundish-obovate triquetrous.”—*E. B.* 807. *Schk.* Oo. 103.—St. 2—3 feet high, angles rough. L. broad.— $\beta$ . *spadicæ*; gl. of fertile spikes with a long scabrous beak.—Wet places.  $\beta$ . Littlehampton, Suss. *Mr. Mitten.* P. V.

71. *C. riparia* (Curt.); glumes of the barren spikes acute, anth. with a long point, fertile spikes acute cylindrical, bracts leaflike without sheaths, fr. oblong-ovate convex on both sides narrowed into a short broad cloven beak, “nut pyriform trigonous.”—*E. B.* 579. *Schk.* Qq. and Rr. 105. *H. b.* 66.—St. 3 feet high, angles rough. L. broader than in the preceding.—Wet places. P. V.

††† Barren spikes many. Bracts sheathing.

[72. *C. hordeiformis* (Wahl.); barren spikes 2, fertile 3 oblong remote with short exserted stalks, bracts overtopping the spikes long leaflike flat, *fr. large ovate plane-convex scabrous* winged ciliate-serrate narrowed into a long bifid beak.—*Schk.* Ddd. 121. *C. secalina* Sm. not Willd.—*Fr. very large*, twice as long as the glumes.—Forfarshire, but doubtless an error. P. VI.] S.

### Index to the *Carices*.

- |                                   |                             |                             |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| <i>C. acuta</i> , 31.             | <i>fulva</i> , 57.          | <i>Persoonii</i> , 21.      |
| <i>Agastachys</i> , 47.           | <i>Gibsoni</i> , 35.        | <i>pilulifera</i> , 52.     |
| <i>ampullacea</i> , 68.           | <i>glauca</i> , 54.         | <i>præcox</i> , 50.         |
| <i>aquatilis</i> , 33.            | <i>gracilis</i> , 18.       | <i>Pseudo-cyperus</i> , 67. |
| <i>arenaria</i> , 9.              | <i>Grahami</i> , 37.        | <i>pulicaris</i> , 3.       |
| <i>atrata</i> , 28.               | <i>hirta</i> , 65.          | <i>pulla</i> , 36.          |
| <i>axillaris</i> , 17.            | <i>hordeiformis</i> , 72.   | <i>punctata</i> , 59.       |
| <i>binervis</i> , 61.             | <i>Hornschuchiana</i> , 57. | <i>rariflora</i> , 44.      |
| <i>Bœnninghauseniana</i> ,<br>16. | <i>humilis</i> , 48.        | <i>recurva</i> , 54.        |
| <i>brizoides</i> , 25.            | <i>incurva</i> , 6.         | <i>remota</i> , 18.         |
| <i>Buxbaumii</i> , 27.            | <i>intermedia</i> , 8.      | <i>rigida</i> , 32.         |
| <i>cæspitosa</i> , 30.            | <i>involuta</i> , 69.       | <i>riparia</i> , 71.        |
| <i>cæspitosa</i> , 29, 34.        | <i>irrigua</i> , 42.        | <i>rupestris</i> , 4.       |
| <i>canescens</i> , 20, 27.        | <i>lævigata</i> , 62.       | <i>saxatilis</i> , 36.      |
| <i>capillaris</i> , 45.           | <i>lagopina</i> , 23.       | <i>secalina</i> , 72.       |
| <i>clandestina</i> , 48.          | <i>leporina</i> , 23, 24.   | <i>spadicea</i> , 70.       |
| <i>collina</i> , 51.              | <i>limosa</i> , 41.         | <i>speirostachya</i> , 57.  |
| <i>contigua</i> , 11.             | <i>loliacea</i> , 18.       | <i>stellulata</i> , 19.     |
| <i>curta</i> , 20.                | [ <i>Mairii</i> , 55.]      | <i>stictocarpa</i> , 54.    |
| <i>curta</i> , 21.                | <i>maxima</i> , 47.         | <i>stricta</i> , 29.        |
| <i>Davalliana</i> , 2.            | <i>Meilichhoferi</i> , 40.  | <i>strigosa</i> , 46.       |
| <i>depauperata</i> , 63.          | <i>Micheliana</i> , 54.     | <i>sylvatica</i> , 64.      |
| <i>digitata</i> , 49.             | <i>montana</i> , 51.        | <i>tenella</i> , 18.        |
| <i>dioica</i> , 1.                | <i>muricata</i> , 11.       | <i>teretiuscula</i> , 13.   |
| <i>distans</i> , 60.              | <i>Æderi</i> , 56.          | <i>tomentosa</i> , 53.      |
| <i>disticha</i> , 8.              | <i>pacifica</i> , 30.       | <i>ustulata</i> , 43.       |
| <i>divisa</i> , 7.                | <i>pallescens</i> , 38.     | <i>vaginata</i> , 40.       |
| <i>divulsa</i> , 12.              | <i>paludosa</i> , 70.       | <i>VahlII</i> , 25.         |
| <i>Ehrhartiana</i> , 13.          | <i>panicea</i> , 39.        | <i>vesicaria</i> , 69.      |
| <i>elongata</i> , 22.             | <i>paniculata</i> , 15.     | <i>vitis</i> , 21.          |
| <i>extensa</i> , 58.              | <i>paradoxa</i> , 14.       | <i>vulgaris</i> , 34.       |
| <i>filiformis</i> , 65.           | <i>pauciflora</i> , 5.      | <i>vulpina</i> , 10.        |
| <i>flava</i> , 55.                | <i>phæostachya</i> , 40.    |                             |
|                                   | <i>pendula</i> , 47.        |                             |

## Order XCVII. GRAMINEÆ.

Fl. perfect or unisexual, 1, 2 or more seated on a common axis which is contained within an involucre of 1 or 2 valves (glumes) or rarely wanting, the whole forming a locusta or spikelet. Each fl. of 1 or 2 scales (pales) of which the outer or lower is simple and usually keeled, the inner with 2 nerves or keels. Hypogynous scales 2, 3, or none. Stam. hypogynous, 1—6. Anth. versatile, notched at both ends. Ovary 1-celled. Styles usually 2, rarely 1 or 3. Embryo on the outside of the albumen and at its base.—L. with split sheaths<sup>1</sup>.

Tribe I. *PANICEÆ*. *Spikelets dorsally compressed*, 1-flowered or with 1 fl. and an inferior rudiment resembling a third glume or a neuter flower. Glumes 2, unequal, the lower often very small. Styles elongated. Stigmas feathery.

1. *DIGITARIA*. *Spikes fingered*. Spikelets in 2 rows on one side of a flattened rachis, unarmed, 1-flowered with an inferior rudiment. Glumes 2, lower very small, upper 3-nerved. Sterile fl. of one 5—7-nerved pale, resembling the upper glume and equalling the flower.
2. *ECHINOCHLOA*. *Spikes compound*, secund in the whole and in each part. Spikelets on one side of a flattened rachis, 2-flowered, inferior fl. rudimentary. Glumes 2, lower small, 3-nerved, *upper* equalling fl. 5-nerved mucronate. Outer pale of sterile fl. resembling and equalling upper glume.
3. *SETARIA*. *Spike cylindrical*, compound. *Spikelets surrounded by an involucre of bristles*, 2-flowered, inferior fl. rudimentary. Glumes 2, lower small 3-nerved, upper equalling fl. many-nerved. Sterile fl. of 1 pale resembling the upper glume.

Tr. II. *PHALARIDÆ*. *Spikelets laterally compressed*, 1-flowered, with 1 or 2 or more below resembling the glumes. Styles long. Stigmas filiform, protruded from the summit of the spikelet.

4. *PHALARIS*. Glumes 2, navicular, carinate, membranaceous, nearly equal, exceeding the flower. Pales coriaceous, unequal, closely investing the fruit. Rudimentary fl. 1—2, each consisting of a single scale.

<sup>1</sup> Nearly all the genera of this Order are beautifully figured in the *Gen. Fl. Germ. Monocotyl.* vol. i. In the 2nd edition of Reichenbach's *Icon. Fl. Ger.* vol. i. (*Agrostographia*), the numbering of the figures is altered totally from that of his edition 1; I have thought it better therefore to omit specific reference to it.

5. *ANTHOXANTHUM*. Glumes 2, unequal, membranous, lower small 1-nerved, upper exceeding the fl. 3-nerved. Pales scarious. *Stam.* 2. Rudimentary fl. 2, each consisting of a single notched scale awned on the back.

[6. *HIEROCHLOE*. Glumes 2, nearly equal, membranous, about equalling the flowers. Fl. 3; 2 lower male, 3-androus, upper pale with 2 keels; upper herm., 2-androus, upper pale with 1 keel.]

Tr. III. *PHLEINEÆ*. Spikelets laterally compressed, 1-flowered or with a *superior rudiment*. Glumes nearly equal. Styles and stigmas as in Tr. II. Inflorescence a spikelike panicle.

7. *PHLEUM*. Glumes parallel at the midrib truncate with a terminal seta or acute. Fl. 1. Pales 2, membranous, lower 3-nerved obtuse, without awns, or with a minute central point.

8. *ALOPECURUS*. Glumes membranous, acute (in *A. geniculatus* blunt). Fl. 1. Pale 1, scarious, 5-nerved, awned on the back, the margins usually connected below. "Styles usually combined."

9. *KNAPPIA*. *Inflorescence a somewhat 1-sided raceme*. Glumes not keeled, blunt. Fl. 1. Pale 1, scarious, very hairy, obtuse, not awned.

Tr. IV. *AGROSTIDEÆ*. Spikelets and glumes as in Tr. III. *Stigmas sessile or nearly so*. Inflorescence panicked.—Glumes unequal in *Apera*.

10. *GASTRIDIDIUM*. Glumes membranous, acute, unarmed, *ventricose* at the base, much exceeding the flower. Fl. 1. Pales 2, membranous; lower truncate or toothed at the end, with or without a dorsal awn.

11. *POLYPOGON*. Glumes scarious, nearly equal, each furnished with a *long seta* from just below the emarginate summit. Pales falling short of the glumes, outer usually awned from below the summit.

12. *MILIUM*. Glumes membranous, nearly equal, *unarmed*. Pales 2, nearly equal, unarmed, about equalling the glumes, *hardening on the fruit*. Spikelets convex on the back, or slightly dorsally compressed.

13. *AGROSTIS*. Glumes membranous *acute*, unarmed, the upper one smaller. Pales *unequal*, scarious, with or without a dorsal awn, falling short of the glumes. Seed free.—In *A. canina* the inner pale is wanting.

14. **APERA.** Spikelets with the rudiment (pedicel) of a superior floret. Lower and lesser glume 1-nerved; upper and larger 3-nerved, about equalling the lower pale. Otherwise like *Agrostis*.

[Tr. V. **STIPACEÆ.** Spikelets in an equal panicle, 1-flowered, without any rudiment. Outer pale convolute and hardened upon but not attached to the fruit, the extremity rolled up and jointed to a long awn.]

- [15. **STIPA.** Florets stalked. Pales coriaceous, the inner entire. Awn evidently jointed to the pale, kneed and twisted.]

Tr. VI. **ARUNDINEÆ.** Spikelets laterally compressed, 1-flowered, or with a superior rudiment, or many-flowered. *Fl. enveloped in long* (short in *Psamma*) *silky hairs.* Styles and stigmas various. "Awn, when present, not twisted."

16. **ARUNDO.** Glumes nearly equal, *the lower rather the longer.* Floret 1, with or without the superior rudiment of another reduced to a pedicel. Outer pale awned. Panicle diffuse. Styles short. Stigmas feathery.

17. **PSAMMA.** Glumes nearly equal, *the lower rather the shorter.* Floret 1, with a superior rudiment of another. Outer pale with a short awn. *Panicle spikelike.* Styles short. Stigmas feathery.

18. **PHRAGMITES.** Glumes unequal, the lower much smaller. *Florets 2—6, unarmed, the lower ones imperfect.* Panicle diffuse. Styles elongate. Stigmas plumose.

Tr. VII. **CHLORIDEÆ.** Spikelets laterally compressed, 1-flowered in our plants and sometimes with a superior rudiment, placed in 2 rows on one side of a flattened rachis.

19. **CYNODON.** Spikes fingered, 1-flowered with a superior rudiment. Glumes nearly equal, patent. Pales equal, outer boatshaped compressed embracing the inner. Styles long, distinct. Stigmas feathery, protruding below the summit of the floret.

20. **SPARTINA.** *Spikes upright,* in a raceme, 1-flowered. Glumes unequal, the upper long and acuminate. Pales unequal, outer boatshaped compressed retuse. *Styles elongated, united half-way up.* *Stigmas filiform,* protruding at the summit of the floret.

Tr. VIII. **ORYZEÆ.** Spikelets laterally compressed, 1-flowered. *Glumes wanting* in our plant.

21. **LEERSIA.** Pales 2, compressed, keeled, awnless; lower

much broader. Stigmas protruding from the side of the florets. Nut inclosed in the pales.

Tr. IX. *SESLERIEÆ*. Spikelets laterally compressed, with 2 or more fl., *without hairs*. Styles 0 or very short. *Stigmas very long*, filiform, protruded *from the summit of the florets*.

22. *SESLERIA*. Panicle spiked; spikelets sessile, tiled all round. Glumes 2—6-flowered, nearly or quite equalling the spikelet. Outer pale keeled, membranous; with a scarious margin, ending in 3 or 5 points, dorsal rib evanescent.

Tr. X. *AVENEÆ*. Spikelets with 2 or more florets (except in *Lagurus*), upper often barren. Glumes equalling (or nearly) the spikelet. Fl. usually surrounded by *stiff hairs*. *Awn twisted and kneed* (wanting in our *Triodia*).

23. *LAGURUS*. Panicle spiked. Glumes 1-flowered, scarious, ending in a long fringed seta. Outer pale ending in 2 long setæ and with a dorsal kneed twisted awn.

24. *AIRA*. Panicle lax. Glumes 2-flowered, with or without the rudiment of a third (which is sometimes perfected in *A. cæspitosa*). Outer pale terete on the back with or without very faint lateral nerves, awned. Awn dorsal, kneed (in *A. cæspitosa* straight). Ovary glabrous. Fr. not crested.

25. *CORYNEPHORUS*. Awn clubshaped, straight, jointed in the middle, the upper portion clavate, a tuft of hairs at the joint. Otherwise like *Aira*.

26. *TRISETUM*. Spikelets crowded. Glumes 2—6-flowered. Outer pale keeled with faint lateral nerves, ending in 2 acute teeth, awned. Awn dorsal, kneed and twisted. Ovary glabrous. Fr. neither crested nor furrowed.

27. *AVENA*. Glumes 2- or more-flowered. Outer pale with lateral nerves, awned, ending in 2 points. Awn dorsal, kneed and twisted. Ovary hairy at the top. Fr. crested and furrowed.

28. *ARRHENATHERUM*. Glumes 2-flowered with a rudiment, lower fl. male with a long dorsal kneed and twisted awn, upper with a short straight awn. Pales herbaceous, ending in 2 points. Ovary hairy at the top. Fr. . . . .

29. *HOLCUS*. Glumes 2-flowered, lower perfect awnless (or very rarely awned), upper usually male with a dorsal awn. Pales hardening on the fruit.

30. *TRIODIA*. Glumes 2—3-flowered. Outer pale rather coriaceous, smooth, rounded on the back, bifid with an in-

intermediate broad point sometimes becoming the base of a kneed awn.

Tr. XI. *FESTUCEÆ*. Spikelets with 2 or more flowers, upper often barren. *Glumes falling short of the lowest flower. Styles very short. Stigmas protruded from the base of the flower.*

31. *KÆLERIA*. Glumes unequal, upper one with 2 or 3 ribs, shorter than the *compressed* 2—5-flowered spikelet. Outer *pale* nerved, *keeled, acuminate* (or with a straight subapicular seta). Seed loose. Styles terminal.
32. *MELICA*. Glumes nearly equal, with lateral ribs, nearly as long as the ovate spikelet of 1 or 2 *flowers rounded* on the back and a clublike rudiment of 1 or 2 more. Pales hardening on the loose fruit. Styles terminal.
33. *MOLINIA*. *Glumes unequal, without lateral ribs*, shorter than the lanceolate spikelet of 2 or 3 semicylindrical flowers and a subulate rudiment of another. Pales hardening on the loose fruit. Styles terminal.
34. *CATABROSA*. Glumes unequal, very short, rounded or truncate, without lateral ribs, much falling short of spikelet. Flowers usually 2, rounded on the back, distant. Outer pale membranous, with 3 parallel ribs ending in teeth which do not quite extend to the summit and are connected by the scarious margin. Styles terminal.—The upper glume has 2 very short faint lateral nerves. Awn 0.
35. *POA*. Glumes rather unequal. *Outer pale with 3 or 5 parallel nerves*, membranous below, scarious at the tip, *compressed, keeled*, unarmed. Styles terminal.
36. *GLYCERIA*. Glumes unequal, submembranous. *Outer pale with 5—7 strong prominent* distinct and parallel ribs and a scarious margin, *subcylindrical*, unarmed. Styles terminal.
37. *SCLEROCHLOA*. Glumes unequal, membranous. *Outer pale with 5 faint* but distinct and parallel nerves, membranous, *cylindrical* below, unarmed, often keeled at the tip or with a very minute mucro. Styles terminal.
38. *BRIZA*. Glumes nearly equal, broad, 3-ribbed. Fl. 3—8, densely imbricated in a short distichous spikelet. Outer pale boatshaped, heartshaped, obtuse, rounded on the back, unarmed. Glumes and pales membranous with a scarious margin. Styles terminal. "Fr. free." (*Woods.*)—Outer pale with 7—9 faint nerves.
39. *CYNOSURUS*. Glumes nearly equal, scarious, with a strong

keel, with 1 or more flowers. Outer pale rounded on the back with a terminal seta. *Each spikelet with a pectinated bract (abortive spicula) at its base.* Panicle spicate, 1-sided.

40. **DACTYLIS.** Glumes unequal, herbaceous, many-flowered, the larger keeled. *Outer pale compressed, keeled, 5-nerved, the dorsal nerve fringed and excurrent just below the summit forming a short seta. Spikelets crowded, subsecund.*

41. **FESTUCA.** Glumes unequal, herbaceous, many-flowered. *Outer pale rounded on the back, very acute, or with the dorsal nerve excurrent at or just below the apex (if elongated usually called an awn), lateral nerves slightly converging and vanishing below the apex. Inner pale minutely ciliated on the ribs. Styles terminal.*—Rachis with acute angles. Sheaths of the leaves divided to the base.

42. **BROMUS.** Glumes unequal, herbaceous, many-flowered, lower 1-nerved, upper 3—5-nerved. Fl. lanceolate, compressed. Outer pale with a long seta (usually) founded on 3 nerves from below the tip. *Styles below the summit of the fruit, lateral.*—Sheaths of the l. divided half-way down.

43. **SERRAFALCUS.** Glumes unequal, herbaceous, many-flowered, lower 3—5-nerved, upper 7—9-nerved. Fl. oblong, turgid. Outer pale with a short seta (usually) founded on 3 nerves from below the tip. *Styles below the summit of the fruit, lateral.*—Sheaths of the l. scarcely divided half-way down. Spikelets narrower upwards.

44. **BRACHYPODIUM.** *Glumes unequal, many-flowered. Outer pale rounded on the back setigerous at the summit, lateral nerves slightly converging not vanishing upwards. Inner pale fringed on the ribs with rigid setæ. Styles terminal.*—The unequal glumes alone distinguish this from *Triticum*.

Tr. XII. **HORDEIEÆ.** Spikelets solitary or 2 or 3 together, sessile on opposite sides of a channeled and toothed rachis. (Lateral spikelets often stalked in *Hordeum*.) Otherwise like Tr. XI.

45. **TRITICUM.** *Glumes opposite, nearly equal, many-flowered, embracing the flowers. Spikelets solitary.*

46. **LOLIUM.** Glume solitary, or that next the rachis small, with 3 or more flowers. *Spikelets placed edgewise on the rachis, solitary.*

47. **ELYMUS.** *Glumes 2, both on the same side of the spikelet, without awns or setæ, with 2 or more perfect flowers. Spikelets 2 or 3 together.*



48. *Hordeum*. Glumes 2, terminating in long setæ, with 1 perfect flower and a stalklike rudiment next the common rachis. Spikelets in threes, often partially barren.

Tr. XIII. *ROTTBOELLIÆ*. Spikelets of one perfect flower placed edgewise on the rachis.

49. *Nardus*. Spikelets in 2 rows on one side of the rachis, of one flower. Glumes 0. Outer pale keeled, tapering into a subulate point. Stigmas elongate, filiform, protruded at the apex of the flower.

50. *Lepturus*. Spikelets solitary, imbedded alternately on opposite sides of the rachis, of 1 flower and a superior rudiment. Glumes 1—2 opposite to the rachis, cartilaginous, covering the flower. Pales scarious. Stigmas feathery.

### Tribe I. *Paniceæ*.

#### 1. *DIGITARIA Scop.*

[1. *D. sanguinalis* (Scop.); l. and sheaths hairy, fl. oblong-lanceolate glabrous with downy margins (?).—*E. B.* 849. *P.* 70.—St. ascending, a foot long.—Not a true native; occasionally found in fields. *A.* VIII.] E.

2. *D. humifusa* (Pers.); l. and sheaths glabrous, fl. elliptical downy with glabrous nerves.—*E. B. S.* 2613. *P.* 71.—St. mostly procumbent, 4—8 in. long. Spikes usually 3 or 4, springing from nearly the same point. Spikelets in pairs, one on a longer stalk than the other.—Sandy fields, rare. *A.* VII. VIII. E.

#### 2. *ECHINOCHLOA Pal. de Beauv.*

\*1. *E. Crus-galli* (Beauv.); spikes alternate or opposite, spikelets near together, upper gl. and sterile floret awned or mucronate hispid, rachis hispid.—*E. B.* 876. *P.* 67. *Panicum* Sm. *Oplismenus* Kunth.—A strong coarse grass; found occasionally on cultivated land.—Near London. *A.* VII. E.

#### 3. *SETARIA Pal. de Beauv.*

\*1. *S. viridis* (Beauv.); panicle spikelike, involucre bristles with erect teeth, pales smooth.—*Panicum* Sm., *E. B.* 875. *P.* 68.—Fields near London and Norwich. *A.* VII. VIII. E.

\*2. *S. verticillata* (Beauv.); panicle spikelike, involucre bristles with declining teeth, pales smooth.—*Panicum* Sm., *E. B.* 874. *P.* 69.—Fields near London and Norwich. *A.* VII. VIII. E.

\*3. *S. glauca* (Beauv.); panicle spikelike, involucre bristles with erect teeth, pales transversely rugose.—*R. i.*—Weybridge, Surrey. *Mr. Borrer.* A. IX. E.

## Tribe II. *Phalarideæ*.

### 4. *PHALARIS* Linn.

\*1. *P. canariensis* (L.); panicle ovate spikelike, gl. winged on the keel, wing entire, rudimentary fl. 2 half as long as the fertile fl., pales pilose.—*E. B.* 1310. *P.* 9.—*St.* 1—2 feet high, terminating in a compact compound panicle. Gl. large, pale yellow variegated with green lines and remarkably winged at the back.—Scarcely naturalized. A. VII. *Canary-grass.*

[2. *P. paradoxa* (L.); panicle spikelike, gl. of fertile fl. with a toothed wing on the keel many-nerved, rudimentary fl. several much shorter.—*R. i.*—*St.* decumbent below, then ascending, 1—3 ft. high, branched. Lower part of pan. usually barren; branches with about 6 spikes. Wing of barren gl. obtuse, toothed.—Swanage, Dorset. A doubtful native. A. VII.] E.

3. *P. arundinacea* (L.); panicle upright with spreading branches, fl. clustered, gl. not winged, rudimentary fl. 1 or 2 small hairy.—*E. B.* 402. *P.* 9. *Baldingera R.*—*St.* 4—5 feet high, from a creeping root. Panicle 3—4 in. long. Gl. keeled.—*β. picta*; l. variegated with white lines.—By water. *P.* VI. VII.

### 5. *ANTHOXANTHUM* Linn.

1. *A. odoratum* (L.); panicle spikelike oblong compound, glumes about as long as the awns.—*E. B.* 647. *P.* 8.—About a foot high.—Very common in pastures. *P.* V. VI. *Sweet Vernal-grass.*

### 6. *HIEROCHLOE* Gmel.

[1. *H. borealis* (R. and S.); panicle divaricate, pedicels glabrous, fl. without awns.—*E. B. S.* 2641. *P.* 31.—About a foot high.—Glen Kella or Cally, near the Spittle of Glen Shee, Forfarshire. *Mr. G. Don.* *P.* VII.] S.

## Tribe III. *Phleineæ*.

### 7. *PHLEUM* Linn. Cat's-tail-grass.

1. *P. asperum* (Jacq.); panicle cylindrical, gl. wedgeshaped truncate swelling upwards rough.—*E. B.* 1077. *St.* 26. 5. *P.* 79.

—St. often branched, clothed with leaves almost up to the panicle. Outer pale entire, not awned.—Dry open fields, rare. A. VII. E.

2. *P. Boehmeri* (Wibel); panicle cylindrical, *gl. linear-lanceolate* obliquely truncate mucronate scabrous.—*E. B.* 459. *P.* 80.—St. leafy below, the upper half naked, accompanied by sterile leafy shoots. Outer pale entire, not awned.—Dry chalky fields, rare. *P.* VII. E.

[3. *P. Michelii* (All.); panicle nearly cylindrical, *gl. lanceolate acuminate*.—*E. B.* 2265. *P.* 7.—St. accompanied by sterile leafy shoots. Gl. ciliated throughout their whole length. Outer pale entire, more than half as long as the glume.—On the rocky parts of the Clova mountains. *Mr. G. Don.* *P.* VII. VIII.] S.

4. *P. arenarium* (L.); panicle oblong somewhat narrowed below, *gl. lanceolate acuminate*.—*E. B.* 222. *St.* 29. 1. *P.* 7.—St. varying greatly in height. Sheaths inflated. Gl. ciliated in the upper half only. Outer pale notched at the summit,  $\frac{1}{3}$  the length of the glumes. “Stigma very short.”—Sandy places near the sea. A. VI.

5. *P. pratense* (L.); panicle cylindrical, *gl. oblong truncate* ciliated on the back bearing a seta of less than half their length.—*E. B.* 1076. *P.* 77 and 78.—Root slightly creeping, in dry places rather tuberous (*P. nodosum* L.). Panicle 1—5 in. long. Awns sometimes longer. Outer pale jagged at the summit.—Meadows and pastures. *P.* VI. *Timothy-grass.*

6. *P. commutatum* (Gaud.); panicle ovate-oblong, *gl. truncate* glabrous ciliated on the back bearing a scabrous seta of  $\frac{3}{4}$  of their length, sheath of the upper l. inflated 3 or 4 times as long as its leaf, upper ligule very short and obtuse.—*P. alpinum* Sm., not Linn. *E. B.* 519 (bad). *P.* 6.—Root somewhat creeping. *St.* 6—12 in. high. Panicle not exceeding an in. in length.—Perhaps not distinct from the true *P. alpinum* (Linn.!), which has a longer panicle, *gl.* bearing a ciliated seta, the upper sheath scarcely inflated and only twice as long as its leaf, uppermost ligule oblong and acute.—Wet alpine moors at an elevation of 2500—3500 feet. *P.* VII. S.

## 8. ALOPECURUS Linn. Fox-tail-grass.

1. *A. pratensis* (L.); st. erect smooth, panicle cylindrical obtuse, *gl. acute* connected below ciliated downy, pale equalling the glumes, awn projecting more than half its own length beyond the pale.—*E. B.* 759. *St.* 8. 1. *P.* 4.—Root fibrous, scarcely creeping. *St.* 1—3 feet high. In salt marshes the base of the st. becomes fleshy and the plant may be taken for *A. bulbosus*.

Upper sheath slightly inflated. Ligule short, obtuse. Spike 1—3 in. long, branches 4—6-flowered. Anth. yellow. Styles combined.—Rich pastures. P. IV.—VI.

2. *A. alpinus* (Sm.); st. erect smooth, *panicle oblong*, glumes acute connected below hairy, pale equalling the glumes, *awn projecting  $\frac{1}{3}$  of its length beyond the pale*.—*E. B.* 1126. P. 4.—Root somewhat creeping. St. decumbent at the base, then erect, 9—12 in. high. Ligule short, obtuse. Uppermost l. usually (not always) short and broad,  $\frac{1}{3}$  of the length of its inflated sheath. Awn from about the middle of pale, sometimes wanting. Styles combined. Spike not exceeding an inch long; silky branches 4—6-flowered.—On mountains at an elevation of 2500—3500 feet. Loch na Gar. Ben Lawers. Clova. P. VII. S.

3. *A. geniculatus* (L.); st. ascending bent at the knots smooth, panicle cylindrical, *gl. obtuse* connected below ciliated rather *longer than the pale*, awn from near the base of the pale and projecting half its length beyond it, *anth. linear*.—*E. B.* 1250. P. 5.—Root fibrous. St. about a foot long, branching below. Knots generally (in dry places) oval and fleshy. Upper sheath inflated. Ligule oblong. Gl. membranous at the top except the midrib, often villose or hairy below. *Pale* when laid open *oblong, obtuse*, slightly notched. Anth. ultimately violet-yellow. Styles mostly combined. Spikes 1—2 in. long.—Wet places. P. VI. VII.

4. *A. fulvus* (Sm.); st. ascending bent at the knots smooth, panicle cylindrical, glumes connected below ciliated rather *shorter than the pale*, awn from just below the middle of the pale and scarcely extending beyond it, *anth. short* and broad.—*E. B.* 1467. P. 5.—St. 1—2 feet long, procumbent below. Ligule oblong. Spikes 2—3 in. long. Anth. at first white, afterwards orange-coloured.—Wet margins of ponds. P. VI.—IX. E. S.

5. *A. bulbosus* (L.); st. smooth, panicle cylindrical acuminate, *gl. distinct abruptly acute* downy longer than the pale, awn from near the base of the pale and projecting half its length beyond it.—*E. B.* 1249. P. 76.—St. 1 foot long, ascending or decumbent, in a circular tuft, kneed, the lowermost knots forming *ovate fleshy knobs*. Upper sheath inflated. Ligule oblong. *Pale* when laid open truncate emarginate with a small tooth in the middle. Styles combined. Panicles about an in. long, less decidedly racemose than in our other species, pedicels usually 1-flowered.—Salt marshes in the south, rare. P. VI. E. S.

6. *A. agrestis* (L.); st. erect *scabrous* upwards, *panicle tapering* slender, *gl. acute* connected below *nearly glabrous*, awn from near the base of the pale and projecting half its length beyond it.—*E. B.* 848. P. 3.—St. 1—2 feet high, slender. Sheaths roughish. Ligule prominent, obtuse. Gl. glabrous but with a

row of *fine short cilia on the back*. Styles combined.—A very troublesome weed. A. IV.—XI. E. S.?

### 9. KNAPPIA Sm.

1. *K. agrostidea* (Sm.).—*E. B.* 1127. *P.* 73. *Sturmia minima Hoppe in St.* 7. 1. *Chamagrostis Koch.* *Mibora verna R.*—An elegant but very small grass. Root small, fibrous. St. numerous. L. short, rough. Spikes slender; spikelets 5—10, sessile, from one side of the rachis, but still rather alternate. Pale shorter than the glumes, hairy, truncate, ragged. *Mibora* (Adans.) is the oldest name, but I have thought it better to follow Smith.—Sandy maritime pastures, rare. A. III.—V. E.

## Tribe IV. *Agrostideæ*.

### 10. GASTRIDIMUM *Pal. de Beauv.*

1. *G. lendigerum* (Gaud.); gl. lanceolate acuminate, outer pale awned, awn rather longer than the glumes.—*E. B.* 1107. *P.* 86.—*St.* 3—12 in. high. L. roughish at the edges. Ligule oblong. Panicle close, almost spiked, lobed. Gl. remarkably ventricose and shining at the base. Pales very small.—Damp places especially near the sea, rare. A. VI.—IX. E.

### 11. POLYPOGON *Desf.*

1. *P. monspeliensis* (Desf.); setæ more than twice as long as the rather obtuse glumes.—*E. B.* 1704. *P.* 11.—Root fibrous. St. a foot or more high. Panicle dense, lobed, pale, silky, often 2 in. long. Gl. linear, hairy. A most beautiful grass.—Salt marshes. A. VI. VII. E. S.

2. *P. littoralis* (Sm.); setæ equalling the acute glumes.—*E. B.* 1251. *P.* 81.—Root somewhat creeping. St. a foot or more high. Panicle close, lobed, purplish. Gl. linear-lanceolate.—Muddy salt marshes, rare. P. VI. VII. E.

### 12. MILIUM *Linn.*

1. *M. effusum* (L.); panicle diffuse, pales acute, st. smooth, l. lanceolate-linear.—*E. B.* 1106. *P.* 17.—Root fibrous with scions. St. 3—4 feet high. Branches of the panicle long, in distant alternate tufts, in flower horizontal, afterwards deflexed.—Damp shady woods. P. VI.

### 13. AGROSTIS *Linn.* Bent-grass.

1. *A. setacea* (Curt.); panicle close oblong, branches and pedicels scabrous, gl. unequal acute, outer pale erose at the top

1-ribbed, lateral ribs terminating in short setæ, awn from the base of the pale and twice its length, *l. setaceous, sheaths rough*, ligule oblong acute.—*E. B.* 1188. *P.* 83.—Root tufted. *L.* short, involute, almost capillary. *Branches of the panicle short.* Midrib of outer glume scabrous in its upper half, slightly excurrent at the apex. Inner pale very minute with a tuft of hairs at its base.—Dry heaths in the south-west. *P. VII.* *E.*

2. *A. canina* (L.); panicle spreading when in flower otherwise close, branches and pedicels scabrous, gl. unequal acute, outer pale erose at the top 4-ribbed, awn from below the middle and longer than the pale, lower *l. setaceous* tufted, stem-*l.* narrow, *sheaths smooth*, ligule oblong acute.—*E. B.* 1856. *P.* 15.—Root creeping and tufted with trailing leafy shoots. *St.* decumbent below, then erect. *L.* narrow; radical involute. *Branches of the panicle long*, slender. *Fl.* tinged with purple or green. Outer gl. *not* erose at the top; midrib scabrous from rather below the middle. Inner pale 0, or very minute. The awn is sometimes very short or rarely absent.—Peaty heaths. *P. VII.* *VIII.*

3. *A. vulgaris* (With.); panicle spreading during and after flowering, gl. nearly equal, outer toothed on the upper part of the keel, *ligule short* truncate.—*E. B.* 1671. *P.* 12. 13.—*St.* long, ascending or decumbent below and rooting at the knots, often producing long prostrate scions. Sheaths mostly smooth. Pedicels toothed. *Fl.* rarely awned.—*β. A. pumila* (Light.); cæspitose, *st.* 2—3 in. high, *fl.* often awned usually infested with smut.—Rather dry places. *P. VII.*

4. *A. alba* (L.); panicle compact after flowering, glumes nearly equal, outer toothed throughout its keel, *ligule elongate* acute.—*E. B.* 1189. *P.* 13. 14.—*St.* procumbent and rooting below, then erect, often with long prostrate scions. Sheaths roughish. Panicle spreading when in flower, afterwards close. Pedicels very much toothed. Florets sometimes though rarely awned.—*β. maritima*; *st.* procumbent, rooting at the knots, panicle lobed. *E. B.* 1532.—Fields, &c. *β.* Sea-sands. *P. VII.*

#### 14. *APERA* *Adans.*

1. *A. Spica-venti* (Beauv.); panicle spreading, anth. linear-oblong.—*Agrostis* Sm., *E. B.* 951. *Anemagrostis* (Trin.) *P.* 17.—*St.* 1—2 feet high. Panicle very light and elegant. Branches spreading, horizontal when in flower. Awn 3 or 4 times exceeding the pale. Rudiment of the second fl. a small pedicel with a tuft of hair on each side, at the base of the inner pale.—Sandy fields, rare. *A. VI.* *VII.* *E. S.*

2. *A. interrupta* (Beauv.); panicle close, anth. oval.—*E. B. S.*

2951.—St. 2—6 inches high. Branches of panicle mostly dividing from their base, never spreading. Awn 3 or 4 times exceeding the pale.—Sands at Thetford, Suffolk. A. VI. VII. E.

### Tribe V. *Stipaceæ*.

#### 15. STIPA *Linn.* Feather-grass.

[1. *S. pennata* (L.); awn very long twisted feathery its base glabrous.—*E. B.* 1356.—A beautiful plant with remarkably long awns, common in gardens.—On rocks in Long Sleedale 6 miles north of Kendal, Westm. *Dillenius*. P. VI.] E.

### Tribe VI. *Arundineæ*.

#### 16. ARUNDO *Linn.*

1. *A. Calamagrostis* (L.); panicle loose erect, awn very short from the bottom of the notch at the top of the outer pale and scarcely extending beyond it, hairs longer than the pales, no rudimentary fl.—*E. B.* 2159. P. 84. *Calamagrostis lanceolata Koch*.—St. slender, 3—4 feet high.—Wet places, rare. P. VII. E.

2. *A. Epigejos* (L.); panicle rather close lobed, awn from about the middle of the outer pale, hairs longer than the pales, no rudimentary fl.—*E. B.* 403. P. 16. *Calamagrostis, Hook.*—St. 3—5 feet high.—“*β. glauca* (Fries); more slender, l. narrower, panicle effuse.”—Damp shady places. *β.* Near St. Ives, Hunts. *Rev. W. W. Newbould*. P. VII.

3. *A. stricta* (Schräd.); panicle close, gl. lanceolate rough on the keel one (at least) 3-nerved, outer pale nearly as long as the inner gl. deeply notched at the top longer than the hairs, awn from below the middle of the pale and scarcely extending beyond it straight, rudiment of a second fl. present, l. of the barren shoots slender.—*E. B.* 2160.—*Cal. stricta* Nutt.—St. erect, 2—3 ft. high. L. broad; those of the barren shoots much narrower. Uppermost ligule short, blunt; longer and acute in the Irish plant. Fl. tinged with purplish-blue.—The Irish plant has shorter branches to its panicle.—Bogs. Formerly found near Forfar. Oakmere, Cheshire. Lough Neagh, Antrim. P. VI. VII.

#### 17. PSAMMA *Pal. de Beauv.*

1. *P. arenaria* (R. and S.); panicle cylindrical narrowed upwards, gl. and pales linear-lanceolate acute, hairs  $\frac{1}{2}$  of the length of the pales.—*Arundo* Sm., *E. B.* 520. *Ammophila R.* P. 8.—St. erect, stiff, 2—3 feet high. L. rigid, involute, acute, glaucous.

—The name of *Ammophila* was given to a genus of Hymenopterous insects by Kirby in 1798.—Sandy sea-shore, binding the shifting sands. P. VII. *Sea-reed. Marram.*

### 18. PHRAGMITES Trin. Reed.

1. *P. communis* (Trin.); panicle diffuse, spikelets 3—5-flowered, fl. longer than the glumes.—*Arundo* Sm., *E. B.* 401. P. 29.—St. 5—6 feet high, erect. Panicle large, purplish. L. flat, broad.—Dr. Bromfield mentions (*Phyt.* i. 146.) a state with prostrate stems 20—40 feet long; found on the south coast of the Isle of Wight.—Marshes. P. VIII.

## Tribe VII. Chlorideæ.

### 19. CYNODON Rich.

1. *C. Dactylon* (Pers.); spikes 3—5 digitate, pales smooth edges and keel slightly ciliated, l. downy beneath, scions prostrate.—*E. B.* 850. P. 72.—Creeping. Scions long, branched. Flowering st. 4—6 in. high, terminating in a single cluster of spreading many-flowered slender spikes. Spikelets purplish. L. on the barren shoots flat, spreading.—Sandy shores. Dorset. Devon. Cornwall. P. VIII. E.

### 20. SPARTINA Schreb.

1. *S. stricta* (Roth); l. jointed to their sheaths shorter than the spikes, spikes 2—3, rachis scarcely extending beyond the last spikelet, outer gl. hairy.—*E. B.* 380.—St. 1—2 feet high. L. narrowing to the base where they easily separate from their sheaths. Spikes pressed close together. A remarkably rigid plant.—Muddy salt marshes. P. VIII. E.

2. *S. alterniflora* (Loisel.); l. continuous with their sheaths as long or longer than the spikes, spikes numerous, rachis produced beyond the spikelets and flexuose, outer gl. glabrous.—*E. B. S.* 2812. P. 75.—St. 2—3 feet high. L. broadest at the base and not separating from their sheaths more easily than at any other part. Spikes pressed close together.—Mud-flats in the river Itchin at Southampton. P. VIII. E.

## Tribe VIII. Oryzeæ.

### 21. LEERSIA Soland.

1. *L. oryzoides* (Sw.); panicle patent with wavy branches, spikelets 3-androus half-oval ciliated on the back.—*E. B. S.* 2908.—Creeping. St. 1—2 ft. high, “never procumbent and rooting



at the joints as erroneously stated in E. B. S." *Borrer*. L. broad, rough-edged; uppermost horizontal at the flowering season. Panicle rarely, if ever, protruded in this country, mostly inclosed in the sheath of the uppermost leaf.—Marsh-ditches in Sussex and Hampshire. P. VIII. IX. E.

### Tribe IX. *Seslerieæ*.

#### 22. SESLERIA Scop.

1. *S. cærulea* (Scop.); raceme ovate slightly 1-sided, outer pale terminating in 4 teeth, the dorsal rib rough with a short excurrent point, l. abrupt with a minute rough point.—*E. B.* 1613. P. 27.—Roots tufted. St. 6—12 in. high. Raceme about half an in. long, bluish-purple. Styles combined. Stigmas very long, linear, at first combined almost to the summit, afterwards separate.—Mountains. Banks of the Shannon, I. P. IV. V.

### Tribe X. *Aveneæ*.

#### 23. LAGURUS Linn.

[1. *L. ovatus* (L.).—*E. B.* 1334. P. 88.—St. 4—12 in. high. L. broad, lanceolate. Spikes ovate, soft, with long protruded awns.—Sandy places in Guernsey. A. VI. VII.]

#### 24. AIRA Linn.

\* *Outer pale truncate, jagged. Nut free, not furrowed on the back.*

† Awn straight. DESCHAMPSIA Beauv.

1. *A. cæspitosa* (L.); panicle spreading, l. flat, *gl. slightly rough at the midrib, awn from below the middle of the pale* and scarcely extending beyond its summit.—*E. B.* 1453. P. 23.—Root tufted. St. 1—4 feet high. L. rigid, roughish, their margins involute when dry. Branches of the panicle rough. Outer pale with 4 nerves in addition to that which terminates in the rough awn. Rudiment of the third fl. often scarcely, if at all, distinguishable, or, in other cases, half the length of the upper fl. and somewhat clavate.—*β. brevifolia* (Parn.); radical l. short, sheaths and st. smooth, panicle small. P. 106. Viviparous states are often called *A. alpina* and produce scions.—*γ. longiaristata* (Parn.); awns exceeding the fl., sheaths rough. P. 105.—Meadows, thickets, &c. *β.* and *γ.* Mountains. P. VII.

†† Awn bent, twisted at the base.

2. *A. alpina* (L.); panicle close, l. mostly involute, *gl. smooth on midrib, awn from above the middle of the pale* and scarcely

extending beyond its summit.—*E. B.* 2102. *P.* 23.—Height 6—12 in. *L.* narrow, rigid, roughish on the upper surface. Branches of the panicle quite or nearly smooth, lower ones lax, upper erect. *Fl.* often viviparous.—Tops of highland mountains. *P.* VIII. S.

3. *A. flexuosa* (L.); panicle spreading triply forked with wavy branches, l. very narrow subsetaceous, awn from near the base of the pale and extending considerably beyond its summit, pedicel of the second fl. less than  $\frac{1}{4}$  of its length, ligule truncate.—*E. B.* 1519. *P.* 107.—*St.* erect, slender, about a foot high. *L.* solid, nearly terete. *Upper sheaths rough from above downwards.* Outer pale notched at the summit.—Heathy places. *P.* VII.

**\*\* Outer pale bifid. Nut adnate to the pales, "furrowed on the back." AIROPSIS Fries.**

4. *A. caryophyllea* (L.); panicle spreading triply forked, gl. rounded at the base, awn from below the middle of the pale and extending considerably beyond its attenuated deeply bifid point.—*E. B.* 812. *P.* 24. *Avena* Koch.—*St.* 6—12 in. high. *L.* short and narrow. *Sheaths roughish from below upwards.* Spikelets very small, rounded below, chiefly collected at the ends of the branches; no rudiment of a third floret.—Dry gravelly places. *A.* VI.

5. *A. præcox* (L.); panicle spikelike oblong, gl. scarcely rounded at the base, awn from below the middle usually near the base of the pale and extending considerably beyond its attenuated deeply bifid point.—*E. B.* 1296. *P.* 25. *Avena* Koch.—Height 1—6 in. Panicle close, oval or oblong. No rudiment of a third floret. *L.* very narrow. Often with difficulty distinguished from the preceding.—Dry and sandy places. *A.* IV. V.

## 25. CORYNEPHORUS *Pal. de Beauv.*

1. *C. canescens* (Beauv.); panicle rather dense elongated, glumes longer than the fl. acuminate, awn from near the base of the pale, l. setaceous.—*Aira* Sm., *E. B.* 1190. *P.* 110.—*St.* tufted, slender, 6—8 in. high. *L.* numerous. Panicle close, spreading when in full bloom. Spikelets variegated with purple and white. *Anth.* dark purple. Lower portion of the awn dark yellow, straight, cylindrical, longitudinally striated and slightly twisted; upper part clavate, white tinged with purple.—Sandy coasts of Norf., Suff., and Jersey, *A.* VI. VII. E.

## 26. TRISETUM *Pers.*

1. *T. flavescens* (Beauv.); panicle much branched diffuse equal, glumes very unequal about 3-flowered.—*P.* 54. *Avena* Sm., *E. B.*

952.—St. about a foot high. Radical l. and sheaths hairy. Ligule very short, obtuse. Spikelets yellowish. Upper glume oblong-lanceolate acuminate. Floral axis hairy, hairs short.—Fields. P. VII.

27. AVENA Linn.

\* *Upper glume 5—9-nerved. Spikelets ultimately pendulous.*

1. *A. fatua* (L.); panicle erect, spikelets about 3-flowered drooping, fl. shorter than the glumes hairy at the base, outer pale bifid at the end.—*E. B.* 2221. *P.* 27.—Height 3 feet. Fl. with long fulvous hairs at their base by which it may be distinguished from *A. sativa*, the cultivated Oat.—Corn-fields. A. VII. *Wild Oat.*

2. *A. strigosa* (Schreb.); panicle secund, spikelets of about 2 fl. drooping, fl. as long as the glumes, *outer pale ending in 2 long straight bristles*.—*E. B.* 1266. *P.* 26.—Height 3 feet. Very like *A. sativa* but readily distinguished by the bristles at the end of the fl.—Corn-fields. A. VII.

\*\* *Upper glume 3-nerved. Spikelets erect.*

3. *A. pratensis* (L.); panicle erect with simple or slightly divided branches, fl. erect 3—6 longer than the glumes, l. scabrous.—*E. B.* 1204. *P.* 52.—Height nearly 2 feet. St. usually nearly round. L. usually short, narrow, acute. Branches of the panicle generally simple bearing only one spikelet.—*β. longifolia* (Parn.); l. much longer.—*γ. alpina*; st. often compressed and sheaths carinate, branches of the panicle often bearing several spikelets, spikelet with more numerous fl., inner pale less acute, l. broader. I believe that none of these characters are permanent. *E. B.* 2141. *P.* 53.—*A. planiculmis* of Hooker (*E. B. S.* 2684.) appears to me to belong to this species, differing in its greatly compressed st., strongly keeled sheaths and more branched panicle. In *α.* and *β.* the lowest fl. sometimes slightly falls short of the longer gl., in *γ.* exceeds it.—Dry pastures and mountainous places. P. VI.

4. *A. pubescens* (L.); panicle erect nearly simple, fl. erect 2 or 3, scarcely longer than the glumes, lower l. and sheaths hairy.—*E. B.* 1640. *P.* 53.—Height 1—2 feet.—Chalky and limestone districts. P. VII.

28. ARRHENATHERUM Pal. de Beauv.

1. *A. avenaceum* (Beauv.); l. flat.—*Holcus* Sm.; *E. B.* 813. *P.* 25.—Height 2—3 feet. Root fibrous. Knots of the st. glabrous sometimes downy.—*β. A. bulbosum* (Lindl.); base of the st. with swollen knobs, knots downy. *P.* 26. I find this plant

preserving its characters on rich as well as barren soil.—Hedges and pastures. P. VI. *Oat-grass*.

### 29. *HOLCUS* Linn.

1. *H. lanatus* (L.); upper gl. obtuse apiculate, awn smooth except for a short distance from the tip.—*E. B.* 1169. P. 21.—Height 1—2 feet. Sheaths downy. Inflorescence panicked, often pinkish. Lower fl. awnless. Awn at length curved like a fish-hook and included within the glumes, quite smooth or slightly rough at the point. Root fibrous.—Meadows and pastures. P. VII.

2. *H. mollis* (L.); upper gl. acute, awn rough throughout its whole length.—*E. B.* 1170. P. 21, 22.—Height 1—3 feet. Knots of st. usually downy. Sheaths nearly smooth. Inflorescence not so compact as in the preceding, whitish. Lower fl. awnless. Awn at length bent at an angle, protruding beyond the glumes. Root creeping. Sometimes the lower fl. has an awn; rarely the upper is perfect. Occasionally the spikelets are much smaller and the plant only 12—18 in. high.—Thickets or open places on a light soil. P. VII.

### 30. *TRIODIA* R. Br.

1. *T. decumbens* (Beauv.); panicle racemose, spikelets few oval, fl. about 4 scarcely extending beyond the glumes without awns.—*E. B.* 792. P. 30.—St. 6—12 in. high. L. flat. Sheaths rather hairy. Ligule a tuft of hairs. Spikelets few, 1—7. Gl. smooth, coriaceous, hiding the fl. Outer pale with 3 points, 5-ribbed, hairy at the base.—Mountain pastures. P. VII.

## Tribe XI. *Festuceæ*.

### 31. *KÆLERIA* Pers.

1. *K. cristata* (Pers.); panicle compact spikelike interrupted below, outer pale acute 3-ribbed, l. narrow rough at the edges ciliated.—*Aira* Sm., *E. B.* 648. P. 19.—Root crowned with the undivided sheaths of the old leaves. St. 6—18 in. high, downy particularly in the upper part. L. rough and ciliated at the edges, otherwise glabrous; or together with the sheaths villose. Glumes and pales glabrous or downy; glumes minutely toothed at the keel; outer pale minutely toothed on the midrib. Sometimes the l. become convolute when dry. In dry places the l. are much shorter than the st., in damper places elongated and often nearly equalling the stem.—Dry pastures. A large form on damp ledges on Ben Bulbin, Co. Sligo. P. VI. VII.

32. MELICA *Linn.*

1. *M. uniflora* (Retz); panicle branched slightly drooping, spikelets erect with 1 perfect glabrous fl., l. flat, ligule short obtuse with a slender acuminate lobe on one side.—*E. B.* 1058. *P.* 18.—Shady and rocky woods. *P.* VI.

2. *M. nutans* (L.); panicle a nearly simple lax secund raceme, spikelets pendulous with 2 perfect glabrous fl., l. flat, ligule short obtuse.—*E. B.* 1059. *P.* 18.—Damp shady woods in hilly districts. *P.* V. VI.

33. MOLINIA *Schrank.*

1. *M. cærulea* (Moench); panicle erect elongate narrow, spikelets 1—3-fl., outer pale 3- (rarely 5-) nerved awnless, upper part of the st. naked.—*E. B.* 750. *P.* 20.—St. 1—2 feet high. *L.* long, linear, attenuated, all from near the base of the stem.—*β.* *M. depauperata* (Lindl.); spikelets 1-fl. few, outer pale often but not constantly 5-nerved. *P.* 19.—Wet heaths. *β.* Alpine situations. *P.* VII. VIII.

34. CATABROSA *Pal. de Beauv.*

1. *C. aquatica* (Presl); panicle equal with half-whorls of patent branches, l. broadly linear obtuse.—*E. B.* 1557. *P.* 20.—Creeping. St. long, procumbent or floating below. *L.* flat, broad. Branches of the panicle springing in threes or fives from alternate sides of the rachis. Spikelets usually 2- (sometimes 3—5-) flowered. Gl. very thin, often tinged with purple. Fl. distant.—*β. minor*; st. 2—3 in. high, spikelets mostly 1-flowered.—Ponds and ditches. *β.* Wet sands. *P.* VI. VII.

35. POA *Linn.*

\* *Root fibrous; no stolons.*

† Lower branches of the panicle solitary or in pairs. Dorsal and marginal nerves of the outer pale hairy.

1. *P. bulbosa* (L.); panicle close erect, spikelets ovate of 3 or 4 acute webbed fl., outer pale with 3 silky nerves, upper sheath below the middle of the st. much longer than its leaf, ligule prominent acute.—*E. B.* 1071. *P.* 89.—Root fibrous. Base of the st. swollen and resembling a bulb. *L.* with a narrow white serrated margin. The st. soon wither and the bulbs lie loose upon the sand until the autumn, when they again fix themselves.—Sandy sea-shores of the south and east. *P.* IV. V. *E.*

2. *P. annua* (L.); panicle spreading erect with a triangular outline, spikelets ovate-oblong of 5 or 6 free fl., outer pale with

5 nerves all more or less *silky*, upper sheath longer than its leaf, ligule oblong acute.—*E. B.* 1141. *P.* 40, 41.—Root fibrous. St. ascending or prostrate. L. flaccid, often wavy, broad. Branches of the panicle patent or divaricated.—*β. supina*; outer pale glabrous or with a very few hairs on the midrib, branches of the panicle erect-patent, l. narrow.—Very common. *A.* III.—X.

3. *P. minor* (Gaud.); panicle oblong subovate, spikelets of 3 or 4 *webbed fl.*, outer pale with 5 nerves the dorsal and marginal hairy, upper sheath longer than its leaf which is folded and slightly incurved but tapering at the summit, uppermost knot covered, upper ligule long acute, lower ones short rather blunt.—*P. flexuosa* Sm., *E. B.* 1123. ? not of others.—Root fibrous. St. 6—8 in. high. Fl. often viviparous.—Lofty mountains. Loch-na-Gar. Ben Nevis. *P.* VII. VIII. S.

4. *P. laxa* (Haenke!); panicle lax slightly drooping, spikelets oblong-ovate of 3 free fl., outer pale with 3 hairy nerves, upper sheath longer than its leaf which is flat and taper-pointed, uppermost knot covered, ligules all long acute.—*P.* 38.—Root fibrous. St. 6—12 in. high. Fl. often viviparous; sometimes, it is said, slightly webbed.—Lofty mountains. Ben Nevis. Loch-na-Gar. *P.* VII. VIII. S.

5. *P. alpina* (L.); panicle erect spreading when in flower, spikelets ovate of 3 or 4 free fl., outer pale with 3 hairy nerves, upper sheath longer than its leaf which is folded and rounded behind the summit, uppermost knot exposed, ligule long pointed.—*E. B.* 1003. *P.* 37 and 94.—Root fibrous, tufted. St. 6—12 in. high, basal sheaths common to it and the tuft of leaves. Fl. often viviparous.—Lofty mountains. *P.* VI. VII.

6. *P. cæsia* (Sm.); panicle erect slender, spikelets ovate of 2—5 acute free fl., outer pale with 5 nerves the dorsal and marginal hairy, upper sheath about as long as its leaf, uppermost knot near to the base of the stem, ligule obtuse.—Root fibrous. St. 6—12 in. high. Lowest fl. longer than the large glume.—*α. cæsia*; spikelets of 4 or 5 fl., panicle rather spreading. *P. cæsia* Sm., *E. B.* 1719. *P.* 40.—*β. glauca*; spikelets of 2 or 3 fl., panicle rather close, l. broader.—Mountains. *α.* Ben Lawers. Clova. *β.* Ben Nevis. *P.* VII. E. S.

†† Lower branches of the panicle in fives or 2 or 3 together.  
Dorsal and marginal nerves of the outer pale hairy.

7. *P. nemoralis* (L.); panicle rather drooping slender, spikelets ovate-lanceolate of 3 or 4 webbed fl., outer pale with 5 nerves the dorsal and marginal hairy, upper sheath not longer than its leaf, uppermost knot at about the middle of the st. exposed, ligule extremely short truncate.—*E. B.* 1265. *P.* 36.—Root

slightly creeping. St. slender, 1—2 feet high. Sheaths smooth.—*β. angustifolia*; st. and panicle very slender, l. long and narrow, uppermost knot near the panicle, spikelets few 1—2-flowered.—*γ. glauca*; st. slender, panicle with many long-stalked spikelets, plant glaucous.—*δ. P. montana* (Parn.); spikelets few of 2 or 3 free fl., knots 4 or 5, uppermost rather above the middle of the stem. *P.* 39.—Shady places. *γ.* and *δ.* Mountains. *P.* VI. VII.

8. *P. Parnellii* (Bab.); panicle erect large rather close oblong, spikelets ovate of 2 or 3 acute *free fl.*, outer pale with 5 nerves the dorsal and marginal hairy, *upper sheath usually longer than its leaf*, upper knot at about the middle of the st. exposed, *ligule very short truncate*.—*E. B. S.* 2916. *P.* 93.—St. ascending, 1 ft. or more high, compressed; knots 5 or 6, uppermost not above the middle of the stem. Ligule 6 times as broad as long, but longer than that of *P. nemoralis* to which this is perhaps too nearly allied. Occasionally there is a slight trace of a web to the florets.—High Force and other parts of Upper Teesdale. *P.* VII. E.

9. *P. Balfourii* (Parn.); panicle erect rather spreading, spikelets ovate of 3 or 4 webbed fl., outer pale with 5 nerves the dorsal and marginal hairy, upper sheath about as long as its leaf, upper two-thirds of the stem without knots, *ligule prominent obtuse*.—*P.* 66. *E. B. S.* 2918.—Root creeping. St. 3—15 in. high; knots about 3, uppermost within the lower third of the stem. Lower fl. as long as the larger glume. I cannot join this to *P. nemoralis* without more proof of their identity than has yet appeared.—Tops of mountains. *P.* VII. E. S.

††† Lower branches of the panicle subverticillate. Dorsal nerve of the outer pale hairy; marginal glabrous.

10. *P. trivialis* (L.); panicle diffuse, spikelets ovate of 2 or 3 acute webbed fl., outer pale with 5 nerves, upper sheath much longer than its leaf, ligule acute long.—*E. B.* 1072. *P.* 35.—Root tufted. St. 1—2 ft. high. Sheaths slightly rough.—*β. parviflora* (Parn.); spikelets small 1—2-flowered, plant slender.—Moist and shady places. *P.* VI.

\*\* *Root creeping by long stolons.*

11. *P. pratensis* (L.); panicle diffuse, spikelets ovate of 3 or 4 webbed fl., *outer pale with 5 prominent nerves* the dorsal and marginal hairy, upper sheath much longer than its leaf, *ligule prominent obtuse*.—*E. B.* 1073. *P.* 31—34.—Very variable in size. St. compressed and sheaths nearly always smooth. Fl. strongly webbed.—*β. subcærulea*; spikelets broader, l. broad and short, upper l. compressed rounded at the end behind. *E. B.* 1004.

—*γ. angustifolia*; spikelets small, l. slender long, lower l. involute.—Common. P. VI. VII.

12. *P. compressa* (L.); panicle rather unilateral spreading when in flower otherwise close, spikelets ovate or oblong-ovate of 5—7 obtuse slightly webbed fl., *outer pale with 3 hairy nerves*, upper sheath about as long as its leaf, *uppermost knot at about the middle of the stem, ligule short truncate*.—*E. B.* 365. P. 37.—*St.* decumbent at the base, then erect, very much compressed, 1—1½ ft. high. Outer pale with no intermediate nerves.—*β. P. subcompressa* (Parn.); outer pale 5-nerved, intermediate nerves glabrous faint. P. 90.—Dry situations. P. VII.

13. *P. polynoda* (Parn.); panicle erect ovate-lanceolate, spikelets ovate or ovate-lanceolate of 4 or 5 *not webbed fl., outer pale with 5 nerves* the dorsal and marginal hairy, upper sheath not longer than its leaf, *uppermost knot above the middle of the stem, ligule prominent obtuse*.—P. 91.—*St.* decumbent at the base, then erect, compressed, 1—1½ ft. high; *knots 7 or 8, the second at about the middle of the stem*. L. acute. Panicle with short branches. Lowest fl. not longer than the large glume.—*β. denticulata* (Parn.); midrib of outer pale not hairy but denticulated throughout, ligule shorter, often one convoluted hair at the base of the fl. P. 92.—Dry stony places. P. VI. VII. E. S.

### 36. GLYCERIA R. Br.

1. *G. aquatica* (Sm.); panicle erect repeatedly branched spreading, rachis semiterete, branches scabrous, spikelets linear-oblong of 5—10 fl., outer pale obtuse, l. smooth with slightly compressed sheaths.—*E. B.* 1315. P. 44.—Root creeping. *St.* 3—6 feet high, smooth, slightly compressed. Sheaths very long. L. long, rough on the edges and keel. Ligule short. Panicle large. Branches angular, slender, branched. Outer pale with the central nerve extending to the summit.—Watery places. P. VII.

2. *G. fluitans* (R. Br.); panicle *secund slightly branched* very long, branches nearly simple roughish, spikelets linear of 7—12 adpressed lanceolate-oblong acute fl., *outer pale nearly thrice as long as broad*, sheaths compressed.—P. 95.—*St.* ascending rooting below, or floating. Sheaths nearly smooth, striated. L. pale green, acute. Ligule elongate. Panicle remarkably elongated, often nearly simple; branches without callosities, ascending, lowermost usually in pairs. Spikelets adpressed. Outer pale rather shorter than the inner, with a triangular central point. *Anthers about five times as long as broad*, purple, pale yellow when empty.—Stagnant water and wet places. P. VI.—IX.

3. *G. plicata* (Fries); panicle compound, branches compound nearly smooth erect when in flower *divaricate with fruit*, spikelets



linear of 7—20 oval-oblong rather acute fl., *outer pale twice as long as broad*, sheaths compressed.—*R.* vii. 79. *G. fluitans* Sm., *E. B.* 1520. *P.* 45.—St. ascending, rooting below. Sheaths rough, furrowed. L. glaucous, bluntish, plicate when young. Ligule shorter. Panicle much branched; branches with callosities at the base, lowermost about in fives. Outer pale with 3 teeth at the end. *Anth.* about 3 times as long as broad, cream-coloured, fuscous when empty.— $\beta$ . *G. pedicellata* (Townsend.); branches of pan. simple roughish, spikelets of 9—12 blunt florets. L. more acute, simply folded when young. Lowermost pan.-branches about in threes. *Anth.* about 4 times as long as broad, yellow when young. Probably distinct. *A. N. H.* ser. 2. v. 105.—Stagnant water and wet places. *P.* VI.—VIII.

### 37. SCLEROCHLOA *Pal. de Beauv.*

\* *Glumes with 3 nerves.*

1. *S. maritima* (Lindl.); panicle branched, lowermost branches in pairs, or simple, branches ultimately erect, spikelets linear adpressed 4—8-flowered, rachis terete, *outer pale obtuse apiculate, midrib not reaching to the apex, root stoloniferous*.—*Glyceria* Sm., *E. B.* 1140. *P.* 42.—Root fibrous with rooting or ascending scions. L. involute; the central ridge on their upper surface strongly marked, the others faint. *Anth.* about 6 times as long as broad. Outer pale with involute margins. Ligule bluntish.— $\beta$ . *hispida* (Parn.); st. compressed, rachis furrowed on one side and as well as the branches of the panicle rough. *P.* 99.—Sea-coast, in damp places. *P.* VI. VII.

2. *S. distans* (Bab.); panicle branched, branches elongated ultimately spreading or deflexed lowermost in fours or fives, spikelets linear 3—6-flowered, rachis semiterete rather flat on one side, *outer pale obtuse, midrib not reaching to the apex, root fibrous*.—*Glyceria* Sm., *E. B.* 986. *P.* 41.—Root fibrous, without rooting scions. St. decumbent below. L. flat, short, with 8—10 equally prominent ridges upon their upper surface. Ligule short and truncate. Margins of the outer pale not involute. Spikelets and fl. half the size of those of the preceding.— $\beta$ . *obtusa* (Parn.); panicle more compound, spikelets about 7-flowered, outer pale truncate and broader, ligule shorter. *P.* 96 and 97. Sea-shores and waste sandy places.  $\beta$ . Leicestershire. *P.* VI.—VIII.

3. *S. Borreri* (Bab.); panicle branched, branches ultimately erect-patent lowermost generally in fours, spikelets linear 4—7-fl., rachis terete, *outer pale with a rigid apiculus formed by the extremity of the dorsal nerve, root caespitose*.—*Glyceria* *E. B. S.* 2797 (1837). *P.* 98. *G. conferta* Fries (1839).—St. 6—12 in. high. L. short, flat, with very long sheaths. Ligule short, trun-

cate. Margins of the outer pale not involute. Spikelets and fl. half the size of those of *S. maritima* and *S. procumbens*. Branches of the panicle short, scarcely elongated after flowering, hispid.—Muddy salt marshes. P. VI. E.

4. *S. procumbens* (Beauv.); panicle ovate-lanceolate compact distichous rigid, spikelets linear-lanceolate of about 4 fl., rachis angular, outer pale obtuse with an apiculus formed by the extremity of the dorsal nerve, root fibrous.—*Glyceria* Sm., *E. B.* 532. P. 42.—St. procumbent, (rarely when growing in water erect,) rigid. L. flat, with inflated sheaths. Panicle about 2 in. long, with very short rigid branches spreading in 2 rows. Fl. large.—Salt marshes. A. VII. VIII.

\*\* *Glumes* 1- (rarely 3-) *nerved*.

5. *S. rigida* (Link); panicle lanceolate rigid distichous, spikelets linear acute of 7—10 fl., outer pale obtuse with a mucro, upper gl. reaching to the base of the third fl., root fibrous.—*Glyceria* Sm., *E. B.* 1371. P. 43.—St. slender, wiry, erect. L. nearly flat, acute. Panicle 1—2 in. long, nearly simple. Outer pale indistinctly nerved. Fl. small.—Dry places. A. VI.

6. *S. loliacea* (Woods); panicle racemose narrow rigid secund, spikelets oblong of 8—12 fl., outer pale obtuse with a mucro, upper gl. reaching to the base of the fourth fl., root fibrous.—*Triticum* Sm., *E. B.* 221. P. 43.—St. stout, slightly curved, ascending. L. flat, convolute when dry. Spikelets usually solitary, alternate, all directed to one side; footstalks very short and stout. Outer pale with well-marked marginal nerves.—Sandy sea-coast. A. VI. VII.

### 38. BRIZA Linn.

1. *B. minor* (L.); spikelets triangular of about 7 fl., *gl. longer than the lowermost fl.*, panicle diffuse, ligule elongate lanceolate acute.—*E. B.* 1316. P. 101.—St. very slender, about 1 foot high. Spikelets pale green. Outer pale roundish-cordate cartilaginous and very gibbous in the middle of the back.—Dry and sandy fields in the extreme south. A. VII. E.

2. *B. media* (L.); spikelets broadly ovate of about 5 fl., *gl. shorter than the lowermost fl.*, panicle diffuse, ligule truncate very short.—*E. B.* 340. P. 30.—St. slender, erect, 1—1½ foot high. Panicle light and elegant, with slender branches. Spikelets usually purplish. L. linear-acuminate. Outer pale oblong, cartilaginous, but not gibbous on the back.—Pastures. P. VI. *Quaking-grass*.

### 39. CYNOSURUS Linn.

1. *C. cristatus* (L.); raceme spikelike linear, fl. with a very short

awn.—*E. B.* 316. *P.* 28.—Marked by its unilateral spike and curious crested appendage to the spikelets, which is sometimes viviparous.—Pastures. *P.* VIII. *Crested Dog's-tail-grass.*

2. *C. echinatus* (L.); raceme contracted close ovate, fl. with awns about as long as the pales.—*E. B.* 1333. *P.* 28 and 129.—St. erect, 1—2 feet high. Scales of the appendage with long points.—Sandy places in the extreme south, very rare. Guernsey and Jersey. *A.* VII. *E.?*

#### 40. DACTYLIS Linn.

1. *D. glomerata* (L.); branches of pan. with ovate clusters of spikelets, st. erect, l. linear flat with scabrous margins, root cæspitose.—*E. B.* 335. *P.* 29.—A coarse well-known grass. Panicle usually with long spreading or divaricated distant branches each bearing an ovate cluster of spikelets; sometimes the branches are wanting, and then the whole inflorescence consists of one of these clusters.—Meadows. *P.* VI. VII. *Cock's-foot-grass.*

#### 41. FESTUCA Linn.

\* *Root leaves very narrow. Awn terminal. VULPIA.*

1. *F. uniglumis* (Sol.); raceme 2-ranked secund, lower gl. very minute, fl. compressed keeled shorter than their awns.—*E. B.* 1430. *P.* 112.—St. 6—12 in. high, erect, leafy nearly to the top. Raceme close. Lower gl. usually scarcely distinguishable.—Sandy sea-shores. *A.* VI. *E. I.*

2. *F. bromoides* (L.); panicle secund, gl. very unequal, fl. terete shorter than their awns scabrous.—St. 6—8 in. high, more or less leafy. Lower gl. always shorter than the upper, often very small; upper gl. equalling lowest floret.—*a. F. bromoides* (L.): flowering panicle erect-patent. *E. B.* 1411. Lower branches of the panicle often equalling half its length.—*β. F. pseudo-myurus* (Soy.-Will.); flowering panicle narrow spikelike nodding at the end. *F. Myurus* Sm., *E. B.* 1412. not Linn. Lower branches of the panicle always very short. Perhaps distinct.—Dry waste places. *A.?* VI. VII.

3. *F. ovina* (L.); panicle close subsecund, spikelets of about 6 fl. mostly with awns of half their length, l. all involute-setaceous, ligule bilobed, root fibrous cæspitose.—*E. B.* 585. *P.* 56, 57.—Very variable. L. short, slightly curved, tufted. Root cæspitose, not truly creeping. Fl. with short awns, glabrous, or glumes and outer pales hairy. Mr. Woods finds “a slender creeping rhizome.”—*β. vivipara*; spikelet converted into a leafy shoot. *E. B.* 1355.—*γ. tenuifolia*; l. very long setaceous, fl. without awns, sometimes viviparous.—*δ. duriuscula*; flowering panicle pyramidal, branches almost divaricated, lowermost sheath pubes-

cent, stem-l. at first flat. *F. duriuscula* Fries.—Dry hilly pastures.  $\beta$ . and  $\gamma$ . on mountains. P. VI. *Sheep's Fescue-grass*.

4. *F. rubra* (L.); panicle close subsecund, spikelets of about 6 awned fl., l. involute-setaceous, ligule bilobed, root *stoloniferous*, suckers terminating in erect shoots with distichous leaves.—*E. B.* 2056. *F. duriuscula* P. 58, 59, 60., Sm. (in part).—Root truly creeping. St.-l. flat, or (*F. sabulicola* Duf.) involute setaceous. Fl. with short awns, glabrous, hairy, or villose. L. variable in length and breadth and the fl. in size.—Common in dry sandy, rarely in wet, places. P. VI.

\*\* Root leaves broad and flat. Awn 0, or dorsal.

SCHEDONORUS.

† Uppermost ligule prominent. Outer pale 3-nerved.

5. *F. sylvatica* (Vill.); panicle erect diffuse much-branched, branches rough, spikelets of 3—5 awnless acute fl., outer pale scabrous, dorsal rib serrated throughout, l. lanceolate-linear with scabrous margins, root tufted.—*Poa* P. 44 and 100. *F. Calamaria* Sm., *E. B.* 1005.—Root scarcely creeping. St. 2—4 feet high, covered at the base with imbricated broad acute leafless sheaths. L. very long broad, roughish on both sides, the uppermost l. smaller than the others. Outer pale very acute, the midrib extending nearly to the apex or slightly beyond it. Ovary pilose at the top.— $\beta$ . *F. decidua* (Sm.); l. narrower, fl. about 2. *E. B.* 2266.—Woods in mountainous districts. P. VII.

†† Uppermost ligule very short. Outer pale 5-nerved.

BUCETUM.

6. *F. gigantea* (Vill.); panicle drooping branched, spikelets of about 5 awned fl., dorsal rib of outer pale nearly smooth not extending to the apex but terminating in a scabrous awn twice as long as the pale, l. linear-lanceolate.—*E. B.* 1820. P. 47.—St. 3—4 feet high. L. very long, broad, roughish on both sides, except near the base on the under side. Ligule unequal, auricled. Outer pale roughish, membranous, often bifid at the apex, thus scarcely agreeing with the genus. Top of the ovary glabrous. Styles terminal.— $\beta$ . *F. triflora* (Sm.); panicle smaller and more erect, spikelets scattered of about 3 flowers. *E. B.* 1918.—Moist woods and thickets. P. VII.

7. *F. arundinacea* (Schreb.); panicle diffuse patent, branches mostly in pairs each bearing 2 or more spikelets divaricated after flowering, spikelets very numerous of 5—6 fl., dorsal rib of outer pale terminating at or just below the apex and forming a short awn, l. linear-lanceolate.—*F. elatior* Sm., *E. B.* 1593. P. 46 and 47.—Plant 3—5 ft. high, forming large tufts. One at least

of each of the lower pairs of branches is divaricated after flowering.—Banks. P. VI. VII.

8. *F. pratensis* (Huds.); panicle close, branches in pairs one bearing a single spikelet the other several never divaricated, spikelets of 5—10 fl., dorsal rib of outer pale terminating at or just below the apex or forming a very short awn, l. linear-lanceolate.—*E. B.* 1592. P. 46. *F. elatior* Koch.—A smaller plant than the preceding. Branches of the panicle ascending, not divaricated after flowering; one of each pair nearly always reduced to a single spikelet. Spikelets leaning to one side. In this and the preceding the outer pale is obtuse or acute according as the midrib is or is not attached up to the summit.— $\beta$ . *F. loliacea* (Huds.); spikelets solitary alternate, truly distichous, lower ones stalked, upper sessile. This var. is distinguished from *Glyceria fluitans*, to which it bears much resemblance, by its very short ligule, 3-ribbed upper glume and 5-ribbed outer pale. *E. B.* 1821. P. 45, 113 and 114. Mr. Borrer considers these plants to be distinct. They deserve careful study.—Wet meadows. P. VI. VII.

#### 42. BROMUS Linn.<sup>1</sup>

\* *Spikelets broader upwards when in flower.*

1. *B. erectus* (Huds.); panicle erect, spikelets lanceolate, fl. remote subcylindrical, outer pale indistinctly 7-nerved  $\frac{1}{2}$  longer than the smaller glume and longer than its awn, root-l. very narrow ciliated.—*E. B.* 471. P. 51.—St. 2—3 feet high, erect. Upper l. broader than the others, sheaths somewhat hairy, the hairs pointing upwards.— $\beta$ . *villosus*; outer pale hairy.—On dry sandy and chalky soil. P. VI. VII.

2. *B. asper* (L.); panicle drooping with long slightly divided branches, spikelets lanceolate, fl. remote linear-lanceolate, outer pale hairy 5—7-ribbed twice as long as the smaller glume and longer than its awn, l. broad hairy.—*E. B.* 1172. P. 51.—St. 4—5 feet high. L. broad, flat, the lower ones broadest, sheaths with hairs pointing downwards.—Damp woods and thickets. A. or B. VII.

\*\* *Spikelets always broader upwards.*

3. *B. sterilis* (L.); panicle drooping, with long slightly divided branches, fl. remote linear-lanceolate, outer pale glabrous shorter than its awn with 7 distinct equidistant ribs, l. pubescent.—*E. B.* 1030. P. 50.—Height 1—2 feet. L. broad, flat.—Waste places. A. VI.

4. *B. diandrus* (Curt.); panicle erect, branches scarcely divided short, spikelets lanceolate, fl. linear remote subcylindrical, outer pale 7-ribbed about as long as its awn, 2 lateral ribs close together

<sup>1</sup> Synonymous with the genus *Schedonorus* of Fries.

*intermediate one faint*.—*E. B.* 1006. *P.* 50. *B. madritensis* Linn.—*St.* 6—12 in. high, glabrous. Rachis and pedicels scabrous. Remarkable for its erect panicle. Inner pale but little shorter than the outer.—*β. rigidus* (Bab.); panicle compact, pedicels very short, upper part of the st., pedicels, rachis and glumes pubescent.—Dry sandy places, rare. *β.* Channel Islands. *A.* VI. VII.—*E. S.*

[*B. tectorum* (L.); resembling *B. diandrus*, pan. secund drooping, inner pale much shorter than the outer.—Hoddesdon, Herts, introduced.]

[5. *B. maximus* (Desf.); panicle erect lax at length nodding, branches slightly divided elongated after flowering, spikelets downy, outer pale 7-ribbed about half as long as its awn.—*E. B. S.* 2820. *P.* 115. Parnell's figure erroneously represents the styles as terminal.—Height 1—2 feet. A most beautiful grass.—Sandy places. Channel Islands. *A.* VII.]

#### 43. SERRAFALCUS *Parlatore*<sup>1</sup>.

1. *S. secalinus* (Bab.); panicle loose drooping in fr. slightly compound, simple peduncles about equalling the oblong glabrous spikelets, fl. at first loosely imbricated afterwards distinct about as long as the straight awn, outer pale not overlapping the next fl., l. hairy with nearly smooth sheaths.—*Bromus* Sm., *E. B.* 1171. *P.* 49, 121 and 122.—In fr. the fl. are quite separate and the spikelets pendulous. Summit of the larger glume half-way between its base and the summit of the second fl. on the same side. Outer pale not twice as long as broad, longer than the inner, 7-ribbed.—*β. B. velutinus* (Sm.); panicle nearly simple, fl. larger downy. *P.* 123. *E. B.* 1884. ?—Corn-fields. *β.* Between Edinburgh and Newhaven. *Sm.* *A.* ? VI. VII.

2. *S. commutatus* (Bab.); panicle loose slightly drooping compound, simple peduncles equalling or longer than the oblong-lanceolate spikelets, fl. loosely imbricated about as long as the straight awn, l. and sheaths hairy.—*Bromus* Schrad. *P.* 124. *B. pratensis* Sm., *E. B.* 920.—Outer pale only slightly overlapping that of the next fl. at the base when in fruit, Summit of the larger glume half-way between its base and the summit of the second fl. on the same side. Outer pale twice as long as broad, longer than the inner, glabrous or downy, 7-ribbed.—*β. multiflorus* (Parn.); fl. more numerous, summit of the large glume rather more than half-way between its base and the summit of the second floret. *P.* 125.—Common. *A.* ? VI. VII.

3. *S. mollis* (Parl.); panicle close erect compound or simple, spikelets ovate somewhat compressed pubescent, fl. closely imbricated about as long as the straight awn, midrib of the glumes and pales not scabrous, l. and sheaths hairy or downy.—*Bromus*

<sup>1</sup> Corresponds to the genus *Bromus* of Fries.

Sm., *E. B.* 1078. *P.* 116.—Summit of the larger glume half-way between its base and the summit of the third fl. on the same side, or a little longer (*var. ovalis* Parn. 117, when the spikelets are short and oval), or almost half-way to the summit of the fourth floret (*var. pratensis* Parn. 118, when the spikelets are longer). Outer pale longer than the inner. Simple peduncles not longer than the spikelets.—*β. velutinus*; panicle quite simple, peduncles very short, spikelets and l. densely pubescent.—Common. *β.* Sandy ground in Devon and Cornwall. *A.?* *V.* VI.

4. *S. racemosus* (Parl.); panicle close or elongated erect usually simple, spikelets ovate somewhat compressed glossy, fl. closely imbricated about as long as the straight awn, *midrib of the glumes and pales scabrous towards the top*, l. and sheaths slightly hairy.—*Bromus* Sm., *E. B.* 1079. *P.* 119.—Summit of the larger glume half-way between its base and the summit of the third fl. on the same side. Simple ped. not longer than the spikelets. Outer pale longer than the inner.—*β. arenarius*; panicle nearly or quite simple, ped. very short.—See Dr. Parnell's account of these species (*Brit. Grasses*) and Mr. Watson's paper (*Lond. Journ. Bot.* i. 82.).—Common. *β.* Sandy ground in the south. *A.* VI.

[*S. arvensis* (Godr.); panicle spreading erect compound, spikelets linear-lanceolate, *pales equal in length, outer 7-ribbed with 2 prominent ribs near each margin*, anth. 4 times as long as broad.—*E. B.* 1984. *P.* 126.—Summit of larger glume half-way to summit of the second fl. on the same side.—Southampton; Durham coast; Hebden Bridge, Yorkshire. Accidentally introduced. *A.* VII. VIII.]

[*S. patulus* (Parl.); panicle spreading compound at first erect, spikelets lanceolate, pales unequal 7—9-ribbed, 2 lateral ribs prominent, anth. twice as long as broad.—*P.* 127.—Accidentally introduced. Yorkshire. *A.* VI.]

[*S. squarrosus* (Parl.); panicle drooping simple, spikelets ovate-lanceolate subcompressed, fl. nearly glabrous imbricated compressed, awn divaricating, l. pubescent.—*E. B.* 1885. *P.* 118.—Said to have been found in Somerset and Sussex, probably introduced with corn seed. *A.* VI. VII.]

#### 44. BRACHYPODIUM *Pal. de Beauv.*

1. *B. sylvaticum* (R. and S.); spike drooping, spikelets (at first) terete alternate distichous, *awns of the upper fl. longer than their pales*, l. flat linear-lanceolate flaccid, *root fibrous*.—*E. B.* 729. *P.* 61.—St. usually solitary or 2 or 3 from the same root, erect, 1—2 feet high. Sheaths and inner side of the l. hairy. Ligule short, blunt, notched or torn. Pales hairy.—Woods and hedges. *P.* VII. *E. I.?*

2. *B. pinnatum* (Beauv.); spike erect, spikelets (at first) terete alternate distichous, awns of the upper fl. shorter than their pales, l. flat linear-lanceolate rigid, root creeping.—*E. B.* 730. *P.* 132—137. *B. gracile* R.—St. several, erect, 1—2 feet high. Pales scabrous or hairy. Ligule short, truncate.—*β. cæspitosum*; l. very narrow and involute, st. very numerous, spikelets small smooth.—On dry limestone soil. *β.* near Bath. *P.* VII.

## Tribe XII. *Hordeieæ*.

### 45. TRITICUM *Linn.*

1. *T. caninum* (Huds.); spikelets 2—5-flowered, 3-ribbed gl. and 5-ribbed outer pale awned, axis and edges of the rachis hispid, l. flat rough on both sides, root fibrous.—*E. B.* 1372. *P.* 62. *Agropyrum* R.—Spikelets approximate.—*α*; spikelets 4—5-flowered, outer pale shorter than its awn.—*β. T. biflorum* (Brig.); spikelets 2—4-flowered, outer pale much longer than its awn, l. nearly smooth.—Banks. *β.* Rocks on Ben Lawers. *Mr. G. Don.* *P.* VII.

2. *T. repens* (L.); spikelets 4—8-flowered, gl. acute 5—7-ribbed, outer pale acute, axis scabrous, rachis with rough angles, l. flat roughish a single row of hairs upon each ridge above, root creeping.—*E. B.* 909. *P.* 62. The outer pale often has an awn which is seldom more than half its length. Rachis glabrous or downy but always with small ascending rigid bristles on its angles.—*β. littorale* (Bab.); rachis nearly or quite smooth, fl. awned, edges of l. involute.—Common. *β.* Sea-shores. *P.* VII. *Couch-grass.*

3. *T. junceum* (L.); spikelets 4—6-flowered, gl. obtuse 6—11-ribbed, outer pale obtuse, axis smooth or slightly downy, rachis smooth, l. involute finely and closely downy above, root creeping.—*E. B.* 814. *P.* 63.—Spikelets distant. Rachis easily separating at the knots. Producing decumbent barren leafy shoots.—Sandy sea-shores. *P.* VII. VIII.

4. *T. laxum* (Fr.); spikelets 5—8-flowered, gl. obtuse about 7-nerved, outer pale obtuse apiculate, axis downy, rachis smooth or slightly rough at the angles, l. scabrous above with very many acute points flat involute when dry, root creeping.—*T. junceum β. scabrum* Bab. *T. pungens* R., not Koch.—Spikelets often approximate. Rachis not brittle. St. prostrate or ascending. Producing decumbent barren leafy shoots.—Sandy sea-shores, probably not rare. *P.* VII. VIII. *E. S.*

[5. *T. cristatum* (Schreb.); spikelets 4—5-flowered closely imbricated, gl. with a terminal awn, outer pale with an awn about as long as itself, rachis and axis slightly downy, l. hairy above,



*st. rough*.—*E. B.* 2267.—“On steep banks and rocks by the sea-side between Arbroath and Montrose.” *Mr. G. Don. P. VII.] S.*

#### 46. LOLIUM *Linn.*

1. *L. perenne* (L.); spikelets 3—11-flowered, gl. equalling the lowermost floret, outer pale usually awnless, root producing leafy barren shoots, margins of young *l. simply folded*.—*E. B.* 315. *P.* 65.—*St.* 1—1½ foot high, usually bent at the lower knots. Whole plant rather dark green.—*β. aristatum*; outer pale with a long awn.—*γ. L. tenue* (L.); spikelets few-flowered, *l. slender*.—Sometimes the spikelets becomes converted into branches; occasionally the rachis is so much shortened as to form a broad ovate close distichous spike.—Common. *P. VI. Rye-grass.*

\*2. *L. italicum* (A. Braun); spikelets 9—14-flowered, outer pale with a long awn, root with leafy barren shoots, *margins of the young l. involute*.—*L. perenne* (several varieties) *P.* 138—141. *L. multiflorum* H. and A. (not Lam.).—*St. numerous, straight, in close tufts, 1½—3 feet high.* Number of fl. variable. Whole plant, especially the spikelets, paler in colour than the preceding. Ligule short, abrupt.—[Probably the true *L. multiflorum* (Lam.) is confounded with this in Britain; it has no barren shoots and is annual.]—In cultivated fields. *B. or P. VI. Italian Rye-grass.*  
*E. S.*

3. *L. linicola* (Sond.); spikelets 7—11-flowered exceeding the gl., outer pale longer than its awn or awnless, no barren shoots.—*E. B.* 2955.—*St. erect.* Outer pale cartilagenous below, narrower than the inner, tumid in fruit.—Cultivated fields. Hurstpierpoint, Sussex. Catterick Bridge, Yorkshire. *A. VI. VII.*  
*E.*

4. *L. temulentum* (L.); spikelets about 6-flowered equalling or shorter than the glume, outer pale as long as its awn, no barren shoots.—*E. B.* 1124. *P.* 142.—*St. erect.* Ligule short. Inner glume usually present, often bifid.—*β. L. arvense* (With.); fl. 4—5 without or with short awns. *E. B.* 1125.—Cultivated fields. *A. VI.—VIII. Darnel.*

#### 47. ELYMUS *Linn.*

1. *E. arenarius* (L.); spike upright close, rachis flat not winged, gl. lanceolate downy not longer than the spikelets.—*E. B.* 1672. *P.* 64.—Closely resembling *Psamma arenaria*, but readily distinguished by its broad *l.* and short ligule. *St.* 3—4 feet high.—Sandy sea-shores. *P. VII.*

2. *E. geniculatus* (Curt.); spike lax bent downwards, rachis winged, glumes awlshaped glabrous longer than the spikelet.—*E. B.* 1586. *P.* 131.—*St.* 3—4 feet high. Spike 1—2 feet long,

remarkably bent downwards at the second or third spikelet.—In a salt marsh near Gravesend. *Mr. Dickson.* P. VII. E.

#### 48. HORDEUM *Linn.* Barley.

1. *H. sylvaticum* (Huds.); *glumes all awlshaped not ciliated rough*, lateral fl. perfect, middle fl. often barren, outer pale with an awn of twice its length.—P. 130. *Elymus europæus* Linn., Sm., *E. B.* 1317.—Closely resembling *H. pratense*. Middle fl., if barren, with shorter glumes which have their edges involute so as to appear setaceous. The spikelets have a second fl. occasionally.—Woods and thickets on a calcareous soil. P. VII. VIII. E.

2. *H. pratense* (Huds.); *glumes all setaceous not ciliated rough*, lateral fl. imperfect, outer pale of the fertile middle fl. with an awn of about its length.—*E. B.* 409. P. 11.—Glumes of the lateral fl. shorter.—Damp meadows. A. VII.

3. *H. murinum* (L.); glumes of the middle spikelet linear-lanceolate ciliated, of the lateral ones setaceous rough, lateral fl. imperfect.—*E. B.* 1971. P. 10.—Awn longer than the outer pale. Lateral gl. sometimes slightly ciliate.— $\beta$ . *arenarium* (Bab.); lower part of the st. buried, lengthened and rooting, thus appearing to have a creeping root.—Waste places.  $\beta$ . Sands on the sea-shore. A. VI. VII.

4. *H. maritimum* (Wither.); gl. scabrous, inner one of the lateral fl. half-ovate, the rest setaceous, lateral fl. imperfect.—*E. B.* 1205. P. 10.—The smallest species.—Sandy pastures near the sea. A. VI.

### Tribe XIII. *Rottboellieæ*.

#### 49. NARDUS *Linn.* Mat-grass.

1. *N. stricta* (L.).—*E. B.* 290. P. 2.—St. and l. erect, slender, rigid. Height 5—8 in. Spike close. Outer pale with a short rough awn, coriaceous, often purplish; inner membranous.—Moors and heaths. P. VII.

#### 50. LEPTURUS *R. Br.*

1. *L. incurvatus* (Trin.); spike cylindrical-subulate, gl. 2 equalling or slightly longer than the flowers.—*Rottboellia* Sm., *E. B.* 760. P. 2.—St. 2—6 in. long. Spike long, curved when dry.— $\beta$ . *filiformis*; spikes much more slender filiform scarcely at all curved. *L. filiformis* (Trin.), *Parn.* 3.—Sandy salt marshes. A. VII.

## II. FLOWERLESS PLANTS.

Substance of the plant wholly of cellular tissue (excepting in the Subclass *Ductulosæ* which has a few ducts). No woody fibre. No true flower with stamens and pistils. No distinct embryo or cotyledons.

### Class III.

## CRYPTOGAMEÆ DUCTULOSÆ.

Plants with a few ducts amongst the cellular tissue<sup>1</sup>.

### Order XCVIII. EQUISETACEÆ.

Leafless branched plants with a striated fistular stem, articulations sheathed at their base. Sporules surrounded by elastic clavate filaments and inclosed in thecæ arising from the peltate scales of terminal cones.—Vernation straight. Cuticle abounding in silex. Only one genus.

#### 1. *EQUISETUM* Linn. Horse-tail.

\* *Fertile stems mostly unbranched and succulent ; barren stems with whorled branches.*

1. *E. arvense* (L.); sterile st. with few furrows slightly scabrous, branches rough with 3 or 4 simple angles, fertile st. simple with few lax distant sheaths.—*E. B.* 2020. *N.* 77.—Sterile st. many, procumbent or ascending, with numerous whorls of roughish usually simple branches having 3- or 4-toothed sheaths, each tooth long and acute with 1 rib extending to its end ; general

<sup>1</sup> Those who desire to obtain an intimate acquaintance with the British *Ductulosæ* are referred to *Newman's History of British Ferns*, ed. 2. which is quoted (N.) in these pages.

outline attenuated upwards. Fertile st. short, with few (4—5) sheaths, appearing before the sterile ones. Sterile and fertile st. always distinct.—Damp meadows. P. IV.

2. *E. umbrosum* (Willd.); sterile st. with about 20 striæ *very scabrous with prominent points* particularly above, branches simple with 3 or 4 simple angles, fertile st. simple with numerous crowded deeply toothed sheaths.—N. 63. *E. Drummondii* Hook., *E. B. S.* 2777.—Sterile st. 1—1½ ft. high, nearly naked below, with numerous whorls of slender branches in the upper part having 3- or 4-toothed sheaths, *each tooth blunt with one rib vanishing upwards*; general outline remarkably obtuse at the top. Branched fertile st. with larger sheaths and whorls of about 6 branches; simple fertile st. short (4—6 in.), with numerous loose and still larger yellowish-white sheaths with black prominent ribs upwards and 12—20 teeth.—Wet places, rare. P. IV.

3. *E. Telmateia* (Ehrh.); sterile st. nearly smooth with about 30 striæ and branches, branches rough doubly-angular simple, fertile st. simple with numerous crowded large deeply toothed sheaths.—N. 67. *E. fluviatile* Sm., *E. B.* 2022.—Sterile st. 3—6 ft. high; occasionally bearing a small terminal catkin; furnished from top to bottom with whorls of slender branches which have 4 angles each with a longitudinal furrow, and 4-toothed sheaths *each tooth with 2 denticulated ribs*. Fertile st. stout 1 foot or more in height with numerous pale brown sheaths with 30—40 teeth; catkin large.—Wet places. P. IV.

**\*\* Sterile and fertile stems similar, simple or branched.**

4. *E. sylvaticum* (L.); sterile and fertile st. with about 12 furrows and numerous whorls of slender *compound spreading or deflexed branches*, sheaths lax ending in 3 or 4 blunt lobes.—*E. B.* 1874. N. 59.—St. 12—18 in. high. Sheaths of the branches with 3 long *acute teeth each having a rib extending to its end*. Fertile st. occasionally simple. Catkin blunt. General outline of sterile st. pyramidal, of fertile abrupt.—Wet shady places. P. IV. V.

5. *E. limosum* (L.); st. *smooth with many slight furrows*, teeth of the sheaths short rigid acute, *branches erect simple whorled often abortive*.—*E. B.* 929.—Usually growing in water. St. about 2 ft. high, very smooth, simple below. Sheaths rather short. Catkin blunt.— $\alpha$ . *E. limosum* (Fr.); *teeth of the sheaths not furrowed*, sheaths of the branches green with minute black tips to the *round-backed ribs*, branches often wanting.—[ $\beta$ . *E. fluviatilis* (Fr.); st. more deeply furrowed, teeth of the sheaths short dark brown acute, *rib furrowed on the back*.]—In stagnant water. [ $\beta$ . Reported to be a native.] P. VI. VII.

6. *E. palustre* (L.); st. with 6—8 deep furrows branched throughout, sheaths loose pale with acute wedgeshaped teeth tipped with brown and membranous at the edges.—*E. B.* 2021. N. 43, 47 and 49.—St. slightly rough. Catkin blunt. Sheaths of the colour of the st. or paler; teeth brown with nearly transparent margins, rib furrowed on the back. Branches usually barren, or (*β. polystachion*) each terminating in a catkin. Occasionally (*γ. nudum* DC.) the angles and teeth are fewer and the st. nearly or quite simple and dwarf.—Spongy bogs. *γ.* Sandy places. P. VI. VII.

7. *E. hyemale* (L.); st. simple very rough with 14—20 slender furrows, sheaths close whitish but the top and bottom black, teeth slender black deciduous.—*E. B.* 915. N. 17.—St. 1—2 ft. high, simple. Catkin with an apiculus. Sheaths widest at their top, at first green with a black crenate rim after the teeth have fallen, then entirely black and ultimately pale in the middle and black above and below.—Damp banks and woods. P. VII. VIII.

8. *E. Mackaii* (Newm.); st. simple or very slightly branched very rough with 8—12 furrows, sheaths close ultimately wholly black, teeth slender persistent.—N. 24. *E. elongatum* Hook. not Willd. *E. trachyodon* (Braun) Koch?—St. 1—3 feet high, simple or with solitary distant branches. Catkins with an apiculus. Sheaths quite cylindrical, pale green with a black band beneath the teeth but ultimately wholly black. Teeth much more persistent than in the preceding, usually black.—Mr. Newman has shown (*Phyt.* i. 306.) that this is not the *E. elongatum* (Willd.), the European form of which is the same as *E. ramosissimum* (Desf.) and *E. ramosum* (Schleich.) Koch.—Mountain glens. P. VII. VIII.

9. *E. variegatum* (Weber and Mohr); st. simple or very slightly branched very rough with 4—10 furrows, sheaths slightly enlarged upwards green below black above, teeth obtuse each tipped with a deciduous bristle.—N. 31.—St. about a foot high, erect, usually simple except at the base. Lower half of the sheaths green like the stem, upper part black; teeth persistent, ovate, black in the centre, with a white membranous margin. Catkin apiculate.—*β. arenarium*; st. procumbent, usually more slender, teeth of the sheaths wedgeshaped. *E. variegatum* Sm., *E. B.* 1987.—*γ. Wilsoni* (Newm.); st. erect tall (3 ft.), sheaths with a black ring at the summit, teeth short obtuse. N. 39.—Wet places, or in water, chiefly in mountainous districts. *β.* sandy places near the sea. *γ.* “in a ditch at Mucruss, Killarney.” Mr. W. Wilson. P. VII. VIII.

## Order XCIX. FILICES.

Leafy plants with a rhizome or trunk. L. or fronds with a circinate veneration (Tribe VIII. excepted), simple or divided. Fructification springing from the veins on the under side or at the edge of the l. and consisting of 1-celled thecæ stalked and with an elastic ring or sessile and without a ring.

\* *Thecæ with an elastic marginal ring.*

## Suborder I. POLYPODIACEÆ.

Thecæ in clusters on the back of the frond, opening transversely; ring vertical, usually incomplete.

Tribe I. *POLYPODIEÆ*. Sori nearly circular, without an indusium, seated upon the back of the lateral veins.

1. *ALLOSORUS*. Sori circular, at length confluent, concealed by the reflexed margin of the frond.
2. *POLYPODIUM*. Sori circular, naked; margin of the frond flat, not reflexed.
3. *WOODSIA*. Sori circular with an inferior involucre divided at the edges into numerous capillary segments.

Tr. II. *ASPIDIEÆ*. Sori nearly circular, covered by an indusium, seated upon the back of the lateral veins.

4. *LASTREA*. Indusium reniform, attached by the sinus. Veins distinct after leaving the midrib, not uniting with those of the adjoining lobe.
5. *POLYSTICHUM*. Indusium circular, attached by the centre. Veins distinct after leaving the midrib.
6. *CYSTOPTERIS*. Indusium attached by its broad hooded base under the sori, with a lengthened fringed free extremity at first covering the thecæ.

Tr. III. *ASPLENIEÆ*. Sori oblong or linear, covered by an indusium opening longitudinally on one side, placed on the side of the lateral veins.

7. *ATHYRIUM*. Sori oblong-reniform. Indusium opening towards the central nerve or midrib, margin fringed.
8. *ASPLENIUM*. Sori elongate straight. Indusium opening towards the central nerve or midrib, nearly flat.
9. *SCOLOPENDRIUM*. Sori elongate, straight, 2 together. Indusia of each pair opening towards each other.

10. CETERACH. Lateral veins anastomosing, sori attached to their middle on the side next the midrib, except in the lowest. Indusium (?) a narrow nearly erect membrane on the back of the vein. Whole back of the frond covered with chaffy scales.

Tr. IV. *ADIANTEÆ*. Thecæ covered by a marginal or sub-marginal elongated part of the frond, or by a separated portion of the cuticle resembling an indusium.

11. BLECHNUM. Thecæ in a continuous line parallel to the midrib upon a longitudinal anastomosing part of the transverse veins, and covered by a continuous scarious indusium.
12. PTERIS. Thecæ in a continuous marginal line covered by a continuous indusium formed of the reflexed margin.
13. ADIANTUM. Sori marginal, oblong or roundish, covered by distinct reflexed portions of the margin of the frond.

#### Suborder II. HYMENOPHYLLACEÆ.

Thecæ opening irregularly; ring oblique, excentric, transverse, complete; receptacle terminating a vein at the margin of the frond.

Tr. V. *HYMENOPHYLLÆÆ*.

14. TRICHOMANES. Thecæ on an elongated filiform receptacle within a cupshaped involucre of the same texture with the frond.
15. HYMENOPHYLLUM. Thecæ on a narrow subclavate receptacle within a two-valved involucre of the same texture with the frond.

*\*\* Thecæ without an elastic ring.*

#### Suborder III. OSMUNDACEÆ.

Vernation circinate. Rachis woody. Thecæ regularly 2-valved, stalked, in clusters at the extremity of the frond.

Tr. VI. *OSMUNDEÆ*.

16. OSMUNDA. Thecæ clustered, arranged in a branched spike terminating the frond.

## Suborder IV. OPHIOGLOSSACEÆ.

Vernation straight. Rachis succulent. Thecæ regularly 2-valved, sessile, in clusters on a separate branch of the frond.

## Tr. VII. OPHIOGLOSSÆ.

17. BOTRYCHIUM. Thecæ distinct, disposed in a compound spike attached to a pinnate or bipinnate frond.

18. OPHIOGLOSSUM. Thecæ connate, disposed in a simple distichous spike attached to an undivided frond.

Suborder I. *Polypodiaceæ*. Tribe I. *Polypodieæ*.1. ALLOSORUS *Bernh.*

1. *A. crispus* (Bernh.); barren fronds 2—3-pinnate, leaflets wedgeshaped or linear-oblong often bifid at the end, leaflets of the fertile fronds oblong.—N. 103. *Pteris* Sm., *E. B.* 1160. *Cryptogramma* R. Br., Hook.—Fertile frond nearly triangular. Veins alternate, often forked and each branch terminating in a sorus without an indusium but concealed by the reflexed margins of the leaflet. Height 6—12 in. St. slender, very brittle.—Stony places on mountains. P. VII. *Rock Brakes*.

2. POLYPODIUM *Linn.*

1. *P. vulgare* (L.); fronds deeply pinnatifid, lobes linear-oblong somewhat serrated all parallel upper ones gradually smaller.—*E. B.* 1149. N. 111.—Rhizome brown, densely scaly, creeping. Fronds strapshaped. Sori large, on the upper part of the frond. Lateral veins of the pinnæ with 4 branches of which the lowest terminates in a sorus. Pinnæ occasionally bifid at the end, sometimes deeply serrate or even (*P. cambricum* L.) doubly pinnatifid.—On shady banks, walls and old trees. P. VIII.—X. *Common Polypody*.

2. *P.?* *Phegopteris* (L.); fronds pinnate, pinnæ linear-lanceolate united at the base pinnatifid with linear-oblong blunt lobes, lowest pair of pinnæ turned downwards and forwards the rest upwards, sori marginal.—*E. B.* 2224. N. 115.—Rhizome nearly black, wiry, slightly scaly, creeping extensively. Fronds triangular. Pinnæ very acute, pointing upwards, rather hairy, connected by their whole width with the rachis; the lowest pair quite distinct, with a minute stalk, standing forwards and pointing from the others. Lateral veins of the lobes simple, extending to the margin.—Roth (*Fl. Germ.* iii. 73.) found an evanescent indusium, which no other person appears to have seen, and there-



fore referred this and the following to *Polystichum*. Newman places them in *Lastrea*.—Damp places, loving the spray of waterfalls. P. VII.—IX.

3. *P.?* *Dryopteris* (L.); *fronds ternate glabrous*, divisions pinnate, pinnæ pinnatifid obtuse the uppermost nearly entire, sori marginal.—*E. B.* 616. *N.* 123.—Rhizome black, wiry, creeping, slightly scaly. Stalk slender, brittle. The three divisions of the frond loosely spreading, the middle one rather the largest. Vernation resembling 3 little balls on wires. Not at all glandular.—Shady mountainous places. P. VI. VII.

4. *P.?* *calcareum* (Sm.); *fronds triangular subternate glandular-mealy*, lower branches pinnate, pinnæ pinnatifid obtuse the uppermost nearly entire, sori marginal.—*E. B.* 1525. *N.* 131. *P. Robertianum* (Hoffm.) Koch.—Very different in habit from the preceding and always covered with very minute stalked glands giving a mealy character to the surface. Frond not so decidedly 3-fid, the lower branches being much smaller in proportion to the middle one; all the 3 erect, rigid.—On broken limestone ground. P. VII. VIII. E.

### 3. WOODSIA R. Br.

1. *W. ilvensis* (R. Br.); frond lanceolate or oblong pinnate hairy beneath.—*N.* 137 and 147.—Our plants seem to me to form only one species although they present 3 different appearances, viz.—*α. ilvensis*; fronds lanceolate, pinnæ oblong deeply lobed or pinnatifid blunt, lobes ovate crenate. *W. ilvensis* *E. B. S.* 2615. In the continental plant the pinnæ are narrowed from the base and rather acute.—*β. gracilis*; frond linear-lanceolate, pinnæ triangular pinnatifid, lobes 5—9 oval entire or the lowest crenate. *W. hyperborea* *E. B.* 2023, Tausch! *Pol. hyp. β. gracile* Wahl.—*γ. alpina*; fronds oblong, pinnæ triangular-oval lobed, lobes 3—5 rounded very blunt. *Pol. hyperboreum* Wahl. *Acrost. alpinum* Bolt. t. 42.—A very small plant; fronds 1—3 in. long, hairy and scaly. Rhizome tufted.—Exposed alpine rocks, very rare. *α.* Glyder-Fawr, N. Wales. Falcon Clints, Teesdale, Durham. *β.* Ben Lawers. *Mr. Dickson!* *γ.* Ben Lawers. *Mr. W. Wilson!* Clogwyn y Garnedd, Snowdon. P. VII. E. S.

## Tribe II. *Aspidieæ*.

### 4. LASTREA Presl.

1. *L. Thelypteris* (Presl); fronds pinnate, pinnæ linear-lanceolate pinnatifid slightly downy but *without glands*, lobes oblong with revolute edges, sori submarginal.—*Aspidium* Sm., *N.* 183.—Earlier fronds barren, later fertile, lanceolate, 2 or 3 lowest pairs

of pinnæ decreasing in size. Lobes blunt entire, appearing acute on the fertile fronds from the revolute margins; lateral veins alternate forked extending to the edge. Sori at length confluent, midway between the midrib and edge. Rhizome creeping.—Marshy and boggy places. P. VII. VIII. *Marsh Fern*.

2. *L. Oreopteris* (Presl); fronds pinnate, pinnæ linear-lanceolate pinnatifid glandular beneath gradually decreasing from about the middle of the frond to near the root, lobes oblong, flat, sori marginal.—*Aspidium* Sm., *E. B.* 1019. N. 187.—Fronds remarkably narrowed downwards, rising in a circle from a tufted rhizome, fragrant when bruised from the numerous glands on their under surface. Lobes blunt, entire; lateral veins simple or forked. Height 2—3 feet. The indusium is often scarcely distinguishable.—Mountain heaths. P. VII. *Sweet Mountain Fern*.

3. *L. Filix-mas* (Presl); fronds subbipinnate, pinnules obtuse and serrated, sori near the central nerve, lateral nerves forked.—*Aspidium* Sm., *E. B.* 1458. N. 198.—Fronds only slightly narrowed downwards and the lowest leaflet of considerable size, rising in a circle from a tufted rhizome. Pinnules a little combined at the base, usually very blunt. Stipes and rachis nearly glabrous, yellow, or densely clothed with purple scales. Indusium very persistent. Height 3—4 feet.— $\beta$ . *incisa* (Moore); pinnules more distinct rather acute, teeth patent lower ones with 2 or 3 notches towards the end.— $\gamma$ . *abbreviata* (DC.); sori confined to the base of the pinnules, plant dwarf about 1 ft. high.—Woods and banks.  $\gamma$ . Cumberland and Yorkshire. Wyck, Gloucestershire. P. VI. VII. *Male Fern*.

4. *L. cristata* (Presl); fronds linear-lanceolate subbipinnate, pinnæ short triangular-oblong pinnatifid, pinnules serrated the lowermost lobed and almost pinnatifid, lateral nerves of the lobes with several branches.—*Aspidium* Sm., *E. B.* 2125. N. 203.—Fronds long and narrow, quite erect, from a tufted rhizome. Stipes very long, with scattered large brown blunt scales. Lateral nerves with numerous branches in the Holt plant, fewer in that from Oxtou. Height about 2 feet.— $\beta$ . *L. uliginosa* (Newm.); “pinnules of fertile fronds oblong pointed deeply lobed somewhat aristate-serrate, lowest sometimes scarcely decurrent. The barren fronds resemble *L. cristata*; the fertile *L. spinulosa*.” Moore. I am very imperfectly acquainted with this plant.—Bogs and boggy heaths. Norfolk. Nottinghamshire. Cheshire. P. VIII. *E.*

5. *L. spinulosa* (Presl); fronds linear-lanceolate bipinnate, pinnules oblong incise-pinnatifid, segments serrate spinose-mucronate, indusium persistent without marginal stalked glands, stipes clothed with broad roundish concolorous scales.—*Aspidium* Sm.,

*L. spinosa* N. 209.—Fronds nearly erect; the lowest pinnæ equalling those that follow. Sori mostly in 2 rows.—Marshy places and wet woods. P. VIII. IX.

6. *L. rigida* (Presl); fronds triangular-lanceolate bipinnate glandular, pinnules oblong blunt lobed and serrate, segments 2—5-toothed not spinulose, lateral nerves 3-fid, indusium persistent fringed, stipes clothed with long pointed concolorous scales.—*Aspidium* Hook., *E. B. S.* 2724. N. 191.—Fronds erect, lanceolate with the lower pinnæ rather short and triangular; or triangular with the lower pinnæ elongated; upper pinnæ narrow; all pinnate. Pinnules truncate below with a narrow attachment. Stipes short, scaly. Covered with minute stalked glands. Height 1—2 feet.—Ingleborough, Arnside Knot, and near Settle. P. VII. VIII. E.

7. *L. dilatata* (Presl); frond ovate-lanceolate bipinnate, pinnules pinnate or pinnatifid, segments acutely serrate spinose-mucronate, indusium with marginal stalked glands, stipes clothed with long pointed scales with a dark centre and diaphanous margin.—*Aspidium* Sm., *L. multiflora* N. 215.—Fronds arched, often drooping, convex; the lowest pinnæ shorter than the following. Fronds of young or starved plants often triangular, of older and perfect ones never. Sori scattered. The largest scales of the full grown plant should be examined.—β. *L. collina* (Newm.); frond lanceolate, pinnules ovate blunt bluntly mucronate-serrate. N. 223.—Woods, banks, &c. β. Westmoreland. P. VIII. IX.

8. *L. Fæniseeii* (Wats.); frond triangular bipinnate, pinnules pinnate or pinnatifid, segments serrate spinose-mucronate, indusium jagged at the edge, stipes clothed with long narrow lacinated concolorous scales.—*Nephrodium Fæniseeii* Lowe! *L. recurva* N. 225.—Frond elongate-triangular concave above; the lower pinnæ much the largest. A smaller plant than the two preceding. Sweet-scented.—Damp places. P. VIII. IX.

## 5. POLYSTICHUM Roth.

1. *P. Lonchitis* (Roth); fronds rigid linear simply pinnate, pinnæ not lobed serrate spinous their base auricled above oblique below.—N. 163. *Aspidium* Sm., *E. B.* 797. Stipes very short. Fronds narrow very rigid and leathery. Pinnæ overlapping and twisted (most in the Irish, much less so in the Welsh plant), lower ones usually auricled both above and below.—Young and simple pinnate fronds of the next species are often distinguished from this with difficulty.—Alpine rocks. P. VII.

2. *P. aculeatum* (Roth); fronds rigid linear or lanceolate bipinnate, pinnules obliquely decurrent acute.—N. 169. *A. lobatum* Kunze. *A. aculeatum* and *A. lobatum* Sm.—Stipes usually short.

First upper pinnule of each pinna longer than the others, its lower side (next the main rachis) usually nearly straight, its upper acutely auricled and forming an acute angle with the lower and with the partial rachis at the point of attachment. In young plants the pinnæ are serrate or pinnatifid or with one or more pinnules distinct. A few of the lowest pinnules are often slightly stalked but very differently from those of *P. angulare*.— $\beta$ . *A. lobatum* (Sm.); pinnæ less divided than in the type of the species and the fronds linear-lanceolate and more rigid.—Hedge-banks. P. VII. VIII.

3. *P. angulare* (Newm.); fronds lax drooping lanceolate bipinnate, pinnules truncate below distinctly stalked bluntish.—N. 173. *Aspidium* Sm., E. B. S. 2776. *A. aculeatum* Kunze.—Stipes usually elongated. First upper pinnule scarcely longer than the others, its lower side rounded below, its upper with a large bluntish auricle and forming an obtuse angle with the lower at the summit of the short stalk which is nearly at right-angles with the partial rachis, similar or rather more deeply serrate than the others; all short broad and bluntish: or first upper pinnule deeply pinnatifid; all more acute: or pinnules all narrower and acute.—Sheltered wood and hedge-banks, chiefly in the west. P. VII. VIII.

## 6. CYSTOPTERIS Bernh.

1. *C. fragilis* (Bernh.); frond lanceolate bipinnate, pinnæ ovate or ovate-lanceolate, pinnules oblong-ovate rather narrowed below acute or bluntish pinnatifid or cut serrated.—Clusters of sori rarely confluent. Pinnæ rather wedgeshaped at their base.— $\alpha$ . *C. anthriscifolia* (Roth); pinnules ovate acute cut, segments oblong toothed. *Cystea fragilis* Sm., N. 155.— $\beta$ . *C. cynapifolia* (Roth); pinnules obovate cut, segments obovate toothed or retuse at the end. *C. fragilis* E. B. 1587.— $\gamma$ . *C. angustata* (Sm.); pinnules lanceolate acute cut, segments lanceolate-oblong cut, teeth acute. E. B. S. 2790. N. 156. *C. regia* Roth.—The varieties are intimately connected.—Rocks and Walls.  $\gamma$ . Craven, and N. Wales. P. VII.

2. *C. dentata* (Sm.); frond lanceolate bipinnate, pinnæ ovate or ovate-lanceolate, pinnules cordate-ovate or ovate blunt broad below bluntly toothed or rarely pinnatifid.—E. B. 1588 (bad). N. 154. *C. fragilis* Roth.—Sori more marginal than in the preceding species, ultimately confluent. Pinnæ of young fronds reflexed. In well grown plants the pinnæ are suddenly widened to their full extent just above their narrow stalklike base.—*C. Dickieana* of the gardens (Moore 83) which has overlapping pinnæ, broad blunt pinnules, and scattered sori, is a form of this plant found in a damp cave near Aberdeen.—Rocks and walls. Breadalbane Mountains and Cumberland. P. VII. E. S.

[3. *C. alpina* (Desv.); frond lanceolate bipinnate, pinnæ ovate, pinnules ovate deeply pinnatifid with broadly and shortly linear segments partly cloven and slightly toothed at the end.—*N.* 157. *E. B.* 163.—Fronds very much divided but compact and close.—On a wall at Low Layton, Essex, where it is still occasionally found. Not a true native. *P. VII.*]

4. *C. montana* (Link); fronds triangular tripinnate, pinnæ and pinnules spreading, lobes pinnatifid with linear notched segments.—*Moore* 89.—Fronds in shape like those of *P. calcareum*, small, short, very finely divided. Lower pair of pinnæ much the largest; their lower larger than their upper pinnules. Stipes long, slender. Rhizome creeping extensively, black. Breadalbane Mountains. Ben Lawers. *Corrach Uachdar. P. VIII.?* *S.*

[*Onoclea sensibilis* is naturalized in one spot near Warrington.]

### Tribe III. *Asplenieæ*.

#### 7. *ATHYRIUM Roth.*

1. *A. Filix-fœmina* (Roth); frond lanceolate pinnate or pinnatifid, pinnæ linear, pinnules linear-oblong deeply serrate or pinnatifid.—*α. A. convexum* (Newm.); frond bipinnate, pinnules toothed narrowly triangular-lanceolate convex remote not connected toothed, upper ones minute confluent, sori ultimately confluent. *N.* 245. *A. rheticum* Roth. Pinnules long, narrow, with deflexed edges, inclosing the sori; their attachment broad; segments gradually decreasing from the base of pinnule.—*β. A. Filix-fœmina* (Roth); frond bipinnate, pinnules pinnatifid oblong-lanceolate bluntish flat remote not connected, segments oblong patent with lateral and terminal sharp teeth. *N.* 237. Frond much divided, dark green. Pinnules much narrowed at their base. Sori distinct.—*γ. A. molle* (Roth); frond pinnate, pinnules toothed oblong blunt or slightly pointed flat remote all connected by wing of midrib or lower ones distinct, segments ovate bidentate lowest with 3 uppermost with 1 tooth. *N.* 245. Frond scarcely more than pinnate, bright green. Pinnules attached by a broad decurrent base. Sori distinct, in 2 rows. Sometimes (*A. trifidum* Roth?) the pinnules are much less connected, moderately cut, have a narrow attachment, and lobes with more numerous but connivent teeth.—*δ. A. latifolium* (Bab. MSS.); frond bipinnate, pinnules ovate blunt flat contiguous (overlapping) laciniate distinct, lobes oblong. Height 3—4 feet. Breadth 8—9 inches. Dark green. Pinnules with a narrow stalklike attachment. Sori distinct, in 2 rows.—Wet shady places. *δ.* near Keswick. *P. VI. VII.*

[2. *A. fontanum* (Presl); frond linear-lanceolate bipinnate.

pinnæ oblong-ovate, pinnules obovate-cuneate with few deep sharp teeth.—*E. B.* 2024.—This plant does not associate well with the genus.—Formerly on Amersham church, Bucks. Found by Hudson “above Wybourn in Westmoreland.” P.] E.?

## 8. ASPLENIUM Linn.

\* *Ultimate subdivisions with a distinct midvein.*

ASPLENIUM Newm.

1. *A. lanceolatum* (Huds.); fronds lanceolate doubly pinnate, pinnules ovate deeply and sharply toothed or lobed, sori short nearly marginal.—*E. B.* 240. N. 249.—Fronds sometimes nearly linear and simply pinnate, always narrowed at the base. Sori short oblong, ultimately rather confluent into roundish masses.—Rocks and walls, rather rare. P. VI.—IX. E.

2. *A. Adiantum-nigrum* (L.); fronds triangular attenuated twice or thrice pinnate, pinnæ and pinnules triangular sharply toothed, sori elongated central.—*E. B.* 1950. N. 255.—Sori 2 or 3 times as long as in the preceding, placed near the midrib and ultimately confluent in oblong masses often covering the whole under surface of the pinnule.—Rocks and walls. P. VI.—IX. *Black Spleenwort.*

3. *A. Trichomanes* (L.); frond linear pinnate, pinnæ roundish-ovate crenate stalked, nerves forked below the sori.—*E. B.* 576. N. 285.—*Rachis black.* A curious variety is occasionally found with its pinnæ deeply but irregularly pinnatifid with linear notched segments.—Rocks and walls. P. V.—X. *Common Spleenwort.*

4. *A. viride* (Huds.); frond linear pinnate, pinnæ roundish-ovate or rhomboidal crenate stalked, nerves simple or forked beyond the sori.—*E. B.* 2257. N. 281. *Rachis green.* Sori at length confluent.—Rocks on mountains. P. VI.—X.

5. *A. marinum* (L.); frond linear simply pinnate, pinnæ stalked ovate or oblong serrate unequal and wedgeshaped at the base.—*E. B.* 392. N. 275.—Varying greatly in size. Sori not confluent.—Maritime rocks. P. VI.—X.

\*\* *Ultimate subdivisions without a distinct midvein.*

AMESIUM Newm.

6. *A. Ruta-muraria* (L.); fronds bipinnate, pinnules rhomboid-wedgeshaped notched or toothed at the end, indusium jagged.—*E. B.* 150. N. 261.—Fronds 3—4 in. long.—Rocks and old walls. P. V.—IX. *Wall Rue.*

7. *A. germanicum* (Weiss); fronds simply and alternately pinnate, pinnules narrow-wedgeshaped the lowermost ternate, in-

*dusium* entire at the edge.—N. 265. *A. alternifolium* Sm., *E. B.* 2258.—Fronds 3—4 in. long.—Rocks, very rare. P. VI.—IX.—S.

8. *A. septentrionale* (Hull); fronds 2- or 3-cleft, segments elongate-lanceolate bifid.—*E. B.* 1017. N. 269.—Segments of the fronds very narrow, narrowing gradually downwards, with 1 or 2 short bifid lateral teeth, and bifid at the end.—Dry clefts of rocks, rare. P. VI.—X. E. S.

#### 9. SCOLOPENDRIUM Sm.

1. *S. vulgare* (Sym.); frond oblong strapshaped smooth simple with a cordate base, stipes shaggy.—*E. B.* 1150. *Phyllitis Scolopendrium* N. 289.—Fronds 1—2 feet long, acute, often crisped and occasionally the end is multifid.—Damp and shady places. P. VII. VIII. *Hart's-tongue*.

#### 10. CETERACH Willd.

1. *C. Officinarium* (Willd.); fronds pinnatifid covered beneath with dense scales, pinnæ alternate or opposite obtuse sessile.—*Notolepum Ceterach* N. 293. *Scolopendrium Ceterach* Sm., *E. B.* 1244.—Fronds 3—6 in. long, green and smooth above, wholly covered by very numerous scales beneath, amongst which the thecæ are almost hidden.—Old walls and rocks. P. IV.—X.

### Tribe IV. *Adiantæ*.

#### 11. BLECHNUM Linn.

1. *B. boreale* (Sw.); barren fronds pectinate-pinnatifid with broadly-linear rather obtuse pinnæ, fertile frond pinnate, pinnæ linear acute.—*E. B.* 1159. *Lomaria Spicant* N. 89.—Each lateral nerve of the fertile pinnæ extending half-way to the margin and then turning at right angles and proceeding up the pinna until it reaches the next nerve. Thecæ attached in a continuous row to the longitudinal portions of the combined lateral nerves. Rather a *Blechnum* than *Lomaria*.—Stony and heathy places. P. VII.

#### 12. PTERIS Linn.

1. *P. aquilina* (L.); fronds tripartite, branches bipinnate, pinnales linear-lanceolate the lower ones usually pinnatifid, segments oblong obtuse.—*E. B.* 1679. N. 93. *Eupteris* Newm. (*Phytol.* ii. 278).—Fronds annual, 1—5 feet high, very much divided with spreading branches. Thecæ attached to the marginal vein, lying upon a fine membrane and covered by the membranous continuation of the epidermis. Inferior pinnales pinnatifid or sinuate or entire.—Woods and heaths. P. VII. *Brakes* or *Bracken*.

13. *ADIANTUM* Linn. Maiden-hair.

1. *A. Capillus-Veneris* (L.); frond irregular, branches and roundish-wedgeshaped lobed thin pinnules alternate, lobes of the fertile pinnules terminated by a transversely linear-oblong reflexed lobe covering several roundish sori, sterile lobes serrated.—*E. B.* 1564. *N.* 83.—Rhizome blackish, shaggy. Fronds 6—12 in. high. Stipes and rachis slender, nearly black. Pinnules not jointed to the partial stalks.—Damp rocks near the sea. *P. V.*—IX.

Subord. II. *Hymenophyllaceæ*. Tr. V. *Hymenophylleæ*.14. *TRICHOMANES* Linn.

1. *T. radicans* (Sw.); fronds 3 or 4 times pinnatifid glabrous, segments uniform linear, involucre solitary in the axils of the upper segments, seta at first included ultimately very prominent.—*E. B.* 1417. *T. speciosum* Willd., *N.* 305.—The frond in fact consists of hard wiry branched ribs each furnished throughout with a rather membranous wing. Rhizome black, downy, very long. Fronds rather triangular, very much divided, 4—8 in. long. Involucre scarcely winged.—*β. Andrewsii* (Newm.); fronds lanceolate, involucre winged. *N.* 315.—Very damp shady places. Rare. Formerly at Bellbank, Yorkshire, from whence I have an old specimen exactly like Bolton's figure t. 30. South and south-west of Ireland. *P. IX. X.* *E. I.*

15. *HYMENOPHYLLUM* Sm.

1. *H. tunbridgense* (Sm.); fronds pinnate, pinnæ distichous, segments linear undivided or bifid spinosely-serrate, involucre compressed spinosely serrate, rachis broadly winged.—*E. B.* 162. *N.* 321.—Slender and delicate. Rhizome very long, threadshaped. Pinnæ, rachis and involucre in the same plane. Valves of the involucre adpressed throughout the greater part of their length, slightly gibbous at the base.—Amongst moss in damp and shady places. *P. VII.*

2. *H. Wilsoni* (Hook.); fronds pinnate, pinnæ recurved, segments linear undivided or bifid spinosely-serrate, involucre inflated entire, rachis slightly bordered.—*E. B. S.* 2686.—Resembling the preceding, but the pinnæ curve backwards and the involucre forwards. Valves of the involucre convex or gibbous throughout, touching only by their edges which are quite entire.—Amongst moss in damp and shady places. *P. VII.*



Suborder III. *Osmundaceæ*. Tribe VI. *Osmundææ*.16. *OSMUNDA* Linn. Flowering-fern.

1. *O. regalis* (L.); fronds bipinnate, pinnules oblong nearly entire dilated and slightly auricled at the base, clusters paniced terminal.—*E. B.* 209. *N.* 331.—Fronds erect or drooping, 1—8 feet high.—Boggy places. *P.* VII.—IX.

Subord. IV. *Ophioglossaceæ*. Tr. VII. *Ophioglosseæ*.17. *BOTRYCHIUM* Sw. Moon-wort.

1. *B. Lunaria* (Sw.); frond pinnate solitary, pinnæ lunate or fan-shaped notched or crenate.—*E. B.* 318. *N.* 137.—Height 3—6 in. Pinnæ sometimes deeply notched, occasionally bearing a few thecæ. Fronds usually solitary, but sometimes there are two on the same stalk.—Pastures. *P.* VI. VII.

18. *OPHIOGLOSSUM* Linn. Adder's-tongue.

1. *O. vulgatum* (L.); frond ovate obtuse.—*E. B.* 108. *N.* 349.—Height 4—12 in., erect. Spike club-shaped, usually rather longer than the frond, sometimes very long.—Pastures. *V.* VI.

## Order C. MARSILEACEÆ.

Creeping plants with alternate erect leaves having a circinate vernation. Fructification consisting of globular nearly sessile coriaceous bodies with 3 or 4 cells and containing sacs including either other bodies that germinate or loose granules.

1. *PILULARIA*. Involucres solitary, nearly sessile, globose, coriaceous, 4-celled. Cells containing bodies of 2 kinds, granules and membranes containing minute grains.

1. *PILULARIA* Linn. Pillwort.

1. *P. globulifera* (L.).—*E. B.* 521. *N.* 393.—Rhizome slender, creeping, producing leaves and roots at regular intervals. *L.* very slender, erect. *Inv.* slightly stalked, axillary, nearly spherical, hairy.—Margins of ponds and lakes. *P.*

## Order CI. LYCOPODIACEÆ.

Leafy plants with simple imbricated leaves; or stemless with erect subulate leaves. Fructification of axillary sessile thecæ

with 2 or 3 valves and no ring, including minute powdery matter or sporules.

\* *Capsules not opening.*

1. ISOETES. Fructification inclosed within the swollen base of the leaves. Sporules of two kinds attached to filiform receptacles.

\*\* *Capsules bursting.*

2. LYCOPODIUM. Caps. 1-celled, 2-valved, containing powder; or 3-valved, containing 1—4 granules.

### 1. ISOETES Linn. Quillwort.

1. *I. lacustris* (L.); l. subulate roundish-quadrangular with 4 longitudinal jointed tubes.—*E. B.* 1084. *N.* 381. *R.* vii. t. 1. —Rhizome a blunt tuber. L. slender, broad and flat at the base but elsewhere between cylindrical and quadrangular.—Bottom of lakes and ponds in hilly districts. P.

### 2. LYCOPODIUM Linn.

\* *Caps. all 1-celled. Sporules like powder.* LYCOPODIUM Koch.

1. *L. clavatum* (L.); l. scattered incurved with a filamentous point, *spikes stalked* 2 or 3 together cylindrical, scales ovate-triangular membranous finely incise-serrate.—*E. B.* 224. *N.* 353. —St. prostrate, long. Branches short, ascending. Spikes on long stalks, pale yellow. Scales on the stalks irregularly disposed in whorls.—Heaths. P. VII. VIII. *Common Clubmoss.*

2. *L. annotinum* (L.); l. scattered lanceolate mucronate serrulate, *spikes sessile* solitary terminal, scales roundish with an attenuated point membranous and jagged.—*E. B.* 1727. *N.* 361. —St. prostrate, long. Branches rather long, erect, each year's growth marked by a spot where the leaves are adpressed. Spikes cylindrical, greenish-yellow, not persistent.—Stony mountains. Rare in Caernarvonshire and Cumberland. Common in the Highlands of Scotland. P. VIII. E. S.

3. *L. alpinum* (L.); l. in four rows imbricated acute keeled entire, *spikes sessile* solitary terminal, scales ovate-lanceolate flat, branches erect clustered forked level-topped.—*E. B.* 234. *N.* 365.—St. prostrate, long. Fertile branches usually twice dichotomous, each division ending in a short cylindrical yellowish-green spike rather thicker than the branch.—Elevated mountains. P. VIII. *Savin-leaved Club-moss.*

4. *L. Selago* (L.); l. in eight rows crowded uniform linear-lanceolate acuminate, caps. not spiked but in the axils of the common leaves, st. erect forked level-topped.—*E. B.* 233. *N.* 375. —St. short, erect or slightly decumbent, densely leafy. No se-

parate spikes. At the extremity of the stems a few curious viviparous buds may usually be found; they are well illustrated by Mr. Newman (p. 378). Occasionally the stems in sheltered situations become much elongated.—Heaths, chiefly on mountains. P. VI.—VIII. *Fir Club-moss*.

5. *L. inundatum* (L.); l. scattered linear acute turned upwards, spikes terminal sessile leafy solitary upon short erect branches.—*E. B.* 239. *N.* 369.—St. short, prostrate, rooting. Branches few, simple, short, erect, fertile.—Boggy heaths. P. VIII. IX.

**\*\* Caps. of two kinds. SELAGINELLA Koch.**

6. *L. selaginoides* (L.); l. scattered lanceolate ciliated, spikes terminal solitary sessile leafy upon short erect branches.—*E. B.* 1148. *N.* 371. *S. spinulosa Koch.*—St. prostrate, much branched, rooting, slender. Flowering branches simple, short, erect. In addition to the 2-valved thecæ, this plant produces others which are 3-valved and contain 2—4 large grains.—Boggy spots chiefly in mountainous places. P. VIII.

## Order CII. CHARACEÆ.

Leafless branched plants with stems formed of one or more parallel tubes. Two kinds of fructification; round red globules (anthers?) formed of 8 valves, inclosing cells containing granular matter and spiral filaments; oval nucules formed of 1 cell with 5 filaments folded spirally round it and containing minute granules which appear at last to unite into a single seed.—Plants green, aquatic.—The position of this order is very doubtful, and opinions are various concerning its structure. It is placed here simply from convenience.

1. CHARA. The only genus.

### 1. CHARA Linn.

I. NITELLA Ag.—Crown of nucule of 10 cells forming 2 circles lying upon each other, never spreading, generally falling off before the seed is ripe. Stems more or less pellucid, composed of one tube.

i. *Nitella*. Globules terminal at the forks of the branchlets.

\* *Branchlets only once divided into 1-jointed segments,*  
6—8 in a whorl, similar.

1. *C. flexilis* (L.); monœcious, st. slender equal flexible transparent, *branchlets pointed not mucronate nearly equally forked*

or trifid, nucules and globules together in the forks of the branchlets without bracts.—*E. B.* 1070. *Atl. Fl. Par.* 40 C.—Rather slender, green pellucid. Primary branches seldom more than once divided. Sometimes the axillary branchlets are much more divided and clustered (*C. nidifica* of collectors). Nucules with 6 striæ.—Ditches. A. V. E. S.

2. *C. syncarpa* (Thuil.); dioecious, st. slender equal flexible transparent, *branchlets bluntish apiculate nearly equally forked* or trifid, nucules or globules at the forks of the branchlets without bracts.—*Atl. Fl. Par.* 39 (not good).—Slender, diaphanous resembling *C. flexilis*. Nucules with 5 striæ and scarcely any crown.—Stagnant Water. Sussex; Cambridgeshire; Caernarvonshire. Galway. A. V. E. I.

\*\* *Branchlets usually repeatedly divided, terminal segments of 2 joints, last joint usually like a mucro. Branchlets 6—8 in a whorl, similar.*

3. *C. translucens* (Pers.); monœcious, st. thick equal flexible transparent, *sterile branchlets simple* not articulated, *upper ones ending in 2 or 3 short points*, fertile whorls of small trifurcate branchlets very small and closely placed, nucules small oblong usually in threes just below the 3 bracts surrounding the terminal globule.—*E. B.* 1855. *Atl. Fl. Par.* 40 B.—Strong. Fertile whorls appearing capitate. Globules solitary. Nucules with 7 striæ.—Deep stagnant pools. A. VII. E. S.

4. *C. mucronata* (A. Br.); monœcious, st. slender equal flexible transparent, *branchlets strongly mucronate* nearly equally forked or trifid, *nucules and globules* together at the forks of the branchlets without bracts.—*Atl. Fl. Par.* 40 D.—Rather thick. Secondary branchlets once or twice forked, terminal subdivisions rather shorter than the others. “Nucules with 4 or 5 striæ.”—Marsh ditch, W. Grinstead, Suss. *Mr. Borrer.* A. VII. E.

5. *C. gracilis* (Sm.); monœcious, st. slender equal flexible transparent, *branchlets in lax whorls* repeatedly divided into 3 or 4 segments, terminal segments mucronate shorter than the others, globules and nucules each solitary but together at the subdivisions of the branchlets without bracts.—*E. B.* 2140. *R. I.* 793. *Atl. Fl. Par.* 41 E.—Small, slender, *branching in a lax open manner*. Nucules subglobose, with 4 or 5 striæ, large in proportion to the plant.—St. Leonard’s Forest, Suss. *Mr. Borrer.* A. IX. E.

6. *C. tenuissima* (Desv.); monœcious, st. slender equal flexible transparent, *branchlets short in dense compact subglobose whorls* repeatedly divided into 3—7 segments, terminal segments mucronate longer than the others, globules and nucules each solitary but together at the subdivisions of the branchlets without bracts.

—R. I. 792. *Atl. Fl. Par.* 41 E.—Very small and slender. Branchlets very much divided, forming *little globose compact masses* which are often much incrustated. Nucules subglobose, with 6—8 striæ, minute but 3 times the diameter of the branchlets and placed outside of them. Globules much larger than the nucules.—Peaty ditches. Cambridgeshire. A. VII. VIII. E.

ii. *Polypella*. Globules lateral on the joinings of the chief ray of the branchlets between the lateral rays (bracts) which are always shorter than the chief ray.—Rays of many decreasing joints.

7. *C. Smithii* (Bab.); dioecious, st. slender equal flexible transparent, *branchlets blunt those forming the primary whorls simple* sterile long jointed (?), others on axillary branches many densely crowded having 3 short and 1 long bract at their first joining, *globules stalked* subtended by the 3 shorter bracts, nucules unknown.—*C. nidifica* Sm. (not Müll.), *E. B.* 1703 (principal figure).—Small. Branchlets in bird's-nest-like masses, springing from the axils of the simple branchlets of the primary whorl.—Lancing, Sussex. Mr. Borrer. A. IX. ? E.

8. *C. prolifera* (A. Br.); monœcious, st. slender equal flexible transparent, *branchlets blunt those forming the primary whorls simple* sterile long usually of 3 or 4 joints, others on axillary branches many densely crowded bearing 3 short and 1 long bract at their first joining, globules sessile in company with one or more nucules and subtended by the 3 shorter bracts.—Small. Like the preceding. Nucules small, faintly striate. Granules sessile (?). The presence of true bracts distinguishes this species, *C. Borreri*, and *C. Smithii* from *C. polysperma* and *C. flexilis*.—Ditches. Cley, Norfolk. Copford, Essex. A. IV. E.

9. *C. Borreri* (Bab.); monœcious, st. slender equal flexible transparent, *branchlets strongly mucronate* those of the primary whorls simple sterile long jointed, others on axillary branches many densely crowded bearing 3 short and 1 long bract at their first and sometimes second joining, globules stalked or sessile in company with several nucules and subtended by the 3 shorter bracts.—*C. nidifica* Borr., *E. B. S.* fol. 2762, note.—Like but larger than Nos. 7 and 8. Branchlets suddenly contracted below the acute apiculus. Larger "bract" occasionally bearing a cluster of bracts.—Marsh ditch, Henfield, Sussex. Mr. Borrer. A. VII. E.

10. *C. polysperma* (A. Br.); monœcious, st. slender equal flexible transparent, barren and fertile *branchlets of the primary whorls once or twice unequally branched*, middle branch longest, branchlets of axillary branches many densely crowded much sub-

divided into short joints mostly finely pointed, nucules and globules placed at the joinings of the branchlets between the lateral rays.—Small. Branches with 2 or 3 ascending branchlets, often again branched, at their first joining; often but not always there is a simple branchlet beneath and at rt.-angles to the main branch at that point. Globules stalked, directed downwards, few. Nucules clustered, sessile, directed upwards.—Running water. Bury St. Edmonds. Cambridge. A. IV. E.

II. CHARA Ag.—Crown of the nucule of 5 cells forming a single circle, sometimes spreading, persistent. Stems usually coated with smaller tubes.—Granule taking the place of one of the bracts. A double row of spines at base of each whorl.

\* *Stem coated with as many tubes as there are branchlets in each whorl.—Branchlets coated.*

11. *C. crinita* (Wallr.); dioecious, st. slender *coarsely striated thickly beset with setaceous patent clustered spines*, branchlets abbreviated, bracts whorled slender equal, *nucules narrowly oblong* shorter than the bracts.—Wallr. *Ann. Bot.* t. 3.—Slender. St. erect, flexible, smooth, densely crowded, slightly branched, pale green. Whorls of 8—10 short branchlets each of 7 joints with 6 bracts at each joining. Nucules solitary with 13 striæ and a prominent crown.—Stagnant brackish pools. Burdock Pool, Falmouth, Cornwall. *Rev. W. L. P. Garmons.* A. VIII. E.

\*\* *Stem coated with twice as many tubes as there are branchlets in each whorl, those opposite to the branchlets bearing spines or tubercles, the others not.*

12. *C. vulgaris* (L. ?); monœcious, st. *scabrous finely striate* brittle, upper part of the branchlets without external tubes, bracts only on the inner side of the branchlets long, two 2—4 times as long as the nucules, two equalling them.—E. B. 336. *C. fatida* A. Br., *Atl. Fl. Par.* 37.—Diffuse, usually incrustated. The spinose or tubercular (primary) cortical tubes less prominent than the secondary ones, collapsing when dry so as to place the spines in furrows. Branchlets seeming of one joint. Nucules with 13 striæ and a short crown, with the globule. Ditches and streams. A. VI.—VIII.

13. *C. hispida* (L.); monœcious, st. thickened upwards spirally *sulcate rough brittle* with setaceous spines, branchlets elongate, bracts whorled (inner ones longer), *nucules ovate* shorter than the bracts solitary with a globule.—E. B. 436. *Atl. Fl. Par.* 38 B. —Opaque, greenish white, usually incrustated. St. covered with minute tubercles; spines very many, sometimes few, upon the

depressed primary tubes. Branches elongate, acuminate, of 7 joints, with 4—5 short bracts at each joining. Ditches and pits. A. V.—VIII.

14. *C. tomentosa* (L.); dioecious (?), st. thickened upwards spirally sulcate rough brittle with scattered obtuse papillæ, branchlets incurved, bracts unilateral ovate-oblong mucronate-acute, nucule shorter than the bract on each side of it longer than the three in front.—*C. latifolia* Willd., *Hook. Icon.* 532.—Opaque, whitish green. St. covered with minute tubercles; papillæ distant, rather whorled, short, blunt, on the prominent primary tubes.—Belvidere Lake, Westmeath, Ireland. A. I.

\*\*\* *Stem coated with 3 times as many tubes as there are branchlets in each whorl, two rows of secondary between each pair of primary tubes on which latter alone the spines or tubercles are placed.*

15. *C. aspera* (W.); dioecious, st. finely striate smooth flexible with setaceous patent spines, branchlets short, bracts whorled slender (2 inner longer), nucules narrowly oblong shorter than the bracts.—*E. B. S.* 2738.—Not opaque, pale green. St. densely crowded; spines scattered, often very short, or irregularly whorled. Branchlets 6—9 in a whorl, of 7 joints, 4—5 bracts at each joining. Nucules solitary, striæ 12 or 13, crown prominent.—Stagnant water. A. VIII.

16. *C. fragilis* (Desv.); monoecious, st. slender finely striate smooth not spinous, last 1—3 joints of branchlets without external tubes, bracts on the inner side of the branchlets about as long or longer than the oblong nucules.—*Atl. Fl. Par.* 38 C. *C. Hedwigii* *E. B. S.* 2762. *C. pulchella* *E. B. S.* 2824.—Slender, green, not incrustated. Nucule with 13 or 14 striæ and a long crown, with the globule. Bracts usually shorter than the nucules, one equalling them; or all longer.—Stagnant water. A. VI.—VIII. E.

---

POSTSCRIPT.—Whilst this sheet is passing through the press I have learned from Mr. Purchas that the two supposed seeds of *Luzula Borreri*, mentioned at page 333, belong to *L. pilosa*. The true seeds of *L. Borreri* are “as large as those of *L. pilosa* but have a straight blunt crest” as described by Dr. Bromfield.





# ALPHABETICAL INDEX

## OF

## THE ORDERS AND GENERA.

\*\* The names in *italics* are synonyms.

- |                            |                            |                               |
|----------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Acer, 57.                  | Amaranthaceæ, 364.         | Arenaria, 49.                 |
| Aceras, 309.               | Amaranthus, 265.           | <i>Arenaria</i> , 48, 50, 51. |
| Aceraceæ, 57.              | Amaryllidaceæ, 317.        | Aristolochia, 279.            |
| Achillea, 170.             | Ambrosiaceæ, 200.          | Aristolochiaceæ, 279.         |
| <i>Achyrophorus</i> , 186. | Amentiferæ, 287.           | Armeria, 262.                 |
| <i>Acinos</i> , 248.       | <i>Amesium</i> , 414.      | Armoracia, 28.                |
| Aconitum, 10.              | <i>Ammophila</i> , 383.    | Arnoseris, 185.               |
| Acorus, 338.               | <i>Anacamptis</i> , 308.   | Arrhenatherum, 387.           |
| Actæa, 11.                 | Anacharis, 304.            | Artemisia, 173.               |
| Actinocarpus, 336.         | Anacyclus, 172.            | Arthrolobium, 83.             |
| Adiantum, 416.             | Anagallis, 260.            | Arum, 338.                    |
| Adonis, 5.                 | Anchusa, 220.              | Arundo, 373.                  |
| Adoxa, 147.                | Andromeda, 206.            | <i>Arundo</i> , 374.          |
| Ægopodium, 137.            | <i>Androsæmum</i> , 60.    | Asarum, 279.                  |
| Æthusa, 140.               | <i>Anemagrostis</i> , 382. | Asparagaceæ, 318.             |
| <i>Agraphis</i> , 326.     | Anemone, 4.                | Asparagus, 318.               |
| Agrimonia, 88.             | Angelica, 142.             | Aperugo, 219.                 |
| <i>Agropyrum</i> , 400.    | Antennaria, 175.           | Asperula, 151.                |
| <i>Agrostemma</i> , 46.    | Anthemis, 169.             | <i>Aspidium</i> , 409-412.    |
| Agrostis, 381.             | <i>Anthericum</i> , 321.   | Asplenium, 414.               |
| <i>Agrostis</i> , 382.     | Anthoxanthum, 378.         | Aster, 166.                   |
| Aira, 385.                 | Anthriscus, 145.           | Astragalus, 78.               |
| <i>Aira</i> , 386, 388.    | Anthyllis, 77.             | Astrantia, 135.               |
| <i>Aiopsis</i> , 386.      | Antirrhinum, 232.          | <i>Athamanta</i> , 141.       |
| Ajuga, 254.                | <i>Antirrhinum</i> , 232.  | Athyrium, 413.                |
| <i>Albucea</i> , 322.      | Apargia, 187.              | Atriplex, 269.                |
| Alchemilla, 89.            | Apera, 382.                | <i>Atriplex</i> , 271.        |
| Alisma, 335.               | <i>Aphanes</i> , 89.       | Atropa, 225.                  |
| <i>Alisma</i> , 336.       | Apium, 136.                | Atropeæ, 225.                 |
| Alismaceæ, 334.            | Apocynaceæ, 211.           | Avena, 387.                   |
| Alliaria, 24.              | Aquifoliaceæ, 210.         | <i>Avena</i> , 386.           |
| Allium, 323.               | Aquilegia, 10.             | Azalea, 208.                  |
| Allosorus, 408.            | Arabis, 21.                | <i>Bæothryon</i> , 350.       |
| Alnus, 299.                | Araceæ, 338.               | <i>Baldingera</i> , 378.      |
| Alopecurus, 379.           | <i>Aracium</i> , 192.      | Ballota, 253.                 |
| <i>Alsinanthe</i> , 50.    | Araliaceæ, 147.            | Balsaminaceæ, 64.             |
| Alsine, 48.                | Arbutus, 205.              | Barbarea, 20.                 |
| Alsineæ, 41.               | <i>Arbutus</i> , 206.      | <i>Barkhausia</i> , 190.      |
| Althæa, 54.                | Archangelica, 142.         | Bartsia, 237.                 |
| Alyssum, 26.               | Arctium, 179.              | <i>Bartsia</i> , 237, 238.    |
| <i>Alyssum</i> , 26.       | Arctostaphylos, 205.       | <i>Batrachium</i> , 5.        |

- Bellis, 167.  
 Berberidaceæ, 11.  
 Berberis, 11.  
*Berula*, 138.  
 Beta, 268.  
*Betonica*, 252.  
 Betula, 298.  
 Bidens, 169.  
 Blechnum, 415.  
 Blysmus, 352.  
 Boraginaceæ, 218.  
 Borago, 220.  
 Botrychium, 417.  
 Brachypodium, 399.  
 Brassica, 24.  
*Brassica*, 25.  
*Breaa*, 183.  
 Briza, 394.  
 Bromus, 397.  
*Bromus*, 398.  
 Bryonia, 117.  
*Bucetum*, 396.  
 Buffonia, 46.  
 Bunium, 137.  
 Bupleurum, 138.  
 Butomus, 336.  
 Buxus, 280.  
 Cakile, 32.  
*Calamagrostis*, 383.  
 Calamintha, 247.  
 Callitrichaceæ, 284.  
 Callitriche, 284.  
 Calluna, 206.  
 Caltha, 9.  
 Calycifloræ, 65.  
*Calystegia*, 217.  
 Camelina, 28.  
 Campanula, 202.  
*Campanula*, 203.  
 Campanulaceæ, 200.  
 Caprifoliaceæ, 149.  
 Capsella, 31.  
 Cardamine, 22.  
 Carduus, 182, 185.  
*Carduus*, 186.  
 Carex, 353.  
 Carlina, 179.  
 Carpinus, 300.  
 Carum, 137.  
*Carum*, 138.  
 Caryophyllaceæ, 40.  
 Castanea, 299.  
 Catabrosa, 389.  
 Caulalis, 144.  
 Celastraceæ, 65.  
 Centaurea, 180.  
 Centranthus, 156.  
 Centunculus, 260.  
 Cephalanthera, 313.  
 Cerastium, 52.  
*Cerastium*, 52.  
*Cerasus*, 87.  
 Ceratophyllaceæ, 283.  
 Ceratophyllum, 284.  
 Ceterach, 415.  
 Chærophyllum, 145.  
*Chærophyllum*, 145.  
*Chamænerion*, 114.  
*Chamagrostis*, 381.  
 Chara, 419.  
 Characeæ, 419.  
 Cheiranthus, 19.  
 Chelidonium, 14.  
 Chenopodiaceæ, 265.  
 Chenopodium, 266.  
*Chenopodium*, 266.  
 Cherleria, 49.  
 Chlora, 213.  
 Chrysanthemum, 171.  
*Chrysocoma*, 167.  
 Chrysosplenium, 129.  
 Cicendia, 214.  
 Cichorium, 186.  
 Cicuta, 136.  
 Cineraria, 176.  
 Circæa, 116.  
*Cirsium*, 183.  
 Cistaceæ, 33.  
*Cistus*, 33, 34.  
 Cladium, 347.  
 Clematis, 3.  
*Clinopodium*, 248.  
*Cnicus*, 183.  
*Cnidium*, 141.  
 Cochlearia, 27.  
*Cochlearia*, 28.  
*Cæloglossum*, 309.  
 Colchicaceæ, 326.  
 Colchicum, 326.  
 Comarum, 92.  
 Compositæ, 159.  
 Coniferæ, 300.  
 Conium, 146.  
*Conringia*, 23, 24.  
 Convallaria, 319.  
*Convallaria*, 319.  
 Convolvulaceæ, 216.  
 Convolvulus, 216.  
*Conyza*, 168.  
 Corallorrhiza, 314.  
*Coreopsis*, 170.  
 Coriandrum, 147.  
 Cornaceæ, 148.  
 Cornus, 148.  
 Corollifloræ, 149.  
 Corrigiola, 119.  
 Corydalis, 15.  
 Corylus, 299.  
 Corynephorus, 386.  
 Cotoneaster, 110.  
 Cotyledon, 124.  
*Cracca*, 79.  
 Crambe, 32.  
 Crassulaceæ, 121.  
 Cratægus, 110.  
 Crepis, 190.  
 Crithmum, 142.  
 Crocus, 316.  
 Cruciferae, 16.  
 Cryptogameæ, 403.  
*Cryptogramma*, 408.  
 Cucubalus, 43.  
 Cucurbitaceæ, 117.  
 Cuscuta, 217.  
 Cyclamen, 259.  
 Cynodon, 384.  
 Cynoglossum, 220.  
 Cynosurus, 394.  
 Cyperaceæ, 345.  
 Cyperus, 347.  
 Cypripedium, 314.  
*Cystea*, 412.  
 Cystopteris, 412.  
*Cytisus*, 73.  
 Dabeocia, 208.  
 Dactylis, 395.  
*Damasonium*, 336.  
 Daphne, 278.  
 Datura, 226.  
 Daucus, 143.  
 Delphinium, 10.  
 Dentaria, 22.  
*Deschampsia*, 385.  
 Dianthus, 41.  
*Dichodon*, 52.  
 Dicotyledones, 1.

- Dictyogenæ, 302.  
 Digitalis, 232.  
 Digitaria, 377.  
 Diotis, 171.  
 Dioscoreaceæ, 302.  
 Diplotaxis, 25.  
 Dipsacaceæ, 157.  
 Dipsacus, 158.  
 Doronicum, 176.  
 Draba, 26.  
 Drosera, 37.  
 Droseraceæ, 37.  
 Dryas, 105.  
 Ductulosæ, 403.  
 Echinochloa, 377.  
 Echinophora, 146.  
 Echinosperrnum, 219.  
 Echium, 221.  
 Elæagnaceæ, 277.  
 Elatine, 39.  
 Elatinaceæ, 39.  
 Eleocharis, 348.  
 Eleogiton, 351.  
 Elodes, 62.  
 Elymus, 401.  
 Elymus, 402.  
 Empetraceæ, 280.  
 Empetrum, 280.  
 Endymion, 326.  
 Ephemerum, 260.  
 Epilobium, 113.  
 Epimedium, 11.  
 Epipactis, 312.  
 Epipactis, 313.  
 Equisetaceæ, 403.  
 Equisetum, 403.  
 Eranthis, 10.  
 Erica, 206.  
 Ericaceæ, 204.  
 Erigeron, 166.  
 Eriocaulaceæ, 328.  
 Eriocaulon, 328.  
 Eriophorum, 352.  
 Erodium, 62.  
 Ervum, 78.  
 Eryngium, 135.  
 Erysimum, 24.  
 Erythræa, 213.  
 Eufragia, 237.  
 Euonymus, 66.  
 Eupatorium, 165.  
 Euphorbia, 281.  
 Euphorbiaceæ, 280.  
 Euphrasia, 237.  
 Eupteris, 415.  
 Exacum, 214.  
 Fagopyrum, 276.  
 Fagus, 299.  
 Fagus, 299.  
 Farsetia, 26.  
 Fedia, 156.  
 Festuca, 395.  
 Filago, 174.  
 Filices, 406.  
 Floridæ, 303.  
 Fœniculum, 141.  
 Fragaria, 92.  
 Frankenia, 39.  
 Frankeniaceæ, 39.  
 Fraxinus, 211.  
 Fritillaria, 321.  
 Fumaria, 15.  
 Fumariaceæ, 14.  
 Gagea, 322.  
 Galanthus, 318.  
 Galeobdolon, 251.  
 Galeopsis, 251.  
 Galium, 153.  
 Gastridium, 381.  
 Genista, 70.  
 Gentiana, 214.  
 Gentianaceæ, 212.  
 Geraniaceæ, 60.  
 Geranium, 60.  
 Geum, 106.  
 Glaucium, 14.  
 Glaux, 260.  
 Glechoma, 248.  
 Glumiferæ, 345.  
 Glyceria, 392.  
 Glyceria, 393.  
 Gnaphalium, 175.  
 Gnaphalium, 174, 175.  
 Goodyera, 311.  
 Gramineæ, 371.  
 Grossulariaceæ, 124.  
 Gymnadenia, 309.  
 Gymnospermæ, 300.  
 Gypsocallis, 206.  
 Habenaria, 309.  
 Habenaria, 309.  
 Halianthus, 49.  
 Halimus, 270.  
 Haloragaceæ, 116.  
 Haloscias, 141.  
 Hedera, 148.  
 Helianthemum, 33.  
 Helleborus, 10.  
 Helminthia, 188.  
 Helosciadium, 136.  
 Heracleum, 143.  
 Herminium, 311.  
 Herniaria, 119.  
 Hesperis, 23.  
 Hieracium, 192.  
 Hieracium, 193.  
 Hierochloe, 378.  
 Himantoglossum, 309.  
 Hippocrepis, 84.  
 Hippophaë, 277.  
 Hippuris, 117.  
 Holcus, 388.  
 Holcus, 387.  
 Holoschænus, 351.  
 Holosteum, 50.  
 Honkeneja, 48.  
 Hordeum, 402.  
 Hottonia, 259.  
 Humulus, 284.  
 Hutchinsia, 29.  
 Hyacinthus, 326.  
 Hydrocharidaceæ, 303.  
 Hydrocharis, 303.  
 Hydrocotyle, 135.  
 Hymenophyllum, 416.  
 Hyoscyamus, 226.  
 Hypericaceæ, 57.  
 Hypericum, 57.  
 Hypochæris, 186.  
 Hypopitys, 209.  
 Iberis, 29.  
 Ilex, 210.  
 Illecebrum, 120.  
 Impatiens, 64.  
 Inula, 167.  
 Inula, 168.  
 Iridaceæ, 315.  
 Iris, 315.  
 Isatis, 31.  
 Isnardia, 116.  
 Isoetes, 418.  
 Isolepis, 351.  
 Jasiona, 201.  
 Juncaceæ, 327.  
 Juncus, 328.  
 Juniperus, 301.



- Oxycoccus*, 209.  
*Oxyria*, 274.  
*Oxytropis*, 78.  
*Pæonia*, 11.  
*Panicum*, 377.  
*Papaver*, 13.  
*Papaveraceæ*, 12.  
*Parietaria*, 285.  
*Paris*, 302.  
*Parnassia*, 38.  
*Paronychiaceæ*, 118.  
*Pastinaca*, 143.  
*Pedicularis*, 236.  
*Peplis*, 112.  
*Peristylus*, 309, 310.  
*Petasites*, 165.  
*Petroselinum*, 136.  
*Peucedanum*, 142.  
*Phalaris*, 378.  
*Phelipæa*, 228.  
*Phleum*, 378.  
*Phragmites*, 384.  
*Phyllitis*, 414.  
*Phyllodoce*, 208.  
*Physospermum*, 147.  
*Phyteuma*, 201.  
*Picris*, 188.  
*Pilularia*, 417.  
*Pimpinella*, 138.  
*Pimpinella*, 137.  
*Pinguicula*, 256.  
*Pinus*, 301.  
*Pisum*, 86.  
*Plantaginaceæ*, 262.  
*Plantago*, 263.  
*Platanthera*, 310.  
*Plumbaginaceæ*, 261.  
*Poa*, 389.  
*Poa*, 396.  
*Polemoniaceæ*, 215.  
*Polemonium*, 216.  
*Polycarpon*, 120.  
*Polygala*, 38.  
*Polygalaceæ*, 38.  
*Polygonaceæ*, 271.  
*Polygonum*, 274.  
*Polygonum*, 277.  
*Polypodium*, 408.  
*Polypogon*, 381.  
*Polystichum*, 411.  
*Populus*, 297.  
*Portulacææ*, 118.  
*Potamogetonaceæ*, 340.  
*Potamogeton*, 340.  
*Potentilla*, 90.  
*Poterium*, 88.  
*Prenanthes*, 189.  
*Primula*, 258.  
*Primulaceæ*, 257.  
*Prunella*, 249.  
*Prunus*, 87.  
*Psamma*, 383.  
*Pteris*, 415.  
*Pteris*, 408.  
*Pulegium*, 246.  
*Pulicaria*, 168.  
*Pulmonaria*, 221.  
*Pyrethrum*, 172.  
*Pyrola*, 209.  
*Pyrola*, 210.  
*Pyrus*, 110.  
*Quercus*, 300.  
*Radiola*, 64.  
*Ranunculaceæ*, 1.  
*Ranunculus*, 5.  
*Raphanus*, 32.  
*Reseda*, 32.  
*Resedaceæ*, 32.  
*Rhamnaceæ*, 66.  
*Rhamnus*, 66.  
*Rhinanthus*, 236.  
*Rhodiola*, 122.  
*Rhynchospora*, 348.  
*Rhytispermum*, 222.  
*Ribes*, 124.  
*Robertsonia*, 125.  
*Roemeria*, 14.  
*Rosa*, 107.  
*Rosaceæ*, 84.  
*Rottboellia*, 402.  
*Rubia*, 155.  
*Rubiaceæ*, 151.  
*Rubus*, 92.  
*Rumex*, 272.  
*Ruppia*, 344.  
*Ruscus*, 319.  
*Sagina*, 46.  
*Sagittaria*, 336.  
*Salicornia*, 268.  
*Salix*, 288.  
*Salsola*, 266.  
*Salsola*, 266.  
*Salvia*, 246.  
*Sambucus*, 149.  
*Samolus*, 260.  
*Sanguisorba*, 88.  
*Sanicula*, 135.  
*Santalaceæ*, 278.  
*Saponaria*, 43.  
*Sarothamnus*, 70.  
*Saussurea*, 179.  
*Saxifraga*, 125.  
*Saxifragaceæ*, 125.  
*Scabiosa*, 158.  
*Scandix*, 145.  
*Schedonorus*, 396, 397.  
*Scheuchzeria*, 336.  
*Schoberia*, 266.  
*Schoenus*, 347.  
*Scilla*, 322.  
*Scilla*, 326.  
*Scirpus*, 349.  
*Scirpus*, 352.  
*Scleranthus*, 121.  
*Sclerochloa*, 393.  
*Scolopendrium*, 415.  
*Scolopendrium*, 415.  
*Scrophularia*, 234.  
*Scrophulariaceæ*, 229.  
*Scutellaria*, 248.  
*Sedum*, 122.  
*Selaginella*, 419.  
*Selinum*, 142.  
*Sempervivum*, 124.  
*Senebiera*, 31.  
*Senecio*, 177.  
*Senecio*, 176.  
*Serrafalcus*, 398.  
*Serratula*, 180.  
*Serratula*, 180.  
*Seseli*, 142.  
*Sesleria*, 385.  
*Setaria*, 377.  
*Sherardia*, 151.  
*Sibbaldia*, 89.  
*Sibthorpia*, 238.  
*Silau*, 141.  
*Silene*, 43.  
*Sileneæ*, 41.  
*Silybum*, 185.  
*Simethis*, 325.  
*Sinapis*, 25.  
*Sinapis*, 25, 26.  
*Sison*, 137.  
*Sison*, 137.  
*Sisymbrium*, 23.

- Sisymbrium*, 24.  
*Sisyrinchium*, 315.  
*Sium*, 138.  
*Sium*, 137.  
*Smyrnium*, 147.  
*Solanaceæ*, 224.  
*Solanum*, 225.  
*Solidago*, 168.  
*Sonchus*, 190.  
*Sonchus*, 190.  
*Soyera*, 192.  
*Sparganium*, 338.  
*Spartina*, 384.  
*Spartium*, 73.  
*Spatularia*, 126.  
*Specularia*, 203.  
*Spergella*, 47.  
*Spergula*, 120.  
*Spergula*, 47, 48.  
*Spiræa*, 87.  
*Spiranthes*, 311.  
*Spirodela*, 339.  
*Stachys*, 252.  
*Staphylea*, 66.  
*Statice*, 261.  
*Statice*, 262.  
*Stellaria*, 50.  
*Stellaria*, 54.  
*Stenhammaria*, 222.  
*Stipa*, 382.  
*Stratiotes*, 306.  
*Sturmia*, 314.  
*Sturmia*, 381.  
*Suæda*, 266.  
*Subularia*, 31.  
*Swertia*, 215.  
*Symphytum*, 221.  
*Tamariscaceæ*, 112.  
*Tamarix*, 112.  
*Tamus*, 303.  
*Tanacetum*, 173.  
*Taraxacum*, 189.  
*Taxus*, 301.  
*Teesdalia*, 29.  
*Telmatophace*, 339.  
*Teucrium*, 254.  
*Thalamifloræ*, 1.  
*Thalictrum*, 3.  
*Thesium*, 278.  
*Thlaspi*, 28.  
*Thlaspi*, 31.  
*Thrinicia*, 187.  
*Thymelaceæ*, 278.  
*Thymus*, 247.  
*Thymus*, 247.  
*Thysselinum*, 143.  
*Tilia*, 56.  
*Tiliaceæ*, 58.  
*Tillæa*, 122.  
*Tofieldia*, 326.  
*Tordylium*, 143.  
*Torilis*, 144.  
*Tormentilla*, 95.  
*Tragopogon*, 187.  
*Trichomanes*, 416.  
*Trichonema*, 316.  
*Trientalis*, 260.  
*Trifolium*, 72.  
*Triglochin*, 336.  
*Trigonella*, 78.  
*Trilliaceæ*, 302.  
*Trinia*, 136.  
*Triodia*, 388.  
*Tripolium*, 166.  
*Trisetum*, 386.  
*Triticum*, 400.  
*Triticum*, 394.  
*Trollius*, 9.  
*Tulipa*, 321.  
*Turgenia*, 145.  
*Turritis*, 21.  
*Tussilago*, 166.  
*Tussilago*, 166.  
*Typha*, 337.  
*Typhaceæ*, 337.  
*Ulex*, 69.  
*Ulmaceæ*, 286.  
*Ulmus*, 286.  
*Umbelliferae*, 129.  
*Urtica*, 285.  
*Urticaceæ*, 285.  
*Utricularia*, 356.  
*Vaccinium*, 208.  
*Valeriana*, 155.  
*Valeriana*, 155, 156.  
*Valerianaceæ*, 155.  
*Valerianella*, 156.  
*Vella*, 28.  
*Verbascum*, 231.  
*Verbena*, 255.  
*Verbenaceæ*, 255.  
*Veronica*, 238.  
*Viburnum*, 150.  
*Vicia*, 78.  
*Villarsia*, 215.  
*Vinca*, 211.  
*Viola*, 34.  
*Violaceæ*, 34.  
*Viscum*, 149.  
*Vulpia*, 395.  
*Wahlenbergia*, 203.  
*Woodsia*, 409.  
*Xanthium*, 200.  
*Zannichellia*, 344.  
*Zostera*, 345.

# INDEX

## OF THE

### POPULAR ENGLISH NAMES.

---

- |   |  |  |
|---|--|--|
| <p> Abele, 297.<br/> Aconite, 10.<br/> Adder's tongue, 417.<br/> Alder, 299.<br/> Alexanders, 147.<br/> Alkanet, 220.<br/> Anemone, 4.<br/> Archangel, 251.<br/> Arrow-head, 336.<br/> Asarabacca, 279.<br/> Ash, 211.<br/> Aspen, 298.<br/> Asphodel, 328.<br/> Avens, 106.<br/> Awlwort, 31.<br/> Bald-money, 142.<br/> Balm, 248.<br/> Balm, bastard, 249.<br/> Balsam, 64.<br/> Barberry, 11.<br/> Barley, 402.<br/> Basil, 248.<br/> Beech, 299.<br/> Beet, 268.<br/> Bell-flower, 202, 203.<br/> Bent-grass, 381.<br/> Betony, 252.<br/> Bilberry, 208.<br/> Bindweed, 216.<br/> Birch, 298.<br/> Bird-cherry, 90.<br/> Bird's-nest, 312.<br/> Bird's-nest, yellow,<br/> 210.<br/> Birthwort, 279.<br/> Bitter cress, 22.<br/> Bitter-sweet, 225.<br/> Black thorn, 89.<br/> Bladder-nut, 66.<br/> Bladder-wort, 256.<br/> Blue-bell, 326. </p> | <p> Blue-bottle, 181.<br/> Bog-Myrtle, 298.<br/> Borage, 220.<br/> Box, 280.<br/> Bracken, 415.<br/> Brakes, 415.<br/> Brakes, rock, 408.<br/> Brooklime, 239.<br/> Brookweed, 261.<br/> Broom, 73.<br/> Broom-rape, 226.<br/> Bryony, red, 117.<br/> Bryony, black, 303.<br/> Buckbean, 215.<br/> Buckthorn, 66.<br/> Buck-wheat, 277.<br/> Bugle, 254.<br/> Bugloss, 221.<br/> Bugloss, viper's, 221.<br/> Bullace, 89.<br/> Bull Rush, 350.<br/> Burdock, 179.<br/> Burnet, 88.<br/> Bur-reed, 338.<br/> Butcher's Broom, 319.<br/> Butter-bur, 166.<br/> Butterwort, 256.<br/> Cabbage, 24.<br/> Calamint, 247.<br/> Campion, 45, 46, 47.<br/> Canary-grass, 378.<br/> Candy-tuft, 30.<br/> Caraway, 137.<br/> Carrot, 143.<br/> Catchfly, 44.<br/> Catmint, 249.<br/> Cat's-tail-grass, 378.<br/> Celery, 136.<br/> Centaury, 213.<br/> Chamomile, 170.<br/> Chamomile, corn, 169. </p> | <p> Chamomile, wild, 172.<br/> Charlock, 25.<br/> Charlock, jointed, 32.<br/> Cherry, 90.<br/> Chervil, 145.<br/> Chestnut, 299.<br/> Chickweed, 50.<br/> Chickweed, water, 54.<br/> Chicory, 186.<br/> Chives, 325.<br/> Cicely, 146.<br/> Clary, 246.<br/> Cleavers, 152.<br/> Cloud-berry, 105.<br/> Clover, 75.<br/> Club-moss, 418.<br/> Cock's-foot-grass, 395.<br/> Cole-seed, 25.<br/> Coltsfoot, 166.<br/> Columbine, 10.<br/> Comfrey, 221.<br/> Coriander, 147.<br/> Coralwort, 22.<br/> Corn Cockle, 47.<br/> Corn Marigold, 172.<br/> Corn Salad, 156.<br/> Coriander, 148.<br/> Cotton-grass, 352.<br/> Cotton-thistle, 182.<br/> Couch-grass, 400.<br/> Cowbane, 136.<br/> Cowberry, 209.<br/> Cow-parsnep, 143.<br/> Cowslip, 258.<br/> Cow-wheat, 235.<br/> Crab tree, 111.<br/> Cranberry, 209.<br/> Crane's-bill, 60.<br/> Crosswort, 152.<br/> Crowberry, 280.<br/> Crowfoot, 5, 7, 8, 9. </p> |
|---|--|--|

- Cuckow-pint, 339.  
 Cudweed, 174.  
 Currant, 124, 125.  
 Daffodil, 317.  
 Daisy, 167.  
 Dame's Violet, 23.  
 Dandelion, 189.  
 Danewort, 149.  
 Darnel, 401.  
 Dead-nettle, 250.  
 Deadly Nightshade, 225.  
 Devil's-bit, 158.  
 Dewberry, 107.  
 Dock, 272.  
 Dodder, 217.  
 Dog Rose, 109.  
 Dog's-tail-grass, 394.  
 Dog-wood, 148.  
 Dropwort, 88.  
 Duckweed, 339.  
 Dwale, 225.  
 Dyer's-weed, 70.  
 Dyer's-wood, 32.  
 Elder, 149, 150.  
 Elecampane, 168.  
 Elm, 286.  
 Enchanter's Nightshade, 116.  
 Evening Primrose, 115.  
 Eye-bright, 238.  
 Feather-grass, 382.  
 Fennel, 141.  
 Fern, 410.  
 Fescue-grass, 396.  
 Feverfew, 172.  
 Figwort, 234.  
 Fir, 301.  
 Flag, 315.  
 Flax, 63.  
 Fleabane, 167, 168.  
 Flixweed, 23.  
 Flowering-fern, 417.  
 Flowering-rush, 336.  
 Forget-me-not, 223.  
 Fools' Parsley, 140.  
 Fox-glove, 232.  
 Fox-tail-grass, 379.  
 Fritillary, 321.  
 Frog-bit, 303.  
 Fumitory, 15.  
 Furze, 69.  
 Gale, 298.  
 Garlic, 324.  
 Glasswort, 269.  
 Globe-flower, 9.  
 Goat's-beard, 187, 188.  
 Gold-of-pleasure, 28.  
 Golden Rod, 167.  
 Golden Samphire, 168.  
 Golden Saxifrage, 129.  
 Gooseberry, 124.  
 Goose-grass, 152.  
 Gorse, 69.  
 Gout Weed, 137.  
 Grape Hyacinth, 326.  
 Gromwell, 222.  
 Ground-ivy, 249.  
 Ground Pine, 255.  
 Groundsel, 177.  
 Guelder-rose, 150.  
 Gypsy-wort, 246.  
 Hairbell, 203.  
 Hare's-ear, 139.  
 Hart's-tongue, 414.  
 Hawkweed, 192.  
 Hawthorn, 110.  
 Hazel, 299.  
 Heartsease, 37.  
 Heath, 206, 207, 208.  
 Hedge Mustard, 23.  
 Hellebore, 10.  
 Hemlock, 146.  
 Hemp Agrimony, 165.  
 Hemp-nettle, 251.  
 Henbane, 226.  
 Henbit, 250.  
 Herb Paris, 302.  
 Hog-weed, 143.  
 Holly, 210.  
 Honeysuckle, 150.  
 Hop, 284.  
 Horehound, 253.  
 Horehound, white, 254.  
 Hornbeam, 300.  
 Horned-poppy, 14.  
 Horse radish, 28.  
 Horseshoe Vetch, 86.  
 Horse-tail, 403.  
 Hound's-tongue, 220.  
 Houseleek, 124.  
 Ivy, 148.  
 Jacob's Ladder, 216.  
 Jack-by-the-hedge, 24.  
 Juniper, 301.  
 Knapweed, 180, 181.  
 Knot-grass, 276.  
 Lady's Fingers, 80.  
 Lady's Mantle, 89.  
 Lady's Slipper, 314.  
 Lady's Tresses, 311.  
 Lambs' Lettuce, 156.  
 Larkspur, 10.  
 Lettuce, 189.  
 Lily of the Valley, 319.  
 Lime Tree, 56.  
 Ling, 206.  
 Live-long, 122.  
 London Pride, 125.  
 London Rocket, 23.  
 Loosestrife, 112.  
 Louse-wort, 236.  
 Lovage, 141.  
 Lucerne, 71.  
 Lungwort, 221.  
 Maddar, 155.  
 Maidenhair, 416.  
 Mallow, 55.  
 Maple, 59.  
 Mare's Tail, 117.  
 Marjoram, 247.  
 Marram, 384.  
 Marsh Mallow, 58.  
 Marsh Marigold, 9.  
 Masterwort, 143.  
 Mat-grass, 402.  
 Meadow Rue, 4.  
 Meadow Saffron, 326.  
 Meadow-sweet, 88.  
 Medick, 71.  
 Medlar, 110.  
 Melilot, 72.  
 Mercury, 283.  
 Mezereon, 278.  
 Milk Thistle, 185.  
 Milkwort, 38.  
 Millefoil, 171.  
 Mint, 244.  
 Mistletoe, 149.  
 Money Wort, 259.  
 Monk's-hood, 10.  
 Monk's Rhubarb, 273.  
 Moonwort, 417.  
 Motherwort, 251.  
 Mountain Ash, 112.  
 Mousetail, 5.



- Mudwort, 235.  
 Mugwort, 173.  
 Mullein, 231.  
 Mustard, black, 55.  
 Mustard, white, 25.  
 Navew, 24.  
 Needle Whin, 70.  
 Nettle, 285.  
 Nightshade, 225.  
 Nipplewort, 185.  
 Oak, 299.  
 Oat, 387.  
 Oat-grass, 388.  
 Orchis, 307—311.  
 Orpine, 122.  
 Osier, 291.  
 Ox-eye, 171.  
 Ox-lip, 258.  
 Ox-tongue, 188.  
 Pæony, 11.  
 Paigle, 258.  
 Pansy, 37.  
 Parsley, 136.  
 Parsley Piert, 89.  
 Parsnep, 144.  
 Pasque-flower, 4.  
 Pea, 86.  
 Pear tree, 111.  
 Pearlwort, 47.  
 Pelletory, 285.  
 Penny cress, 29.  
 Penny-royal, 246.  
 Penny-wort, 135.  
 Periwinkle, 211.  
 Pheasant's-eye, 5.  
 Pig-nut, 138.  
 Pilewort, 8.  
 Pillwort, 417.  
 Pink, 42, 43.  
 Pimpernel, 260.  
 Plantain, 263.  
 Plowman's Spikenard, 168.  
 Plum, 90.  
 Polypody, 408.  
 Pond-weed, 340.  
 Poplar, 297.  
 Poppy, 13.  
 Primrose, 258.  
 Privet, 211.  
 Purslane, water, 112.  
 Purslane, sea, 271.  
 Quaking-grass, 394.  
 Quillwort, 417.  
 Radish, sea, 32.  
 Ragwort, 178.  
 Ragged Robin, 46.  
 Rampions, 201, 203.  
 Ramsons, 325.  
 Rape, 25.  
 Raspberry, 92.  
 Red Rattle, 236.  
 Reed, 384.  
 Reed-mace, 337.  
 Rest-harrow, 73.  
 Ribwort Plantain, 264.  
 Rock Brakes, 408.  
 Rocket, 20.  
 Rock-rose, 34.  
 Rose, 107.  
 Rose-root, 122.  
 Rowan-tree, 111.  
 Rush, 328.  
 Rye-grass, 401.  
 Saffron, 316.  
 Saintfoil, 87.  
 Sallow, 292.  
 Salsify, 188.  
 Samphire, 142.  
 Sauce-alone, 24.  
 Saw-wort, 180.  
 Scabious, 158.  
 Scorpion-grass, 223.  
 Scurvy-grass, 28.  
 Sea Buckthorn, 277.  
 Sea Holly, 135.  
 Sea-kale, 32.  
 Sea Lavender, 361.  
 Sea Pea, 86.  
 Sea-radish, 32.  
 Sea-reed, 384.  
 Sea-rocket, 32.  
 Sedge, 348.  
 Self heal, 249.  
 Service tree, 111.  
 Sheep's Scabious, 201.  
 Shepherd's Needle, 145.  
 Shepherd's Purse, 31.  
 Silver Weed, 90.  
 Skull-cap, 248.  
 Sloe, 80.  
 Snakeweed, 274.  
 Snapdragon, 232.  
 Sneezewort, 170.  
 Snowdrop, 318.  
 Snowflake, 317.  
 Soapwort, 44.  
 Solomon's Seal, 319.  
 Sorrel, 273.  
 Sorrel, mountain, 274.  
 Sorrel, wood, 68.  
 Sowthistle, 190.  
 Spearwort, 7.  
 Speedwell, 239.  
 Spindle-tree, 66.  
 Spleenwort, 413, 414.  
 Spurge, 281.  
 Spurrey, 121.  
 Squill, 322.  
 St. John's-wort, 57.  
 St. Patrick's Cabbage, 125.  
 Star of Bethlehem, 322.  
 Star-thistle, 181, 182.  
 Starwort, 284.  
 Stitchwort, 50, 51.  
 Stock, 19.  
 Strawberry, 92.  
 Strawberry, barren, 91.  
 Succory, 186.  
 Sundew, 37.  
 Sweet Briar, 109.  
 Sweet-flag, 338.  
 Sycamore, 59.  
 Tamarisk, 112.  
 Tansy, 173.  
 Tares, 81.  
 Teasel, 158.  
 Thistle, 182.  
 Thorn-apple, 226.  
 Thorow-wax, 139.  
 Thrift, 261.  
 Thyme, 247.  
 Timothy-grass, 379.  
 Toad-flax, 233, 234.  
 Traveller's-joy, 3.  
 Tree-mallow, 56.  
 Tulip, 321.  
 Turk's-cap Lily, 321.  
 Turnip, 24.  
 Tutsan, 60.  
 Tway-blade, 312.  
 Valerian, 156.  
 Vernal-grass, 378.

- |                      |                       |                     |
|----------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|
| Vervain, 255.        | Water Starwort, 118.  | Willow Herb, 113.   |
| Vetch, 82, 84.       | Water-violet, 259.    | Woad, 32, 70.       |
| Violet, 35, 36.      | Wayfaring tree, 151.  | Woodbine, 150.      |
| Wall-flower, 19.     | Weld, 33.             | Woodruff, 151.      |
| Wall Pepper, 123.    | Whin, 69.             | Wood-rush, 333.     |
| Wall Rue, 414.       | White Beam tree, 111. | Wood Sage, 254.     |
| Water Cress, 20.     | Whitethorn, 110.      | Wormwood, 173.      |
| Water Hemlock, 136.  | Whitlow-grass, 27.    | Woundwort, 252.     |
| Water-lily, 12.      | Whortleberry, 208,    | Yarrow, 171.        |
| Water Milfoil, 116.  | 209.                  | Yellow Rattle, 236. |
| Water-plantain, 335. | Willow, 288.          | Yellow-wort, 213.   |
| Water Soldier, 306.  | Willow, rose, 290.    | Yew, 301.           |

THE END.

## BOOKS ON BOTANY.

In 16mo. with illustrative Woodcuts, price 3s. 6d.

**THE RUDIMENTS OF BOTANY**; a Familiar Introduction to the Study of Plants. By ARTHUR HENFREY, F.L.S., Lecturer on Botany at St. George's Hospital, Author of the "Outlines of Structural and Physiological Botany."

"Designed to furnish the beginner with a simple and practical introduction to the study of plants, and admirably adapted for their purpose."—*Medico-Chirurgical Review*, Oct. 1849.

"Written in simple language, so as to be easily understood by those who are totally without botanical knowledge."—*Annals of Natural History*, Oct. 1849.

"Admirably adapted for general use in collegiate institutions, and indeed for all those who are commencing the study of Botany."—*Pharmaceutical Journal*, Jan. 1850.

*And by the same Author,*

**OUTLINES OF STRUCTURAL AND PHYSIOLOGICAL BOTANY.**  
With 18 plates, fcap. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

---

**THE ELEMENTS OF BOTANY.** By M. DE JUSSIEU; translated by J. HEWETSON WILSON, F.L.S. &c. Small 8vo. with several hundred woodcuts, 12s. 6d.

**A MANUAL OF THE BRITISH MARINE ALGÆ**; containing generic and specific Descriptions of all the known British Species of Sea-Weeds, with Plates to illustrate all the Genera. By W. H. HARVEY, M.D., M.R.I.A., Keeper of the Herbarium of the University of Dublin, and Professor of Botany to the Royal Dublin Society.

In 8vo, with 27 plates, price 21s., or coloured copies 1l. 11s. 6d.,

**A HISTORY OF BRITISH FOREST TREES.** By PRIDEAUX JOHN SELBY of Twizell, Esq., with nearly 200 engravings, price 21s.

## BOOKS PUBLISHED DURING 1850.

**THE NATURAL HISTORY OF THE VARIETIES OF MAN.** By ROBERT GORDON LATHAM, M.D., F.R.S., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge; Vice-President of the Ethnological Society of London; Corresponding Member of the Ethnological Society of New York. 8vo. illustrated, price 21s.

**AN INTRODUCTION TO CONCHOLOGY**; or, Elements of the Natural History of Molluscos Animals. By GEORGE JOHNSTON, M.D., LL.D., Fellow of the Royal College of Surgeons of Edinburgh; Author of "A History of the British Zoophytes." 8vo. 102 Illustrations, 21s.

**AN ELEMENTARY COURSE OF GEOLOGY, MINERALOGY, AND PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY.** By DAVID T. ANSTED, M.A., F.R.S. &c., Professor of Geology at King's College, London; Lecturer on Mineralogy and Geology at the H.E.I.C. Mil. Sem. at Ad-discombe; late Fellow of Jesus College, Cambridge. Post 8vo. illustrated, price 12s.

2 BOOKS PUBLISHED DURING 1850 (*continued*).

GAME BIRDS AND WILD FOWL; their Friends and their Foes.  
By A. E. KNOX, M.A., F.L.S. With Illustrations by WOLF. Post  
8vo. price 9s.

MR. KNOX'S ORNITHOLOGICAL RAMBLES IN SUSSEX. Se-  
cond Edition, with Four Illustrations. Post 8vo. 7s. 6d.

AN ARCTIC VOYAGE TO BAFFIN'S BAY AND LANCASTER  
SOUND, in search of Friends with Sir John Franklin. By ROBERT  
A. GOODSIR, late President of the Royal Medical Society of Edin-  
burgh. Post 8vo, with a Frontispiece and Map, price 5s. 6d.

EVERY-DAY WONDERS; or, Facts in Physiology which all should  
know. With Woodcuts. 16mo. 2s. 6d. *And by the same Author,*

DOMESTIC SCENES IN GREENLAND AND ICELAND. With  
Woodcuts. Second Edition. 16mo. 2s.

TRANSACTIONS OF THE MICROSCOPICAL SOCIETY OF LON-  
DON. Royal 8vo. Vol. III. Part I. 7s. 6d.

INSECTA SAUNDERSIANA: or, Characters of Undescribed Insects  
in the Collection of Wm. Wilson Saunders. Diptera, Part I. By  
FRANCIS WALKER, F.L.S. 8vo. 3s.

A HISTORY OF BRITISH MOLLUSCA AND THEIR SHELLS.  
By PROFESSOR EDWARD FORBES, F.R.S., and SYLVANUS HANLEY,  
B.A., F.L.S. Parts 25 to 34. 8vo. 2s. 6d. plain, or royal 8vo.  
coloured, 5s. each.

This Work is in continuation of the series of "British Histories," of  
which the Quadrupeds and Reptiles, by Professor Bell; the Birds and  
Fishes, by Mr. Yarrell; the Birds' Eggs, by Mr. Hewitson; the Star-  
fishes, by Professor Forbes; the Zoophytes, by Dr. Johnston; the  
Trees, by Mr. Selby; and the Fossil Mammals and Birds, by Professor  
Owen, are already published. Each Work is sold separately, and is  
perfectly distinct and complete in itself.

INSTRUMENTA ECCLESIASTICA. Edited by the Ecclesiological,  
late Cambridge Camden Society. Second Series. Parts 1 to 3, each  
2s. 6d.

AN INTRODUCTORY ADDRESS DELIVERED AT THE LONDON  
HOSPITAL MEDICAL SCHOOL AT THE OPENING OF THE  
SESSION 1850-51. By NATHANIEL WARD, F.R.C.S.E., Demon-  
strator of Anatomy and Assistant Surgeon to the London Hospital.  
8vo. sewed, 1s.

THE PHYTOLOGIST. Nos. 104 to 115. 1s. each.

THE ZOOLOGIST. Nos. 85 to 96. 1s. each.

THE PORTRAIT OF PROFESSOR HARVEY, due to Purchasers of  
his "Manual of British Marine Algæ," may now be had in exchange  
for the "Notice" prefixed to the volume.

---

JOHN VAN VOORST, 1, PATERNOSTER ROW.







